

PROCEEDINGS

OF THE

ACADEMY OF NATURAL SCIENCES

 $^{
m OF}$

PHILADELPHIA.

1895.

COMMITTEE ON PUBLICATION:

THOMAS MEEHAN,

CHARLES E. SMITH,

EDWARD J. NOLAN, M. D., GEORGE H. HORN, M. D.,

HARRISON ALLEN, M. D.

EDITOR: EDWARD J. NOLAN, M. D.

PHILADELPHIA: ACADEMY OF NATURAL SCIENCES, LOGAN SQUARE. 1896.

ACADEMY OF NATURAL SCIENCES OF PHILADELPHIA, February 6, 1896.

I hereby certify that printed copies of the Proceedings of the Academy for 1895 have been presented at the meetings of the Academy as follows:—

Pages	9	to	24				February 26, 1895.
"	25	to	40				March 19, 1895.
	41	to	88				April 9, 1895.
4.6	89	to	152				April 30, 1895.
4.6	153	to	168				May 14, 1895.
4.	169	to	200				May 28, 1895.
4.6	201	to	210				June 18, 1895.
	211	to	290				July 2, 1895.
	291	to	338				August 20, 1895.
1.6	339	to	370				October 1, 1895
4.5	371	to	434				November 5, 1895.
	435	to	514				December 10, 1895.
	515	to	530				January 7, 1896.
	531	to	562				February 4, 1896.
					13	T \ T	TADD I MOTANT

EDWARD J. NOLAN,

Recording Secretary.

LIST OF CONTRIBUTORS.

With reference to the several articles contributed by each.

For Verbal Communications see General Index.

Baldwin, D. D. Descriptions of new Species of Achatinellidæ	
from the Hawaiian Islands (Plates X and XI)	214
Cockerell, T. D. A. Some new Bees of the Genus Perdita	11
Ellis, J. B. Notes on some specimens of Pyrenomycetes in the	
Schweinitz Herbarium of the Academy	20
Ellis, J. B., and B. M. Everhart. New Species of Fungi from	
various localities	413
Foote, Warren M. Preliminary Note on a new Alkali Mineral.	408
Fowke, Gerard. Archæological Work in Ohio	506
Fox, William J. Synopsis of the Stizini of Boreal America	264
Synopsis of the Bembicini of Boreal America (Plate XIV)	351
Synopsis of the North American Species of Gorytes Latr	517
Greene, Edward L. Eclogie Botanicie, No. 2. I. Some new	
Western Plants; II. Revision of Tropidocarpum	54 6
Gwatkin, H. M., and Henry Sutor. Observations on the Den-	
tition of Achatinellidæ	237
Harris, Gilbert D. New and otherwise interesting Tertiary	
Mollusca from Texas (Plates I-IX)	45
Holm, Theo. Contributions to the Flora of Greenland	548
Johnson, C. W., and D. W. Coquillet. Diptera of Florida, with	
additional descriptions of new Genera and Species	308
Keller, Ida A. The Jelly-like secretion of the fruit of Peltandra	
undulata (Plate XII)	287
Notes on the Study of the Cross-fertilization of Flowers by	
Insects	555
Kennedy, William. The Eocene Tertiary of Texas east of the	
Brazos River	89
Meehan, Thomas. Memoir of John Howard Redfield	29:
Moore, J. Percy. Notes on American Enchytræidæ. I. New	
Species of Fridericia from the vicinity of Philadelphia	
(Plate XIII)	
Morris, Charles. The Extinction of Species	25
Nolan, Edw. J., M.D. A biographical notice of W. S. W.	
Ruschenherger M. D.	459

Ortmann, Arnold E. A Study of the systematic and geographic	
Distribution of the Decapod Family Crangonidae Bate	173
Pilsbry, Henry A. On the Status of the Names Aplysia and	
Tethys.	347
Pilsbry, H. A., and E. G. Vanatta. New Species of the	
Genus Cerion	206
Rhoads, Samuel N. Descriptions of new Mammals from Florida	
and Southern California	32
New Subspecies of the Gray Fox and Say's Chipmunk	42
Notes on the Varying Hares of Washington and British	
Columbia, with descriptions of a new Subspecies	241
Distribution of the American Bison in Pennsylvania, with	
remarks on a new fossil Species	244
Contributions to the Zoology of Tennessee. No. 1, Reptiles	211
and Batrachians	376
Contributions to the Zoology of Tennessee. No. 2, Birds.	463
Ryder, John A. An arrangement of the Retinal Cells in the	400
Eyes of Fishes partially simulating Compound Eyes	161
The true Nature of the so-called "Nettle-Threads" of Para-	
	167
mœcium	101
Scott, W. B. Protoptychus Hatcheri, a new Rodent from the	000
Uinta Eocene	269
Starks, Edwin Chapin. Description of a new Genus and Species	43.0
of Cottoid Fishes from Puget Sound	410
Stone, Witmer. The Priority of the names Calliste, Aglaia and	
Calospiza and their use in Ornithology	251
List of Birds collected in North Greenland by the Peary	
Expedition of 1891-2 and the Relief Expedition of 1892.	502
Walter, Emma. Does the Delaware Water Gap consist of Two	
River Gorges?	198

•

PROCEEDINGS

OF THE

ACADEMY OF NATURAL SCIENCES

 \mathbf{or}

PHILADELPHIA.

1895.

January 1.

The President, GENERAL ISAAC J. WISTAR, in the Chair.

Fifteen persons present.

The Council reported that the following Standing Committees had been appointed to serve during the current year:—

ON LIBRARY.—W. S. W. Ruschenberger, M.D., Henry C. Chapman, M.D., Charles P. Perot, George Vaux, Jr., and Dr. C. Newlin Peirce.

ON Publications.—John H. Redfield, Charles E. Smith, Thomas Meehan, George H. Horn, M.D., and Edw. J. Nolan, M.D.

ON INSTRUCTION AND LECTURES.—Charles Morris, Benjamin Sharp, M.D., Samuel G. Dixon, M.D., George A. Rex, M.D., and Uselma C. Smith.

STANDING COMMITTEE OF COUNCIL ON BY-LAWS.—W. S. W. Ruschenberger, M.D., Theodore D. Rand, William Sellers, and Isaac J. Wistar,

JANUARY 8.

The President, General Isaac J. Wistar, in the Chair. Twenty-six persons present.

JANUARY 15.

DR. SAMUEL G. DIXON in the Chair.

Eighty-nine persons present.

A paper entitled "On some new and otherwise interesting Tertiary Mollusca from Texas," by Gilbert D. Harris, was presented for publication.

CHARLES LESTER LEONARD, M.D., made a communication on a new method of studying cell motion as exemplified in the red and white blood corpuscles. (No abstract.)

January 22.

MR. CHARLES P. PEROT in the Chair.

Twenty-eight persons present.

Papers under the following titles were presented for publication:—
"Notes on Specimens of Pyrenomycetes in the Schweinitz Her-

barium of the Academy," by J. B. Ellis.

"Description of new Mammals from California and Florida," by S. N. Rhoads.

The deaths of Robert H. Lamborne and Wm. G. Moorehead, members, were announced.

January 29.

DR. C. NEWLIN PEIRCE in the Chair.

Twenty-two persons present.

R. Shirley Borden and Frank Haimbach were elected members. The following were ordered to be printed:—

SOME NEW BEES OF THE GENUS PERDITA.

BY T. D. A. COCKERELL.

In Cresson's catalogue of 1887, there are given thirteen species of *Pevdita*, four of which, however, are considered only doubtfully referable to the genus. Of these species 2 are from Col., 2 Cala., 2 Nev., 1 Tex., 1 Col., Nev., 1 Col., Tex., N. Mex., 1 Ga., 1 U. S., 1 N. Am. Lately, Mr. Fox has described three from Lower California. The opinion, which might have been derived from these facts, that the genus is specially characteristic of the arid region, is strengthened by the information given below. Without any special search for the genus, the writer has discovered ten new species in New Mexico during the season of 1894, though one of them had previously been captured by Prof. Townsend.

Mr. Fox, to whom I am very greatly indebted for comparing the types with those of Cresson, has suggested the preparation of a synoptic table. This, however, is deferred for the present, as it is confidently expected that more new species will be found when they are systematically looked for next year.

The specific differences offered by these bees present a very interesting problem to the Darwinian, and it is hoped to dwell at some length on this phase of the subject hereafter. But attention may be called to the peculiar and apparently constant (within narrow limits) markings of the face, which seem to fall under Wallace's class of "recognition marks."

All of the bees now described appear to me to be congeneric in the strictest sense. It has not been thought necessary to mention in each description those characters which run throughout the series; it is assumed that anyone using the descriptions has made himself familiar with the generic type.

With regard to the extent of the pale markings on the face, the New Mexican species of *Perdita* form a series thus:—

Semicrocea + phymatæ + sexmaculata, hyalina, albipennis, albovittata, anstini, canina, nitidella + foxi, martini, luteola.

The known distribution of the species in New Mexico is thus:-

- (1.) Mesilla valley, about 3,800 ft. above tide.—Hyalina, albipennis, phymatæ, martini, semicrocea, luteola, nitidella, austini.=8 spp.
- (2.) San Augustine, on east side of Organ Mts. -Albovittata. = 1 sp.
- (3.) Santa Fé, about 7,000 ft. above tide.—Sexmaculata, canina, foxi. = 3 spp.

Thus the species of each locality are different.

P. luteola has been described in another paper; it is easily known by its entirely yellow color. The other new species are described herewith. All the types are now in Coll. Amer. Ent. Society.

Perdita phymatæ n. sp. 9.

About $4\frac{1}{2}$ mm. long: head and thorax shining olive-green, scutellum bluish, metathorax green. Abdomen shining piecous.

Face without pale marks; mandibles brown; antennæ dark brown, last four joints of flagellum pale brown beneath. Crown of head finely punctured. A distinct ridge between antennæ, replaced posteriorly by a groove, which extends to the middle ocellus. A short, shallow groove near and parallel with inner margin of eye.

Thorax very finely punctured, with a few scattered pale hairs. Metathorax with a distinct fovea.

Abdomen piceous, sparsely clothed with pale hairs at tip.

Legs dark brown; wings hyaline, iridescent, venation brown.

Recognized among the species with a dark face, by its dark brown abdomen and legs.

Hab.—The type was taken out of the clutches of an example of Phymata fasciata Gray, at Las Cruces, N. M., on the campus of the Agricultural College, beginning of October. (Ckll., 2,492.) The Phymata was on yellow (Composite) flowers, which it deceptively resembles in color.

Mr. Fox remarks that semicrocea, martini, sexmaculata, and phymata are "all good and so distinct as to scarcely require comparison."

Perdita sexmaculata n. sp. 9.

About 5 mm. long: head and thorax shining indigo-blue; clypeus, mesothorax, and scutcllum black; prothorax slightly greenish in some lights, in others blue. Ends of mandibles rufous. Scape black; flagellum dark brown, paler beneath. Face and clypeus with distinct but very sparse punctures.

Thorax smooth and very sparsely punctured, except the blue metathorax, which appears rough from extremely minute and close punctures—one should say rugulose rather than punctured.

Abdomen piceons, shiny, apex with pale hairs. Sides of 2d, 3d, and 4th segments with a large, pale yellow spot or blotch. First segment with a deep longitudinal groove extending from its base to a little beyond its middle.

Metathorax with a distinct fovea. A groove near front margin of eye as in *phymata*. Legs dark brown, tips of anterior femora, anterior tibiae beneath, and anterior tarsi, yellow. Wings hyaline, iridescent, venation brown.

Recognized among the species with a dark face, by the piceous abdomen with six yellow spots, and the not entirely brown legs.

Hab.—Santa Fé, N. M., July 25th. (Ckll., 1,647.)

Perdita semicrocea n. sp. 9.

About 4 mm. long: head and thorax black, with a bronze-green tint in certain lights. Thorax sparsely punctured, vertex of head finely rugulose.

Face wholly dark; antennæ brown, flagellum yellowish beneath. Cheeks behind eyes with white hairs. Metathorax finely rugulose.

Abdomen above orange, deepening in tint towards apex; first segment mostly fuscous, second with an ill-defined fuscous band along its sides and hind margin, third with rudiments of such a band. Under side of abdomen orange.

Legs with coxe and femora, except at ends, dark. Ends of femora, and whole of tibiæ and tarsi of anterior and middle legs primrose-yellow; corresponding parts of hind legs brownish.

Wings hyaline, veins colorless, stigma pale lemon-yellow. Third discoidal cell distinct.

Recognized among the species with a dark face, by its orange abdomen.

Hab.—Las Cruces, N. M., on yellow (Compositæ) flowers on campus of N. M. Agric. College, beginning of October. (Ckll., 2,500.)

Perdita austini n. sp. 3.

About $3\frac{1}{2}$ mm. long: head and thorax shining black, head with a slight greenish, metathorax with a bluish tinge. Crown of head very finely granular. White hairs on head and thorax sparse. Tegulæ canary-yellow. Clypeus yellow with a minute black dot on

each side; sides of face, in front of eyes, yellow, the yellow extending upward about the length of scape above the level of insertion of antenna. Scape yellow, funicle and flagellum yellowish below and above brownish below.

Abdomen shining, smooth, with a very few hairs near apex; sepia brown, with broad, yellow bands (not reaching the lateral margin on second segment) occupying the anterior halves of the 2d, 3d, and 4th segments, with another obscurely indicated at hind margin of 4th. The bands are somewhat suffused, not clean cut, at their edges.

Underside of abdomen yellow, brownish towards the tip. Legs yellow and black. Anterior tibiæ and tarsi canary-yellow, femora yellow with a black blotch on inner side, and mostly black without. Middle legs duller, femora mostly black, tibiæ partly so. Hind legs with femora and tibiæ black except their ends, tarsi darkened.

Wings hyaline; stigma almost, veins quite, colorless. Third discoidal absent.

Recognized among the species with partly yellow face by the yellow extending above level of insertion of antennæ along the margin of the eyes but not in the median line, and by the small size and suffused tints.

Hab.—Las Cruces, N. M., on campus of N. M. Agric. Coll., September. (Ckll., 2,398.)

Mr. Fox writes of *austini* that it is "near *zebrata* but differs by the more slender legs, 2d submarginal cell narrower at the top; the head retreats more rapidly behind the eyes. It differs principally from *ventralis* by this latter character."

Perdita martini n. sp. J.

About 4 mm. long; head and thorax dark metallic-blue moderately hirsute with white hairs. Crown very finely punctured. Face up to level of anterior ocellus, including clypeus, entirely pale primrose-yellow; except for a black dot close to anterior margin of eye on each side, as far from nearest lateral ocellus as that is from the opposite lateral one.

Antennæ pale primrose-yellow, and with first 8 joints of flagellum above largely dark brown. Cheeks below middle of eyes pale yellow.

Thorax, except the minutely roughened metathorax, sparsely punctured.

Prothorax pale primrose-yellow with a median transverse metallicblue band. Abdomen with about equally broad bands of pale yellow and piceous, the piceous bands being at base of 1st, at junction of 1st and 2d, at distal margin of 2d and 3d, at junction of 4th and 5th, and at distal margin of 5th segment.

Legs primrose-yellow, posterior tibiae and femora more or less fuscous above. Wings hyaline, venation extremely pale; outer margin of 3d discoidal very faint.

Abdomen beneath entirely yellow, tip tinged with orange.

Recognized among the species with partly yellow face, by the yellow extending upwards to the level of the anterior occilus, and the almost entirely yellow legs. The face is practically all yellow.

Hab.—Las Cruces, N. M., on the College Farm, April 26th. (Ckll., 731.)

I have ventured to name this and the next preceding after my two little sons, the elder of whom has gone to the undiscovered country.

Perdita albovittata n. sp. 9.

About 5½ mm. long; head and thorax shining dark indigo-blue, with the white hairs more prominent than in sexmaculata, forming quite a conspicuous white pubescence on cheeks and face. Antennæ dark brown, paler, but still dark, towards their ends. Mandibles brownish. Clypeus and a large patch on each side of it ivory-white; clypeus with a blackish mark rather in the form of a horse-shoe, but very faint medially and broadened laterally.

Head rather sparsely punctate. Thorax very sparsely punctate. Metathorax shiny, not roughened as in sexmaculata.

Abdomen piceous, with dense, rather coarse white hairs at tip. 1st segment with a deep groove, extending somewhat beyond its middle. 2d and 3d segments each with a broad yellowish-white band, 4th with two bands. Band on 2d segment narrowly interrupted medially; it is situated along the upper margin of the segment, except at sides, where it bends hindward. Band on 3d segment similar, but only constricted, not interrupted, medially. 1st band on 4th segment similar, but only notched medially on its hind margin, broader, and evanescent at sides. 2d band on 4th segment placed along its hind margin, straight, and evanescent at sides; it represents the band of 5th segment pushed forward.

Underside of abdomen piceous, with pale marks at sides, resembling the upper side of abdomen of sexmaculata considerably.

Legs black. Wings hyaline with a milky tint, iridescent. Venation pale brown.

Recognized among the species with partly white face, by its denser hairs on head and thorax, white bands on abdomen, and black legs.

Hab.—San Augustine, N. M., August 29th. (Ckll., 2,270.) Another example, from the same locality and taken on the same day (Ckll., 2,277, a 3), differs a little, having the dark marks on clypeus reduced, mesothorax above very dark, slightly greenish, not blue (metathorax and pleura blue), band of 2d segment of abdomen constricted, not interrupted medially.

Mr. Fox writes: "albovittata also very distinct by dark legs, immaculate pronotum and long marginal cell."

Perdita nitidella n. sp. 3.

About 4 mm. long; head and thorax greenish-blue. Face (including clypeus) up to level of insertion of antenna bright yellow, furthermore, the yellow extends as much beyond the insertion of the antenna as the length of the scape, but is divided by two incursions of the dark blue, which descend to the bases of the antenna, their sides forming right angles thereat. Antenna yellow, funicle, flagellum, and tip of scape more or less dark brown above.

Head and thorax finely rugulose. Borders of prothorax, and tegulæ, yellow. Abdomen shiny, yellow, becoming darker towards the tip, with dark brown bands. These bands are one at base of 1st segment and one at its distal border, these two connected by a longitudinal median line; a broad one at distal border of 2d segment, bulging (especially posteriorly) in the middle; a linear one at proximal border and a broad one at distal border of 3d segment, and rather broad ones about the distal borders of 4th, 5th, and 6th segments.

Legs primrose-yellow, hind tibiæ and tarsi brownish.

Wings hyaline, iridescent, veins dark brown, 3d discoidal excessively indistinct.

Recognized among the species with partly yellow face, by the yellow extending over the whole of that portion of the face beneath the level of the antennæ, but not to the middle ocellus; by the yellow legs; and by the small size and shiny abdomen with yellow and brown bands.

Hab -Las Cruces, N. M., on the campus of the Agricultural

College, September. (Ckll., 2,405.) Another specimen had previously been taken at Las Cruces, by Prof. C. H. T. Townsend.

Mr. Fox writes: "nitidella is new, unless the 3 of some known species, which, however, I think unlikely." I do not myself entertain any serious doubts as to the validity of the species.

Perdita canina n. sp. 3.

About 5 mm. long; head and thorax dark metallic-blue, the white pubescence moderately abundant. Crown of head minutely granular, with punctures interspersed, showing that the granulations do not represent minute punctures of the ordinary sort.

Clypeus yellowish-white, this color extending upwards to level of antennæ and there abruptly truncate, with a slight indentation in the middle. On each side this is touched by a heart-shaped spot situated beneath the antennæ, the whole so placed as to suggest the head of a hound, with drooping ears, seen from behind. A minute, black dot on each side of clypeus, as in *anstini*. Besides these markings a narrowing band of yellow borders the eyes in front, coming to a point a little above the level of the antennæ. Antennæ yellow beneath and black above.

Thorax shiny, sparsely punctured, tegulæ pale yellow.

Abdomen yellow and dark sepia-brown; 1st segment brown; 2d and 3d segments, with the disc broadly yellow, margined with brown, this margin not covering the sides, which are yellow at the angles. 4th segment yellow with its upper margin brown, the brown extending hindward at the sides to about the middle of the segment. Just below this brown margin, medially, is a minute dot of brown. Hind margin of 4th segment narrowly brown, with a squarish brown mark on each side about half-way between lateral margin and centre. 5th segment yellow, very narrowly margined with brown above at centre, and with a brown spot on each side near lateral margin, and near hind margin a pair of brown marks representing the squarish marks of previous segment. Remaining segments yellow. Abdomen shiny, obscurely punctate.

Legs yellow marked with black; anterior femur and tibia each with a black patch behind; middle femur with an oblique black patch behind, middle tibia mostly black, middle tarsus pale brownish. Hind femur with a large elongated black patch above, hind tibia and tarsus blackish.

Wings hyaline, veins dark brown, stigma margined with brown, 3d discoidal very weak.

Abdomen beneath yellow, the anterior margins of the segments narrowly black.

Hab.—Santa Fé, N. M., July 19th. (Ckll., 1,572 and 1,571.) Mr. Fox writes: "canina may be the & of zebrata, although I had previously referred two & specimens, different from yours, to that species."

There was taken, however, at Santa Fé (Ckll., 1,270, July 5th) a specimen of which Mr. Fox writes: "No. 1,270 I had named as P. albipennis, but I now find it differs from that species and is perhaps the Ω of canina."

This example differs principally from canina (3) by the face markings being white; the clypeus not entirely pale, but with the pale color terminating on its upper half in three projections; the yellowish above the clypeus represented by a pair of oval, white marks; the dog's-earlike marks absent; the 1st segment of abdomen with a narrow interrupted band, the bands on the other segments continuous in the middle; antennæ darker; size larger.

I think this is a distinct (and new) species, but it may be wiser to leave it unnamed until its relationship with canina can be made clearer. In P, albipennis, the sexes differ very much in the coloration of the abdomen, but I find the face markings practically the same in \mathcal{E} and \mathcal{P} . Hence it seems likely that the dog's-head markings are characteristic of canina in either sex. In its face markings, this \mathcal{P} form is intermediate between canina and albipennis, but quite different from both.

Perdita foxi n. sp. J.

About 5 mm. long or slightly more; head and thorax very dark blue; face mostly yellow. Abdomen black. Legs rufous. The white pubescence reduced to a minimum, though sufficiently evident, if scattered, on the posterior tibic and tip of abdomen.

Head almost exactly circular; vertex finely roughened, clypeus distinctly punctate. Mandibles large, canary-yellow inclining to orange, with piceous tips. Clypeus quite prominent, canary-yellow with a black dot on each side. In addition to the clypeus, the whole of the face is canary-yellow up to the level of the insertion of the antennæ; the yellow at the sides, just before the eyes, extending still further upward, in a broad band which is deeply notched at its ex-

tremity, the termination of this band being about (or hardly) as far above the level of the insertion of the antennæ as the length of the scape. Cheeks yellow. Antennæ dull chrome-yellow, funicle and flagellum blackened above.

Thorax, seen from above, much the shape of a Goodale pear (see Downing), metathorax abruptly truncate and rapidly descending, rugulose.

Lateral margin of prothorax yellow. Tegulæ pale testaceous. Legs pale rufous, or one might say brownish-orange.

Wings hyaline, beautifully iridescent, veins and stigma distinct, dark (sepia) brown. The recurrent and transverso-cubital nervures more or less broken by hyaline spots. 3d discoidal distinct. Marginal about as long as stigma.

Abdomen pitch-black, shiny, hind margins of 3d and 4th segments obscurely brownish.

Recognized by its black abdomen and orange-rufous legs; nearest to nitidella in its face markings, but still quite distinct.

Hab.—Santa Fé, N. M., June 25th. (Ckll., 1,096.)

Mr. Fox remarks that this is "very distinct and new." I owe to him the opportunity of describing it, as I had sent it to him before I became interested in the genus, and he kindly returned it that it might be included in the present paper.

NOTES ON SOME SPECIMENS OF PYRENOMYCETES IN THE SCHWEINITZ HERBARIUM OF THE ACADEMY.

BY J. B. ELLIS.

Some time during the past year (1894) there was found in the Herbarium of the Academy of Natural Sciences of Philadelphia, a package that had lain unnoticed for many years. The package was found to contain many of the missing specimens mentioned in the preface to The North Am. Pyrenomycetes. These specimens are evidently authentic and reliable, the writing on the papers in which they are wrapped being in Schweinitz's own hand, with the abbreviation L. v. S. after the names of the species described by him. In only a few cases are the habitats given, but almost all are marked as collected either at Bethlehem, Pa., or Salem, N. C. They are all very small—many of them old and without fruit.

From a careful examination of the specimens the following notes were made to enable one to recognize some of the Schweinitzian species that have hitherto been only imperfectly understood. Dr. Karl Starbäck in his "Studier i Elias Fries Svamparherbarium:" Bihang till K. Svenska Vet. Akad. Handl., Band 19, Afd. III, No. 2, 1894, has also examined some of the specimens noted and his observations agree with those here recorded:—

Chætomium olivaceum C. & E., Grev., VI, p. 96. Sphæria Douglasii Schw., in Herb. Schw.

On dead herbaceous stems. Shores of Lake Huron (Prof. Douglas). Comm. Dr. Torrey.

Venturia cincinnata Fr., Summ. Veg. Scand., p. 405. Sphæria cincinnata Fr., S. M., H, p. 451.

Perithecia clustered, ovate-globose, 150μ diam., clothed with black, spreading spines $25-40 \times 4-5\mu$. Asci subsessile, clavate-cylindrical, $40-50 \times 8-10\mu$, paraphysate. The specc. were not fully mature and the sporidia could not be accurately made out.

On the lower surface of leaves of Vaccinium. Bethlehem, Pa. (Schw.).

¹ L. v. S. is the abbreviation used by Schweinitz to indicate his name: Ludovicus von Schweinitz.

Lasiosphæria setosa (Schw.).

Sphæria selosa Schw., Syn. N. Am., 1,533.

Perithecia gregarious, superficial, ovate-conical, about \(\frac{3}{4} \) mm. high and ½ mm. broad, clothed except the black, entire or subsulcate, obtuse ostiolum, with tuberculiform tufts of matted hairs among which arise other, darker, longer hairs. Asci elongated, narrowed above, short-stipitate, paraphysate, 8-spored, 100-120 x 12-15". biseriate, cylindrical, hyaline, nucleate, curved near the lower end, $45-55 \times 4-5\mu$; about the same as in L. hirsuta.

On rotten wood, Bethlehem, Pa. (Schw.).

Lasiosphæria emergens (Schw.).

Sphæria emergens Schw., Syn. N. Am., 1,534.

Mycelium of brown, branching threads septate and undulate, bearing terminally (and laterally)? yellowish-brown, globose conidia 12-15μ diam, with coarsely granular contents. Sporidia nearly straight, cylindrical, hyaline, 28-32 x 4%, apparently becoming 3-septate.

Differs from L. Rhacodium in its ovate-conical perithecia.

Chætosphæria squamulata (Schw.).

Sphæria squamata Schw., Syn. N. Am., 1,538. Melanomma squamutata E. & E., N. A. Pyr., p. 184.

Sphæria squamata in Herb. Schw.

Chætosphæria squamulata Starback, Studier i Elias Fr. Syamp. Herb., p. 31.

When the N. A. P. was published we had not seen an authentic spec. of this species, which is accurately described by Starbäck, l.c., the description there given applying perfectly to the spec. in Herb. Schw. This spec., however, is labeled Spharia "squamata" L. v. S., instead of squamulata as given in Syn. N. Am. with the added note "olim S. fuscospora."

Herpotrichia diffusa (Schw.) var. rhodomphala B. & C.

Sphæria diffusa Schw., Syn. N. Am., 1,502. Sphæria rhodomphala Berk. Hook., Lond. Journ. Bot., IV, p. 212. Sph. tristis in Herb. Schw.

Amphisphæria subiculosa E. & E., Journ. Mycol., II, p. 103.

Neopeckia diffusa Starbäck, Stud. i Elias Fries Syamp, Herb., Vet. Akad Handl., 1894.

Didymotrichia diffusa Berlese, in the Proc. of the International Bot. Con-

The specc. distributed in Ell. & Evrht's N. A. F., 2,130, differ from the Schweinitzian spec. in having the perithecia smaller (about ³/₄ mm.), and less crowded, and in their rather smaller, less distinctly constricted sporidia. These differences, however, seem hardly to be of specific value, all the other characters being the same, and it seems

better to put the N. A. F. spece. as a mere var. of that in Herb. Schw., viz., var. rhodomphala Berk. Sphæria rhodomphala Berk., l. c.

Rosellinia araneosa (Pers.).

Sphæria araneosa Pers., Icon. et descr., 1, p. 24, tab. VII, fig. 6, a-h. Rosellinia araneosa Sacc., Syll., I, p. 259.

Perithecia crowded in elongated groups $\frac{1}{2}-1$ cm. long, 3-4 mm. wide, globose, papillate, $\frac{3}{4}$ mm. diam. Sporidia (free spores) inequilaterally elliptical, brown, continuous, $7-9 \times 5-6 p$.

Has the external aspect of Rosellinia medullaris (Wallr.), from which it differs in its rather smaller perithecia and very different sporidia.

Rosellinia thelena Fr., var. terrestris.

Spharia terrestris Schw, in Herb.

Perithecia depressed-globose, grayish-brown, smooth, with a distinct papilliform ostiolum, gregarious, or crowded, about $\frac{3}{4}$ mm. diam., connected at base by a thin, brown subiculum of matted hairs. Asci (p. sp.) $130 \times 6p$, paraphysate, 8-spored. Sporidia overlapping-uniseriate, oblong-fusoid, deep brown, continuous, straight, $22-25 \times 5-7p$, with a straight, hyaline, mucronate appendage at each end.

On the ground, New York State (Schw.).

Melanomma exile (Schw.).

Spharia exile, Schw, in Herb, Schw,

Perithecia scattered, erumpent-superficial, black, minute, 120–150g diam., finally slightly collapsed. Ostiolum conic-papilliform. The asci could not be made out but sporidia (free spores) were abundant, oblong-elliptical, 13–16 x 5–6g, 3-septate and brown, occasionally with one or two cells divided by a longitudinal septum. The subiculum (arachnoid, whitish) is hardly perceptible. The perithecia, if pilose at all, are very indistinctly so.

Rosellinia medullaris (Wallr.).

Sphæria medultaris Wallr., Fl. Crypt. Germ., II, p. 792.

The spec. in Herb. Schw. labeled *Sphæria mammiformis* is this species. The perithecia are too small for R. mammiformis, and distinctly ovate. The purplish pruinose pubescence is also distinctly to be seen. Sporidia oblong or oblong-elliptical, often subinequilateral, $18-22 \times 8-10\mu$.

Rosellinia rhodomela (Schw.), not Fr.

Perithecia gregarious, superficial, minute (2002), ovate or sub-

globose, with a papilliform ostiolum soon perforated, seated on a red subiculum and clothed with a thin, dirty rose-colored, pulveraceotomentose coat. The mycelium is very thin and scanty and the wood is stained red in the part occupied by the perithecia. The substance of the perithecia themselves also has a reddish tint. Asci cylindrical, p. sp. $68-75 \times 8\mu$, short-stipitate, 8-spored, paraphysate. Sporidia uniseriate, elliptical or subglobose, opake, $8-12 \times 5-7\mu$.

Rosellinia imposita Schw.

Sphæria imposita Schw., Syn. N. Am., 1,503.

This differs from R. aquila only in the scanty subiculum.

Sporidia oblong, continuous, brown, $18-24 \times 6-8\mu$.

Ceratostomella investita (Schw.).

```
Sphæria investila Schw., in Herb. Fries.
Sphæria investita in Schw. Syn. N. Am., 1,621?
Sphæria vestita Schw., in Herb. Schw.
Čeralostomella investita Starbäck, l. c.
```

Perithecia gregarious, immersed, or partly superficial, 400μ diam., beset around the lower part with slender, black, septate hairs 80--120 x 3μ , and pubescent with shorter, finer hairs above. Ostiola cylindrical, 1 mm. or more long, erumpent through a felt-like brownish-yellow tomentum overspreading the surface of the wood.

Asci cylindrical, $60-65 \times 6-7p$, with a short stipe, p. sp. 50-60p long. Paraphyses none. Sporidia uniscriate, or subbiseriate above, oblong-elliptical, $6-8 \times 34p$, hyaline, 2-nucleate.

There can be no doubt that this is the same as the spec. examined by Starbäck, in Herb. Fries, but it does not agree entirely with the diagnosis given by Schweinitz, as the ostiola are not "sulcate-tuberculose," nor are they "thickened above." The spec. from Herb. Schw. was labeled "Sphæria vestita" L. v. S., and was on rotten wood, Bethlehem Pa., "vestita" being apparently a lapsus calami for investita.

```
Amphisphæria papilla (Schw.).
```

```
Spharia papilla Schw., Syn. Car., 159.
Melanopsamma papilla (Schw.), N. A. Pyr., p. 178.
```

Perithecia conic-hemispherical, with the base slightly sunk in the wood, 3_4 -1 mm. diam. with a distinct conic-papilliform ostiolum. Asci cylindrical, short-stipitate, paraphysate, p. sp. $100-120 \times 12-15\mu$. Sporidia overlapping-uniseriate, fusoid-oblong, subinequilateral, brown, uniseptate, slightly constricted, $25-32 \times 8-12\mu$.

On rotten wood, Bethlehem, Pa.

This has the outward appearance of the specc. on white oak bark, mentioned in N. A. Pyr., p. 178, but the asci and sporidia are smaller, and the latter are brown. Notwithstanding these discrepancies, the Newfield specc. are no doubt referable to Spharia papilla Schw.

Trematosphæria mastoidea (Fr.).

Starbäck, l. c., gives as syn. of this species: Spharia albicans Schw., Svn. Car., 176, and Sphæria obtecta, Schw., Syn. Car., 206.

The spec. in Herb. Schw. is entirely without fruit.

Spharia denudans Schw., Syn. N. Am., 1,625, is apparently a Trematospharia, but the spec. in Herb. Schw. is old, and the perithecia mostly broken down. A few free spores were seen, oblong, dark brown, 3-septate, $20-22 \times 7-8p$.

Trematosphæria applanata (Fr.).

Sphwria applanata Fr., S. M., H. p. 463 (in part at least).
Sphwria applanata Oudem., Anwinst. Myc. Neder., 1875–1876, p. 11.
Sphwria Aspergrenii Fr., in Herb. Schw.
Trematosphwria applanata Sacc., Syll., H, p. 120.

From the spec. in Herb. Schw. the following diagnosis has been made:-

Perithecia scattered, erumpent-superficial, depressed-hemispherical, 170-200\(rho\) diam., becoming more or less collapsed above, with a papilliform ostiolum. Asci oblong-cylindrical, short-stipitate, p. sp. 75-80 x 18-229, paraphysate, 8-spored. Sporidia obliquely uniseriate, or biseriate, clavate-oblong, 4-5- (mostly 4-) septate, and finally constricted at the septa, $24-30 \times 7-9g$, surrounded with a hvaline envelope.

This is certainly different from Trematosphuria applanata (Fr.), Fckl. Symbolæ Myc., p. 162, N. Am. Pyr., p. 206, which is an Amphispharia, having uniseptate sporidia broader below, while this has 4-5-septate sporidia narrower below. Apparently it is the same as that described by Oudemans, l. c., though he says nothing of the hyaline envelope, which is very distinct in the Schweinitzian spec.

Trematosphæria astroidea (Fr.)?

Sphæria astroidea Fr.? (in Herb. Schw.).

Perithecia gregarious, superficial ovate-globose, black, with a few, short, spreading, bristle-like hairs around the base. minute, acutely conical. Asci not seen. Sporidia oblong-fusoid, 3-4-septate, pale brown, $12-15 \times 3-3\frac{1}{2}\mu$.

On rotten wood, Bethlehem, Pa. (Schweinitz).

Trematosphæria confertula (Schw.).

Sphæria confertula Schw., Syn. N. Am., 1,508.

Perithecia densely crowded, seated on a felt-like brown subiculum and clothed below with straight, septate, bristle-like brown hairs, globose, about \(\frac{1}{3}\) mm. diam., finally collapsing to cup-shaped. Asci clavate-cylindrical, stipitate, paraphysate, 8-spored, p. sp. 60–67 x 12\(\text{n}\). Sporidia biseriate, oblong, slightly curved, hyaline and uniseptate at first, becoming brown and 3-septate but not constricted, $18-22 \times 6-7\gamma$

Whether this is the same as Amphisperia conjecta Schw., in N. A. P., p. 206, is doubtful. The spec, referred to in Syn. Car. was on bark of Sassafras, and is described as having the perithecia depressed at the apex, while in the Bethlehem spec, here described, they are deeply collapsed. Dr. Cooke who examined a spec, from Carolina, in Herb. Berk., found the sporidia uniseptate, 12 x 4g. Probably the Carolina spec, is a different thing from the Bethlehem spec, though Schweinitz in Syn. N. Am. considers them the same.

On rotten wood, Bethlehem, Pa. (Schw.).

Trematosphæria Schweinitzii E. & E.

Perithecia gregarious, semiemergent or erumpent-superficial, $4-\frac{1}{3}$ mm. diam., ovate-conical, gradually attenuated above into the conical or short-cylindrical ostiolum, or when erumpent, depressed-globose with tuberculo-papilliform ostiolum, roughish and brownish-black. Asci cylindrical, stipitate, paraphysate, p. sp. about $90 \times 8-10p$. Sporidia overlapping-uniseriate, fusoid, brown, 3-septate and constricted at the middle septum, the end cells attenuated to an obtuse point and a little paler, $19-22 \times 5-6p$.

On dead canes of *Rubus*, Bethlehem, Pa., Schw. (in Herb.), under the name of *Sphæria rostellata* Fr.

Teichospora tenacella (Fr.).

Sphæria tenacella Fr., S. M., H. p. 492.

Perithecia subseriate, semierumpent through longitudinal cracks in the epidermis, subglobose, smooth, about $\frac{1}{2}$ mm. diam., finally collapsing above. Asci not seen. Sporidia oblong or oblong-elliptical, brown, the end cells paler, 3–5 (mostly 3-) septate, with a more or less continuous longitudinal septum, 20–26 x 10–11 μ . In the oblong sporidia there are mostly only the three transverse septa with constrictions at each septum, but in the oblong-elliptical sporidia,

which make up the greater number, there is a single longitudinal septum and no constrictions.

On small, dead limbs, Bethlehem, Pa., Schw.

Amphisphæria nobilis (Schw.).

Sphæria nobilis Schw. in Herb. Schw.

Perithecia superficial, ovate-globose, black, $350-400\mu$ diam., glabrous, with an acutely papilliform ostiolum. Asci clavate-cylindrical, short-stipitate, paraphysate, $75-80 \times 12-15\mu$, 8-spored. Sporidia crowded-biseriate, oblong-fusoid, slightly curved, obtuse, brown, uniseptate, scarcely constricted, each cell with a large nucleus, $18-22 \times 6-7\mu$.

The base of the perithecia is only slightly sunk in the surface of the wood, but there is nothing to indicate that they ever become movable.

On rotten wood, Salem, N. C. (Schw.).

Lophiostoma tingens (Schw.).

Sphæria tingens Schw., Syn. N. Am., 1,591.

Perithecia entirely buried in the wood, ovate-globose, about $\frac{3}{4}$ mm. diam., subcompressed, neck flattened with the obtusely conical, subtubercular, stout; ostiolum erumpent and only slightly compressed. Asci clavate-cylindrical, short-stipitate, $110-120 \times 15-18 p$, 8-spored, with abundant, filiform paraphyses. Sporidia biseriate or oblique, broad-fusoid, hyaline, becoming brownish, 4–6- (mostly 5-) septate, $22-30 \times 6-7 p$.

On decorticated, weather-beaten wood of Sassafras, Bethlehem, Pa.

This, of course, is very different from Lophidium tingens (Ell.), in N. A. P., p. 235.

Lophiostoma Spirææ (Schw.).

Sphæria Spirææ and Sphæria crenata Schw. in Herb. Schw. Sphæria crenuta Pers., var. Spirææ Schw., Syn. N. Am., 1,599. Lophiostoma Spirææ Pk. 28th Rep., p. 76.

The diagnosis of *Lophiostoma Spiræa*, as given in N. Am. Pyr., p. 232, fits the Schweinitzian specimen exactly.

Sec. Schw.; very common on dead branches of *Spirwæ opulifolia*, Bethlehem, Pa., and Salem, N. C.

Calosphæria assecla (Schw.).

Sphæria assecia Schw., Syn. N. Am., 1,622. Valsa putchetloidea C. & E., Grev., VI, p. 92.

The diagnosis of Calosphæria pulchelloidea fits the Schweinitzian specimen of Sphæria assecla Schw. perfectly. Valsa microtheca, C. & E., l. c., is hardly more than a scattered, dwarf form.

Cryptosphæria pætula (Fr.).

Sphæria pætula Fr., S. M., 11, p. 483. Sphæria secreta C. & E., Grev., V, p. 94. Crytosphæria secreta (C. & E.) Sacc., Syll., No. 688, and Ell. & Evrht., N. A.

The Schweinitzian spec. shows no asci, but the perithecia, habit, and sporidia are the same as in *Sphæria secreta*, C. & E., leaving no doubt that the latter is the same as *Sphæria pætula* (Fr.) if, as seems probable, the spec. in Herb. Schw. is reliable.

Pseudovalsa occulta (Schw.)

Sphæria occulta in Herb. Schw.

Stroma cortical, orbicular, not circumscribed, 2–3 mm. diam., convex. Perithecia 1–5 in a stroma, 4–1 mm. diam., globose, their bases slightly sunk in the surface of the wood, ascigerous nucleus light colored. Ostiola obscure, erumpent in a small black disk, which is orbicular or narrowly and transversely elliptical, slightly raising and perforating the epidermis and closely embraced by it. Asci broad clavate-cylindrical, 180–210 x 20–30µ (including the very short stipe, 8-spored, with filiform, sparingly branched or mostly simple paraphyses. Sporidia biseriate, broad-fusoid-oblong, obtuse, 3-septate, 45–62 x 13–16µ, hyaline, becoming brownish.

Differs from *P. malbrancheana* Sacc. in its 8-spored asci and only 3-septate sporidia not hyaline at the ends.

Diatrypella obscurata (Schw.).

Sphæria obscurata Schw. (in Herb.).

Perithecia large (\frac{3}{4} mm.), either lying singly, or 2-6 together in a subcuticular stroma 2-6 mm. diam., black and rough outside, white within, blackening the surface of the wood which is also deeply penetrated by a dark, circumscribing line enclosing several stromata. Asci clavate, 75-80 x 12-15\(\rho\), p. sp. about 50\(\rho\), long, polysporous. Sporidia irregularly crowded, yellow in the mass, hyaline when seen singly, allantoid, moderately curved, with a nucleus near each end, 5-6 x 1\(\rho\).

On limbs of some shrub or tree, Bethlehem, Pa., Schw. Hypoxylon annulatum (Schw.) Mont.

Sphæria annulata Schw. in litteris ad Fries. See Fr. Elench., II, p. 64.

Sphæria annulata B. depressa Fr., l. e.
Sphæria truncata Schw. in litt. Fr. Elech., l. c., but (sec. Fries) not Sphæria truncata Schw. in Syn. Car.

Hypoxylon annulatum Mont., Syll. Crypt., p. 213.

The spec. of *Sphæria truncata* Schw. from Herb. Schw. agrees perfectly with spece. of *Hypoxylon annulatum* distributed in Ell. & Evrht's N. Am. Fungi, 2d Series, 2,353.

Phoma pyrina (Schw.).

Sphæria pyrina Schw. in Herb. Schw.

Perithecia thickly scattered, subepidermal, small (4 mm.), finally rupturing the epidermis but not prominent. Sporules hyaline, compressed; when viewed in front, ovate, 5-6 x 3y; seen edgewise, allantoid, 5-6 x 1-14y.

On dead apple tree limbs, Bethlehem, Pa. (Schw.).

Phoma Samararum Desm.

Sphæria Samaræ Schw., Syn. N. Am., 1,703.

On Samaræ of Fraxinus, Bethlehem, Pa. (Schw.).

Starbäck (l. c.) also finds a *Sphæropsis* on the spec. of *Sphæria Samara*, in Herb. Fries.

Phoma tageticola (Schw.).

```
Sphæria tageticola Schw., Syn. N. Am., 1,729.
Phoma herbarum, var. tageticola Starbäck, l. c., p. 52.
```

Perithecia aggregated or solitary, papillate, white inside, globose-depressed. Sporules cylindrical, hyaline, 2–3-nucleate, obtuse, 8–12 x 2-3n.

Vermicularia Cacti (Schw.).

```
Sphæria Cacti Schw., Syn. Car., 227.
Vermicularia Cacti (Schw.). Starbäck, l. c., p. 63, with a full description.
```

The spece. in Herb. Schw. are evidently a *Vermicularia*, but too poorly developed to allow of an accurate diagnosis.

Sphæropsis Taxi (Schw.).

```
Sphæria Taxi Schw. in Herb.
Sphæropsis Taxi Berk., Outlines. p. 316.
Phoma Taxi Sacc., Syll., III, p. 128.
```

Perithecia subcuticular, small (200 mm.), finally perforated, the papilliform ostiolum erumpent. Sporules oblong-elliptical, brown, continuous, 17–20 x 8–10 μ .

On dead leaves of *Taxus*, Bethlehem, Pa. (Schw.). Sphæria *Taxi*, Sow., sec. De Not. is a *Diplodia*.

Sphæropsis Schweinitzii E. & E.

```
Sphæria caulium Schw. (in Herb.).
```

On dead herbaceous stems, Bethlehem, Pa., Schw.

Perithecia erumpent-superficial, hemispherical, rough, $\frac{1}{4}-\frac{1}{2}$ mm. diam., with a papilliform ostiolum. Sporules oblong-elliptical, brown, with a single large nucleus, $15-20 \times 8-10\mu$.

```
Sphæropsis Sumachi (Schw.) C. & E.
```

```
Spheria Sumachi Selw., Syn. N. Am., 1,425.
```

Sphæria subsolitaria Schw. in Herb. Schw. Sphæropsis Sumachi C. & E., Grev., V. p. 31, pl. 75, fig. 11.

These are all pycnidia of *Sphæria ambigua* Schw., Syn. N. Am., 1,492 = *Botryosphæria fuliginosa* (M. & N.). See N. A. Pyr., p. 546.

Sphæropsis Ruborum (Schw.).

```
Sphwria Ruborum Schw., Syn. N. Am., 1,677.
Sphwropsis rubicola C. & E., Grev., VI, p. 2, pl. 95, fig. 2.
```

The spec. in Herb. Schw. affords no spores; but Starbäck (l. c.) finds spece. of *Spharia Ruborum* Schw. in Herb. Fr., which are identical with spece. of *Spharopsis rubicola* C. & E.

```
Sphæropsis pericarpii (Schw.).
```

```
Sphæria pericarpii Schw., Syn. N. Am., 1,590.
Sphæropsis pericarpii Pk. 25th Rep., p. 85.
Sphæropsis Caryæ C. & E., Grev., V. p. 52?
Sphæria involucri Schw. in Herb. Schw.?
```

On pericarp of hickory nuts, Bethlehem, Pa. (Schw.), N. York State (Peck.), New Jersey (Ellis).

In the Schweinitzian spec. of S. involueri, some of the sporules are uniseptate, but the greater number are without septa. The sporules in all the above quoted specc. are about 20-25 x 10-12 μ .

```
Discosia placentula (Schw.).
```

Sphæria placentula Schw. in Herb.

Discoid, orbicular, about $\frac{1}{2}$ mm. diam., black, somewhat wrinkled, umbilicate-depressed in the center, the papilliform ostiolum seated in the center of the depression. Sporules oblong-cylindrical, slightly curved, hyaline, faintly 4-nucleate, $10-13 \times 1\frac{1}{2}-2\mu$, with an oblique, hyaline, slender bristle at each end about as long as the spore itself.

On some decaying leaf (Tilia)?, Bethlehem, Pa. (Schweinitz.).

```
Sphæria fibriseda Schw., Syn. N. Am., 1,542.
```

Perithecia globose or oftener suboblong, 55-75µ diam., very abundant but entirely sterile—no asci or sporidia. Apparently an abortive Nectria.

```
Sphæria viridiatra Schw., Syn. N. Am., 1,537.
```

The perithecia are immature, but to all outward appearance, this is, as stated in N. A. P., p. 748, Calonectria chlorinella Cke.

```
Sphæria palina Fr. (in Herb. Schw.).
Cytispora exasperans E. & E. in Proc. Acad. Nat. Sci. Phil., Nov. 1884, p. 360, is the same as this.
```

Sec Starbäck, l. c., p. 59, Sphæria palina Fr., belongs to the Friesian genus Glatinium.

"Perithecia loosely gregarious, cespitose or subconfluent, subglobose at first, then erumpent-superficial, depressed-cylindrical, or almost thick-discoid, with a large, irregular opening; almost rimose-dehiscent, black, about 150μ high and 250μ broad. Sporules cylindrical, straight, hyaline, $7-10 \times 2-2\frac{1}{2}\mu$, borne terminally or laterally on fillform basidia of various length."

From the above diagnosis it is plain that the *Spharia palina* in Herb. Schw. is quite distinct from *Sphæria palina* Fr.

Sphæria Gossypii Sehw., Syn. Car., 207.

This is an obscure thing. The inner membrane of the cotton boll is wrinkled or roughened in drying so as to give the appearance of minute perithecia, but there is no fruit or even any real perithecia.

Spharia fraxicola Schw., Syn. N. Am., 1,787.

The spec. has the aspect of *Spherella maculiformis*, but is entirely sterile.

Spharia vilis Fr., in Herb. Schw., is Obleria modesta, Fekl., and quite different from Spharia vilis, Fr., in Fr. S. M., II, p. 466. See Ell. & Evrht., N. A. Pyr., p. 217.

Sphæria stricta Pers., Syn., p. 59,

There are two spece; one with scattered, buried perithecia (*Ceratostoma cirrhosa* (Pers.), the other with clustered, superficial perithecia. The latter may be *Ceratostomella stricta*, but the perithecia are empty and broken, only the lower part remaining.

Sphæria mamillana Fr. in Herb. Schw.

The spec. so labeled is the same as Myxosporium nitidum B. & C.

Sphæria Tiliæ Schw., in Herb. Schw. and Sphæria distincta Schw., Syn. North Am., 1,655, are (sec. specc. in Herb. Schw.) only the sterile pycnidia of Melanconis Tiliæ Tul., or of M. tiliacea (Ell.).

Sphæria Polygonati Schw., Syn. N. Am., 1,793, is a young and undeterminable Vermicularia.

Sphæria Andromedæ Schw., Syn. N. Am., 1,796.

Perithecia subcuticular, minute, thickly scattered over the lower side of the leaf, not in spots.

Old and without fruit of any sort.

The following species as represented in Herb. Schw. are undeterminable; either old, immature, or sterile, viz:—

Spharia	aggregata Sch	iw.	Sphærie	a lilacina	Schw.
	albocrustata		64	moricola	"
* *	and romedicola			navicularis	
	apertiuscula	4.5		nigrella	"
"	Asclepiadis		4.4	nigrocin c ta	"
"	boleticola			obsita	" "
"	castamicola	* 1	"	Panici	"
"	cinerascens	"		pruina	"
"	circumseissa		"	punctaus	"
46	Corni	"	"	rudis	"
4.6	Cucurbitacearum	* *	4.6	scapincola	"
"	Daphnidis	44		seriata	
"	herbicola		4.6	subbulla ns	"
"	in can escens	4.4		subseriata	"
" "	Juglandis				

DESCRIPTIONS OF NEW MAMMALS FROM FLORIDA AND SOUTHERN CALIFORNIA.

BY SAMUEL N. RHOADS.

1. Atalapha borealis seminola subsp. nov. Type, ad. 3, No. 649, Col. of S. N. Rhoads, Tarpon Springs, Hernando Co., Florida. Col. by W. S. Dickinson, July 12, 1892.

Description.—Somewhat smaller than A. borealis with a relatively Body colors above, from crown to tip of tail, including ears, feet, interfemoral membrane and hairy spaces at upper base of pollex and on proximal upper margins of the fifth metacarpal, uniform, cinnamon-brown, sparingly and minutely tipped with ash on the cervical, dorsal, and anterior interfemoral regions. cheeks, and chin, yellowish-brown. Throat, neck, and breast, like back but more strongly tipped with ash. Abdomen like chin; hairy lower surfaces of wings cinnamon along sides of body, fading to orange-brown at the bases of metacarpals. Ear membranes dark brown, postbrachial membranes but slightly darker than in borealis. the antebrachial decidedly darker; interfemoral membrane nearly naked above on the distal third, the inferior hairy space at root of tail being less extensive than in borealis. Basal half of body hairs sooty, the light interspaces occupying one-fourth, the cinnamon band and ashy tip the remainder.

Measurements.—Total length, 95 mm.; tail vertebræ, 40; hind foot, 10:— (average of 3 adults—length, 90; tail, 43; foot, 10: average of five A borealis—length, 100; tail, 50; foot, 8.5). Skull of type—Naso-occipital length, 11.2; zygomatic width, 9.2; postpalatal notch to foramen magnum, 5.8; length of mandible, 9.3.

It has long been known that specimens of the Red Bat from Florida were unusually dark colored but it was supposed that this was an inconstant variety of the northern form. Several specimens from Tarpon Springs, in my collection, all show the same peculiarities of coloration, and, in a recent paper, I referred them doubtfully to A. pfeifferi of Cuba, not having specimens of the Cuban form for com-

^{1 &}quot;Contributions to the Mammalogy of Florida," Proc. A. N. S., 1894.

parison. Since then Mr. Chapman² has not only stated that the Florida specimens examined by him are darker than typical borealis but that pfeifferi differs from borealis in its "brighter" colors. This statement removes the last objection to recognizing the Florida Red Bat as a well-marked and hitherto undefined subspecies of Atalapha borealis.

 Peromyscus insignis sp. nov. Type, ad. 3, No. 1,308, Col. of S. N. Rhoads, Dulzura, San Diego Co., California. Col. by Charles Marsh, Aug. 21, 1893.

Description.—Size very large, ears, feet, and whiskers of maximum size, tail very long, considerably exceeding length of head and body. Colors above light brownish-gray, strongly shaded with coarse, black hairs, grayest on head, blackest on back, brownest on rump and thighs; sides, from whiskers to hams, including upper half of forearm, washed with fawn, becoming ochraceous on forearm and along division of upper and lower body colors; under surfaces, including pes, manus, wrist, and lower (inner) surfaces of limbs and lower half of tail, a uniform, clear, grayish-white, the hair plumbeous basally; whiskers black; upper half of tail, sooty; ears nearly naked, the membrane within and without of a smoke-brown hue and equally clothed on both sides with sparse, minute, grayish hairs.

Skull—Small for the size of animal, rostrum short and slender; nasals short, their bases distinctly anterior to the posterior extension of the premaxillaries, the latter reaching behind anterior plane of orbits; frontals rounded posteriorly; audital bulke inflated; incisive foramina short, wide at base, and much narrowed anteriorly.

Measurements (of type in millimeters).—Total length, 233; tail vertebræ, 132; hind foot, 26; ear (from crown), 23. Skull—Total length, 28.7; basilar length, 21; nasals, 10.4; zygomatic expansion, 15; interorbital constriction, 4.3; length of mandible, 14.8; width of mandible, 7.5.

During a recent cursory examination of a series of thirty or more White-footed Mice from the West Cascade region of California south of San Francisco Bay, which had long laid in my collection as undoubted specimens of the "Parasitic Mouse" of Cooper, described in 1848, by Gambel, from a Montercy specimen under the name Mus californicus, I was surprised to find those from San Diego County uniformly of a grayer (less brown) color above and lacking the

² Bull, Amer. Mus. Nat. Hist., 1894, 343.

brown vent and fulvous suffusion of throat and breast characteristic of more northern specimens. A comparison of the skulls of these soon showed constant and specific peculiarities, the most striking being the posterior rounding of the frontal bones of San Diego County specimens contrasted with the peculiar right-angled aspect of the fronto-parietal sutures in typical *Peromyscus californicus*.

The ears of the southern species are much larger even than those of *californicus* and the size of the animal in length measurements considerably exceeds its rival.

The two have been confounded in previous descriptions and the southern form is probably responsible for the apparently exaggerated statements of the dimensions of typical californicus.

I am at a loss to account for the conditions described by Dr. J. A. Allen³ regarding certain specimens of *Peromyscus* of the *californicus* type from Santa Ysabel and Dulzura being darker and smaller than those from Santa Clara County, my own series showing exactly reversed characters.

I may also state in this connection that none of my specimens from either locality have white-tipped tails.

 Thomomys altivallis sp. nov. Type, ad. Q, No. 1,927, Col. of S. N. Rhoads, San Bernardino Mts., California (alt. 5,000 ft.). Col. by R. B. Herron, Aug. 10, 1894.

Description.—Size medium, smaller than T. tolteens Allen, but larger than T. monticolus Allen. Above dull chestnut-brown, becoming darker dorsally and along upper sides of head, the middle crown and median line of back nearly black, the sides washed with fulvous. Nose, chops, and ears, dusky, the latter being bordered anteriorly by a narrow line, and beneath and behind by a broad patch of sooty black reaching nearly to occiput. Beneath plumbeous-gray, washed with rusty (the plumbeous in worn specimens strongly predominating). Throat, feet, and legs normally of the same color as rest of under parts; tail grayish. In the type there are albinistic white patches across throat, on forelegs, and at root of tail.

Skull long and narrow, the zygomic tapering toward the rostrum, which is relatively long and wide. Interparietal narrow and (in the type) longer than wide; nasals rather long and acutely pointed on

³ Bull. Amer. Mus. N. Hist., 1893, 187.

the outer posterior corners, the latter coming far short of the nasal prolongations of the premaxillaries. Upper and lower incisors unusually wide and strong, the upper inner sulcus scarcely noticeable without a glass. Molar dentition likewise unusually massive. The coronoid process of mandible is more erect than usually seen in the genus and terminates in a sharp point.

Measurements (of type in millimeters).—Total length, 228; tail vertebræ, 74; hind foot, 29; arc of middle fore-claw, 11.5. Skull—Total length, 39.7; basilar length, 34; greatest zygomatic width, 23.2; interorbital constriction, 7; length of nasals, 13; terminal width of upper pair of incisors, 4.6.

Three specimens of this gopher, taken at varying elevations of from 5,000 to 7,000 feet in the San Bernardino Mountains by Mr. Herron, form the basis of the foregoing description.

Though somewhat affected by albinism, as stated in the description, I have chosen the type as being the most typical of the three specimens, the other two being less fully developed in cranial characters and are in more worn pelage. The type may be considered representative of the maximum development of the species, the others averaging considerably less in body and cranial measurements. This species may be compared to three described forms. From T. toltecus it differs in a smaller body, longer tail, and much smaller and more elongate skull, also in the darker upper and very much darker lower body colors; from T. monticolus the San Bernardino gopher differs radically in the small size and narrowness of the interparietal, in the marked prolongation and acuteness of the frontointermaxillary suture beyond the nasals, in its wide mastoid and zygomatic development, and in the diminution of the inner ridges of the faces of the upper incisors. In color, altivallis differs from monticolus in a less marked degree, but in the same respects as already described in its separation from tolteeus. In some respects altivallis resembles botto from Nicasio, California. It may be distinguished therefrom by its more fulyous shade above, by the dark dorsal stripe, black nose, and sooty under parts, and by the greater size of manus and strength of fore claws. Cranially botter is more massive, with a slender rostrum and weaker dentition, narrower interparietal and wide zygomæ. In altivallis there are no parietal ridges which are so characteristic of botto of same age.

 Thomomys botte pallescens subsp. nov. Type, ad. 3, No. 1.932, Col. of S. N. Rhoads, Grapelands, San Bernardino Valley, California. Col. by R. B. Herron, March 22, 1894.

Description.—Size large, feet, relatively, of medium size, with short, thick claws. Color above, dull, tawny-brown, lightest on rump, browner on nape, with blackish shade on head. Ears, hind-ear patch and chops, sooty; feet and lower surfaces of limbs, ash; breast, belly, vent and lower margin of sides, tawny-ash. Skull massive, angular; dentition relatively weak; interparietal longer than wide.

Measurements.—Total length, 260 mm.; tail vertebræ, 89; hind foot, 33.5; middle claw of manus, 9.2. Skull—Total length, 39; greatest zygomatic breadth, 24.4; basilar length, 35.5; length of nasals, 11.9; interorbital constriction, 6.9; length of mandible, 25.

A series of nine specimens from two localities in the San Bernardino Valley and two from Banning, California, show constant and easily recognized color differences from typical specimens of bottee from Nicasio. The tail of type specimen is much longer than the average, which is about the same as in bottee. The heavily ossified, angular skull, in all its characters, is similar to that of bottee. What Pallescens is to bottee, both geographically and anatomically, Neotoma fuscipes dispar is to Neotoma fuscipes.

Thomomys fulvus nigricans subsp. nov. Type, ad. 3. No. 2.007, Col. of S. N.
Rhoads, Witch Creek, San Diego Co., California. Col. by F. Stephens,
Dec. 22, 1893.

Description.—Size small; tail rather short and well haired; pelage full and long. Color above, uniform blackish-brown, becoming fulvous on the sides and along the upper line of belly, then grayish on limbs and feet and lower belly line, then strong fulvous on median line of breast and abdomen and ventral region. The lips, cheekpouches, and ears are sooty, and the hairs of under parts are basally of the same color, imparting an unusually dark aspect to slightly worn specimens.

Skull—Of the slender build, wide interparietal and relatively massive dentition of the fulvus type.

Measurements.—Total length, 215 mm.; tail vertebræ, 72; hind foot, 28. Skull—Total length, 37; basilar length, 33; greatest zygomatic breadth, 23; length of nasals, 13; interorbital constriction, 6; length of mandible, 23.

Eleven examples of this form, recently forwarded by Mr. Stephens,

have been compared with a series of fulrus loaned by the American Museum of Natural History through the courtesy of Dr. J. A. Allen. Specimens of same age and season from southern Arizona show that the San Diego County animal is uniformly blacker and less fulvous, but the close resemblance in cranial characters of the two series will not justify their separation as full species. Two specimens from the San Jacinto and Cuyamaca Mountains, respectively, taken at altitudes of five to six thousand feet, are identical with those from Witch Creek.

Note on Thomomys perpallidus.

A large series of beautifully prepared specimens of T. perpallidus have incidentally been examined in my studies of the southern California forms. The cranial characters of these specimens compared with those of fulvus of similar age and size, show considerable agreement. Of these may be specially noted the broad interparietal, wide, heavy incisors and molars, and the slenderness of the bones of the zygomatic arch. Correlated with their cranial likeness it may be noted that darker summer specimens of perpallidus form a close intergrade of color with lighter examples of fulvus, connecting, in an unexpected manner, the extreme light phase of the former with the darker phase of the latter species. Not having specimens from any locality between Agua Caliente, California, and the San Francisco Mts., Arizona, I am unable to do more than conjecture whether an uninterrupted series would not justify naming the Mojave Desert Gopher Thomomys fulvus perpallidus. So far as the evidence goes, however, the relationship of the two animals is quite close.

Through the kindness of Dr. J. A. Allen, 1 was able to secure a loan from the American Museum of Natural History of typical specimens of several species of *Thomomys* from upper and Lower California and Arizona, without which the conclusions arrived at in this paper would have been of little value.

FEBRUARY 5.

Mr. Charles P. Perot in the Chair.

Twenty-four persons present.

The death of George A. Rex, M.D., a member, on the 4th inst., was announced.

On a New Method of Studying Cell Motion.—CHARLES LESTER LEONARD, M.D. communicated notes of a lecture delivered January 15, 1895:—

Since the enunciation by Virchow, in 1858, of his theory of cellular pathology the attention of the scientific world has been centered about the study of this unit. Nearly all the unsolved problems of medical science involve, in one way or another, the consideration of some one of the functions of the cell.

It is my purpose in this paper to call attention to a new method of studying one of these functions. I have chosen as illustrations, some of the well-known facts of physiology already seen and described by competent observers, and have confined the greater part of my study to cell motion as exemplified in the movements of the red and white blood corpuseles.

The possibility of these studies was suggested by the successful

result of an experiment in instantaneous photomicrography.

The method to be illustrated consists in the making of a consecutive series of instantaneous photomicrographs of the same microscopic field taken at definite intervals, and the comparative study of the series. The results obtained by this method are the elimination to a greater extent of the personal equation of the observer, the procuring of incontestable proof of phenomena observed, the extension of the observations over any length of time, and the possibility of studying the changes occurring over the entire field at any one moment. The method also enables the student to study the condition of a fresh, living, unstained specimen for any length of time, in fields taken at definite intervals.

The original magnifications were one and two-thousand diameters measured by the projection of a stage micrometer upon the screen; the lantern multiplies these diameters by forty, giving on the screen 40,000 and 80,000 diameters. The time of exposure was instantaneous, at least relatively with regard to the motion of the bodies, varying in different pictures from two, to one-fourth of a second.

The results obtained as regards the photomicrography of unstained

specimens is illustrated by six photomicrographs of human blood in the different forms which it assumes upon the warm stages.

The method of study is illustrated by the following series:—

Series A.—The amedoid motion of the white blood corpuscle. The change of shape and motion with relation to the surrounding stationary and identical fields is well marked.

Series B .- This series shows the power of the white blood corpuscle in forcing its way through a mass of red crenated and adherent blood corpuscles.

Series C.—Is of marked interest; a white corpuscle has seized upon a red corpuscle and a series of photomicrographs shows that it has dragged it through a considerable distance in a field which is proved to be stationary and identical in all the photomicrographs.

Series D.—This series shows motion in a red blood corpuscle, situated in a field in which the series proves no other motion took place during one half hour. This motion must, therefore, have been produced by some inherent power in the red blood corpuscle, and as the photomicrographs show that no twist has occurred, the motion cannot be due to a previous torsion, and may therefore be considered a truly amæboid motion of the red blood corpuscle.

Series E. and F.—Show the diapedesis of the red blood corpuscle from a capillary in which the blood is in motion and from one in which there is stasis of the blood. This phenomenon, therefore, occurs under two opposite or nearly opposite conditions as regards intra-vascular blood pressure, indicating, perhaps, that diapedesis is not a filtration due to pressure, but is due to the amedoid motion and power of the red blood corpuscles.

Series G.—This series shows an empty capillary. Along the inner surface of its wall may be seen white corpuscles, in which the series indicates movement. The diapedesis of two red blood corpuscles from this empty capillary tends to strengthen the belief in

the amceboid motion of the red blood cornuscle.

Further photomicrographs illustrate the position of the corpuscles within the capillaries, and show the presence of nuclei in the red corpuscles of the frog while in the living tissues. Different forms of the malarial plasmodia, and the application of the method to path-

ological studies are illustrated by other photomicrographs.

The pictures are not shown as the perfect results of this method, or as the outcome of research by it. They are simply to illustrate the author's method of studying cell motion. Inferences based on the pictures are foreign to the purpose of the communication, which is intended merely to demonstrate a method of study worthy of scientific consideration. Its usefulness in producing accurate illustrations, both for publication and for lantern slides, cannot be overestimated, as it supplies pictures whose counterpart can be found under the microscope.

February 12.

The President, General Isaac J. Wistar, in the Chair.

Thirty persons present.

The Biological and Microscopical Section presented the following minute:—

GEORGE A. REX, M. D.

The Biological and Microscopical Section of the Academy of Natural Sciences of Philadelphia, in view of the sudden death of Dr. George A. Rex on the 4th inst., deem it appropriate that a minute be made upon its records in appreciation of the loss it has sustained.

Or. Rex became a member of the Academy in January, 1881, and in December, 1881, he was elected a member of the Section. He served as its Conservator from November 3, 1890, until his death.

Dr. Rex was the highest authority on the Myxomycetes in the United States. It was his enthusiastic study of this group that first brought him to the Section, and his communications on this subject formed an interesting part of nearly every meeting. He was the author of numerous species, which, owing to his extreme conservatism, will doubtless continue to bear his name. Many forms, new to him, remained in his collection unnamed for years, and were only published when he had thoroughly convinced himself that they were really new to science.

Although he was interested principally in the Myxomycetes, he was an earnest student of the lower orders of fungi and an ardent admirer of everything beautiful in microscopic nature.

Dr. Rex was always a faithful and tireless worker for the interests of the Academy, and those who came in contact with him as fellow-student and colleague could not fail to appreciate his genial disposition and his faithfulness in friendship.

As a professional man his work brought him into all grades of life, and it is especially among the poor and needy that may be found to-day a sincere and heartfelt grief which constitutes his only reward for many hours of toil.

Hon. John Cadwalader was elected a member of Council to fill the vacancy caused by the death of George A. Rex, M.D.

February 19.

The President, GENERAL ISAAC J. WISTAR, in the Chair.

Twenty-four persons present.

A paper entitled "New Subspecies of the Gray Fox and Say's Chipmunk," by Samuel N. Rhoads, was presented for publication.

FEBRUARY 26.

The President, GENERAL ISAAC J. WISTAR, in the Chair.

Twenty-eight persons present.

Papers under the following titles were presented for publication:—
"The Eocene Tertiary of Texas east of the Brazos River," by
Wm. Kennedy.

"Description of New Species of Achatinella from the Hawaiian Islands," by D. D. Baldwin.

"Notes on the Dentition and Jaws of Achatinellidæ," by Henry Sutor and H. M. Gwatkin.

Mr. Silas L. Schumo was elected a member.

P. B. Sarasin of Basel, Switzerland, was elected a correspondent. The following were ordered to be printed:—

NEW SUBSPECIES OF THE GRAY FOX AND SAY'S CHIPMUNK.

BY SAMUEL N. RHOADS.

Urocyon cinereo-argenteus floridanus subsp. nov. Type, yg. ad. & No. 1.837, Col. of S. N. Rhoads. Tarpon Springs, Florida. Col. by W. S. Dickinson, Dec. 1894.

Description.—Smaller than cinereo-argenteus of the Middle States, with relatively shorter hind foot, tail, and ears, and harsher pelage. Skull characters not appreciably different from the typical form. Crown from between eyes (including space between ears and eyes to black malar stripe), upper neck, back, rump, sides, upper surfaces of legs and feet mixed silver-gray, much as in the northern animal. Chin, margin of lips, whisker patch, upper line and tip of tail and an indistinct double stripe reaching from the nose through and under eyes and joining on cheeks, black. Hind ears, sides of neck to forelegs, broad band across throat and under surface of foreleg rusty brown. Throat and cheek-stripe, from anterior canthus of eye, white. Anterior upper lip adjoining muzzle, brownish-white. Breast, belly, vent, inner surfaces of hams and inner base of fore-legs pale rusty fulvous, a few grayish-white hairs near vent. Soles of feet cinnamon, with dusky borders.

Measurements (of type, taken from dry skin).—Total length, 900 mm.; hind foot, 125; tail vertebræ, 260; ear, from crown, 60: (Of old, adult topotype; length, 910; foot, 125; tail. 310; ear, 63). Skull—Total length, 114; basilar length, 103; zygomatic expansion, 65; interorbital expansion, 35; length of nasals, 41; length of mandible, 86; width of mandible, 33.

Two specimens, male and female, from the vicinity of Tarpon Springs, one in winter and the other in summer pelage, show such well-marked differences from the Gray Fox of Virginia and the Middle States, I feel no hesitation in considering them sufficient indication that the fox of southern Florida should be separated from the northern animal.

Besides the difference in dimensions already stated in the description, the Florida fox may be recognized by the paleness of the fulvous color of breast and belly and by the almost entire absence of white on these parts so conspicuous in specimens from Virginia and New

Jersey. It lacks entirely the white stripe on the inside of hind legs, and the rusty throat patch is much longer (3 or 4 inches) than in cinereo-argenteus, in which it often forms a narrow collar searcely dividing the white of lower head and throat from that of breast.

As I have already pointed out, priority in naming the Gray Fox belongs to Müller, who described it in 1776. Probably in the same year a plate of this animal had been published by Schreber (Saugthiere, Tab. XCII), on which he used the name "Canis cinereo-argenteus Briss." The text belonging to the volume (Band III) in which this plate was bound bears the date 1778. In the text Schreber nowhere imposes the Latin name because of his expressed doubt whether "Der Grisfuchs" might not be the same as "Der Virginische Fuchs," which he named Canis virginianus. It is, therefore, apparent that cinereo-argenteus was not adopted by Schreber but was merely quoted on the plate to denote the animal which he considered the same as the Canis cinereo-argenteus of Brisson. Schreber's plate of Der Virginische Fuchs is copied from the preposterous one of Catesby, while that of Der Grisfuchs is not a bad representation of the Gray Fox, and his description of the animal (pp. 360, 361) is the first accurate one published, in fact it would be hard to find a more reliable diagnosis of the external characters of the northern form than this of Schreber's, taken from a furrier's pelt, sent from America to Germany.

Returning to Müller's description we find the additional statement that his Canis cinereo-argenteus is based on Brisson's animal as well as on Schreber's plate above mentioned, but he gives no habitat. Brisson (Règne Animal, 1756, p. 241) gives it: "Habitat in Carolina, & Virginia in cavis arboribus." The Gray Foxes which I have examined from North Carolina and Virginia are essentially like those of the Middle States, and it is therefore proper to apply Müller's name to the northern as contrasted with the extreme southern form. It is probable that there is little intergradation between the two, north of southern Georgia and that typical floridanus is confined to peninsular Florida, as is the case with other mammals in these regions having the same distribution.

Tamias lateralis saturatus subsp. nov. Type, ad. 3, Col. of S. N. Rhoads, No. 1,365. Lake Kichelos, Kittitas Co., Washn. (elevation 8,000 ft.). Col. by Allan Rupert, Sep., 1893.

Description.—Size large, tail very long, foot and ear in the same

¹ Reprint of Ord's Zoology, 1894, Appx., p. 8.

proportion, colors darkest of the T. lateralis group. Top and sides of head and sides of neck to and including forelegs, chestnut, shaded with black; eyelids pale buff, in marked contrast to their surroundings; lips, throat, breast, sides of helly and hams, rusty; feet paler rusty; back, from occiput to and including root of tail and defined laterally by red of neck and black of inner body stripe and posteriorly by white of middle stripe, including flanks and upper hind legs, grizzled, rusty black. White body stripe longest, reaching from base of neck nearly to tail; inner black stripe shortest, about half the width and length of outer stripe, which latter is the same width as white stripe, and about two-thirds as long. Belly and chest uniform grizzled black, the bases of hairs sooty, their tips fulvous. Tail, above, like back on proximal third, becoming more distinctly margined with a subterminal black band which becomes broader and blacker at tip, the outer tips of hairs rusty; beneath, the tail is lighter, with a broad central area of reddish-yellow within the black border. Skull, not appreciably different from that of lateralis, except in its larger size.

Measurements (of type, in millimeters).—Total length, 317; tail vertebræ, 114; hind foot, 46: (Average of five adults, length, 305; tail, 112; foot, 46). Skull—Total length, 46; basilar length, 38; zygomatic expansion, 28.8; interorbital constriction, 12; length of nasals, 15.7; length of mandible, 28; width of mandible, 16.2.

Seventeen chipmunks, taken by Mr. Rupert in the months of July and September, in the vicinity of Snoqualmie Pass, Cascade Mts., Washington, show closest affinities, in many respects, with *T. lateralis cinerascens*⁹ in the "red phase" described by Dr. Merriam. They differ from *cinerascens* in the fact that there is no "gray phase," the adults of both sexes being similarly colored. They are also blacker and browner throughout and have a relatively smaller body, larger foot, and longer tail than *cinerascens*, and the median lateral stripe does not reach the ears as in that form and in *lateralis*.

The very close agreement of the skulls of *lateralis* and *saturatus* indicates that the latter is nothing more than the usual "Cascade representative" of a Rocky Mountain type, and it is probable that the relationship of *cinerascens* to *lateralis* is quite as close.

² Merriam, N. Amer. Fauna, No. 4, 1890, 29.

NEW AND OTHERWISE INTERESTING TERTIARY MOLLUSCA FROM TEXAS.

BY GILBERT D. HARRIS.

While employed as Tertiary paleontologist to the Geological Survey of Texas during the years 1892 and 1893, the writer prepared a large monograph on the Tertiary mollusca of the State with the intention of publishing it in the 5th Annual Report of that Survey. For want of funds the printing of this report has been indefinitely postponed, and accordingly the following facts and descriptions of new species, taken from the monograph in question, have here found an appropriate place for publication.

The points in stratigraphy brought out by the study of the various Tertiary faunas of the State have been included with other matter in an article published by the State Geologist in the Journal of Geology, 1894, p. 549.

Suffice it to say here that the Midway stage, so well developed in Georgia and Alabama and known also in Mississippi and Arkansas, exists also in Texas, as is proved by the occurrence of such species as Enclimatoceras ulrichi, Ostrea pulaskensis, Cucullæa macrodonta, Volutilithes limopsis and others.

The Lignitic stage, so far as has been observed, is destitute of molluscan remains. The exposure on Brazos River, known as "Smiley's Bluff," two miles above the mouth of Pond Creek, is evidently about synchronous with the Matthews Landing beds of Alabama. These are now included in the Midway stage.

The Lower Claiborne beds are replete with fossils, many of which are common to this horizon in Louisiana, Mississippi, Alabama, and South Carolina. Besides these well-known forms there are many new ones, some of which are described below.

The true Claiborne, the Jackson, and the Vicksburg stages seem to have no representatives in Texas. This fact cannot be too strongly emphasized since most writers on Texas geology have referred certain fossil bearing outcrops to some of these upper Eocene stages.

PELECYPODA.

Genus MODIOLA.

Modicla houstonia sp. nov. Pl. 1. fig. 1.

Specific characterization.—General form of shell as figured; thin, showing concentric lines of growth on the area below the umbonal ridge; above the same, with broad concentric undulations, becoming more numerous towards the umbones; anterior, radially striate.

Localities.—Three miles northeast of Crockett, Houston Co., Tex.: also five miles northwest of Orangeburg, S. C.

Geological horizon.—Lower Claiborne Eocene.

Type.—In Texas State Museum.

Modiola texana Gabb. Pl. 1, fig. 2.

Perna texana Gabb, Proc. Ac. Nat. Sci. Phila., 1861, p. 371.

The collections of the Survey have yielded few and imperfect specimens of this species.

Localities.—Caddo Peak, Texas, Gabb. Two miles southwest of Campbellton, Atascosa Co.: two miles east of Arnold's ranch, Frio Co., Tex. Near Red Land, La.

Geological horizon.—Lower Claiborne Eocene.

Specimen figured: From near Red Land, La., property of U. S. Nat. Museum.

Type.—In the Academy of Natural Sciences of Philadelphia.

Genus LEDA.

Leda bastropensis nov. sp. Pl. 1, fig. 3.

Specific characterization.—General form as figured; medial portions of the valves with regular, strong, concentric striæ; striæ obsolete on the anterior end and on the post-umbonal slope, the latter with a shallow furrow extending from the umbo to near the extremity of the valve; within the valve, a raised line or ridge, emanating from the umbonal region and extending along beneath the hinge finally terminates in the middle of the posterior end and is there slightly enlarged.

This species differs from *L. plicata* Lea in its lack of striation over portions of the exterior, and the more central positions of the umbones. From *L. mater Mr., bastropensis* is distinguished by its want of anterior radiating sulci, its lack of post-umbonal striation, and by its form. This is readily distinguished from *L. albirupina*

Har, since it lacks the smooth Yoldia-like aspect about the umbones so characteristic of that species.

Localities.—Rio Grande at Starr-Zapata Co. line; Brazos River, one mile below Milam-Burleson Co. line, Tex.

Geological horizon.—Lower Claiborne Eocene.

Type.—In Texas State Museum.

Leda milamensis nov. sp. Pl. 1, fig. 4.

Specific characterization.—General form as figured; surface covered with fine concentric strike except near the anterior margin where it is smooth and polished; diameter from beak to base great and the shell here much inflated; posterior remarkably narrow and flattened.

Locality.—Smiley's Bluff, Brazos River, two miles above the mouth of Pond Creek.

Geological horizon. - Midway Eccene.

Type specimen.—In Texas State Museum.

Leda houstonia nov. sp. Pl. 1, fig. 5.

Specific characterization.—General form as figured; concentric lines scarcely discernible except where they pass over the umbonal ridge; post-umbonal area traversed by one raised line extending from the umbo to near the extremity of the valve; sometimes as many as eight or ten raised radiating lines appear near the posterior submargin.

Localities.—Between Orrell's and Evergreen Crossing, Elm Cr., Lee Co.; Alabama Bluff, Trinity River, Houston Co.; along Elm Cr. from Orrell's to Price's Crossing, Texas.

Specimens of this species occur in the collection of the Academy of Natural Sciences of Phila., labelled "Leda (Naculana) subtrigona Con.?, S. Carolina."

Geological horizon.—Lower Claiborne Eocene.

Type.—In Texas State Museum.

Subgenus ADRANA.

Adrana aldrichiana nov. sp. Pl. 1, fig. 6.

Specific characterization.—Size and general form as indicated by the figure; exterior smooth and polished; within smooth: sinus small; posterior row of teeth much the longer.

The type specimen is compressed vertically, the umbo should be somewhat more elevated than is represented by the figure. The type and all the specimens seen by the writer were in the collection of T. H. Aldrich, temporarily loaned to the survey.

Geological horizon.—Lower Claiborne Eocene.

Locality.—Brazos River, Tex., one and one-half miles below Mosley's Ferry.

Genus VENERICARDIA.

Venericardia trapaquara nov. sp. Pl. 1, fig. 7.

Specific characterization.—General form as figured; ribs about twenty-four, compound, i. e., broad at base, surmounted by a medial dentate carina; umbonal ridge prominent.

This species is remarkable for its quadrangular form and the prominence of its umbonal ridge. It belongs to the *alticostata* stock and is most nearly allied to *Cardita subquadrata* Con. (Jr. Ac. Nat. Sci. Phila., 2d Ser., 1848, p. 128, pl. 14, fig. 10), but from Conrad's description and figure it is evident that his species is much more compressed, the umbonal ridge less prominent, and the beaks more nearly central.

Locality.—Cedar Creek, southeast corner of Wheelock League, 200 yds. north of Brazos Co. line, Robertson Co., Tex.

Geological horizon.—Lower Claiborne Eocene.

Type. — Texas State Museum.

Genus ASTARTE.

Astarte smithvillensis nov. sp. Pl. 1, figs. 8, a; 9, a, b, c.

A. conradi Buckley, 1st Ann. Rep. Geol. Agr. Surv. Tex., 1874, p. 63.

Crassatella alta (young) Heilp., Cont. to Geol., 1884, p. 38.

Astarte tellinoides Heilp., Proc. Ac. Nat. Sci. Phila., 1890, p. 402.

Specific characterization.—Size and general form as indicated by the figures; surface in typical specimens marked by strong concentric rugae especially towards the base; these slope gently above but abruptly below and are superimposed by fine striæ; umbones flattened.

This species shows great variations in form and size as well as markings. At Collier's Ferry some specimens are more elongated, others more rotund; some have crenulations on the interior submargin while others are smooth. Several of these forms are shown by the figures cited.

Localities of the typical form.—Devil's Eye, Colorado River, Bastrop Co.; Smithville, Bastrop Co., Tex.

Locality of the smaller forms.—15 miles southeast of Nacogdoches, Nacogdoches Co., Tex.

Geological horizon.—Lower Claiborne Eocene.

Types.—Texas State Museum.

Genus CRASSATELLA.

Crassatella texalta nov. sp. Pl. 2, fig. 2.

Specific characterization.—General form as figured; exterior smooth about the umbones, but marked by lines of growth anteriorly and sub-basally; hinge and marginal crenulations as in *C. alta* Con.

This species is closely allied to *C. alta*, but is distinguished by its proportionally longer form and its smooth umbones, the latter feature being in marked contrast with the corrugations of *C. alta*. It evidently does not attain the large dimensions of Conrad's species.

Localities.—Alabama Bluff, Trinity River, Houston Co.; Hurricane Bayou, Houston Co., Tex.; 2½ miles east of Newton, and 4 miles west of Enterprise, Miss.

Geological horizon.—Lower Claiborne Eocene.

Type specimen. —Texas State Museum.

Crassatella trapaquara nov. sp. Pl. 2, fig. 3, a.

Specific characterization.—General form as figured; surface concentrically striate anteriorly, smooth posteriorly, except a few shallow concentric depressions marking periods of growth; hinge teeth not so strong as in texalta; lunular margin concave; basal margin of the valves but slightly convex, crenulated within anteriorly and basally but not posteriorly.

Localities.—Smithville, Bastrop Co.; 8 miles east of Alto, Cherokee Co.; Elm Creek, between Orrell's and Evergreen Crossing, Lee Co.; Murchison's Headright, northern boundary, Houston Co.; R. Williams' Headright, northeast of Weches, Houston Co., Tex. Also Moore's Iron Mine, La., and near Enterprise, Miss.

Geological horizon.—Lower Claiborne Eocene.

Type. - Harris' collection.

Crassatella antestriata Gabb. Pl. 1, fig. 10, a.

C. antestriata Gabb, Journ. Ac. Nat. Sci. Phila., vol. iv, 1860, p. 388, pl. 67, f. 53.

Gabb's figure and description were of a young specimen; the figure herewith given is of an adult. Compared with trapaquara, antestriata is much more oblique, or inequilateral, the posterior extremity is sub-biangular and crenate within, and the basal margin is more convex. Externally antestriata is more strongly marked.

Localities.—Lee Co.; Elm Creek, between Evergreen and Orrell's Crossing, Lee Co.; Alabama Bluff, Trinity River, Houston Co.;

5 miles west of Crockett, Houston Co.; Hurricane Bayou, Marster's and Hodge's Survey, Houston Co.; Baptizing Creek, Cherokee Co.

Geological horizon.—Lower Claiborne Eocene.

Type.—Singley's collection, from Lee Co.

Crassatella texana Heilp. Pl. 2, fig. 1.

C. texana Heilp., Proc. Ac. Nat. Sci. Phila., 1890, p. 406, pl. xi, f. 6.

This is certainly very distinct from *antestriata*. Besides the points of difference mentioned by Heilprin the following may be noted: The umbonal ridge is much sharper in *texana*, and there is a trace of a sinus just below it; the posterior margin is not sub-biangular as in *antestriata*, and the valves are less oblique.

From trapaquara this species can be distinguished by its surface markings, lower form, and the depression just below its umbonal ridge.

Localities.—Near McBee's School-house, 2 miles east of Alto; Berryman's Land, Kimble Headright, Cherokee Co.; Murchison's Headright; Lively's Place, Wilson Headright, Houston Co., Tex.

Geological horizon.—Lower Claiborne Eocene.

Type.—Apparently lost.

Genus SPHÆRELLA.

Spherella (?) anteproducta nov. sp. Pl. 2. fig. 4.

Specific characterization.—Size and general form as indicated by the figure; anterior somewhat produced, laterally compressed; posterior dorsal margin likewise somewhat compressed; ventricose.

This species is much more ventricose than *inflata* Lea. from Claiborne, and scarcely as much so as *turgida* Con., from the Vicksburg beds. The umbones are intermediate in size between *inflata* and *turgidala*, the size greater than either.

Localities.—Cedar Creek, Wheelock League, Robertson Co.; cutting on Tyler and South Eastern R. R., 400 yards south of mile post No. 23, Cherokee Co.; Dr. Collard's Farm, Sparks Headright, Brazos Co.; Elm Creek, Lee Co., Tex. Also from mouth of Saline Bayou, Red River, Louisiana.

Geological horizon.—Lower Claiborne Eocene.

Tupe —Singley's collection.

Genus MERETRIX.

Meretrix texacola nov. sp. Pl. 2, fig. 5, a, b.

Specific characterization.—Size and general forms as indicated by the figures; surface generally smooth about the umbones, but often more or less corrugated concentrically towards the base, especially posteriorly; lumule in the larger specimens, very indistinct in the smaller forms bordered by a well incised line.

The surface markings resemble somewhat those of *C. nuttalliopsis* Heilp.. but the anterior and posterior are too pointed, the shell in general too inflated, and the umbonal angle too great for that species. The larger specimens resemble *M. californica* Con.

Localities.—Rio Grande at Webb-Zapata County line; Smithville, Bastrop Co., 2 miles east of Alto, Cherokee Co.; Mosley's Ferry, Brazos Co.; Cedar Creek, Robinson Co.; Alum Bluff, Trinity River; Hurricane Bayou, Houston Co.; Collier's Ferry, Brazos River, Burleson Co.; cutting on Houston East & West Texas R. R., 4 miles north of Corrigan, Polk Co., Texas. Also from the base of the bluff at Claiborne, Ala.

Geological horizon.—Lower Claiborne Eocene.

Types.—Texas State Museum.

Genus TELLINA.

Tellina tallicheti nov. sp. Pl. 3, fig. 1.

Specific characterization.—Size and general form as indicated by the figure; not twisted posteriorly: thin; posterior sub-biangulate; anterior rounded; beak slightly behind the center; lateral teeth well developed; posterior cardinal bifid; pallial sinus and muscular scars of good dimensions though rather dimly marked; exterior smooth, except a few concentric strike on the post-umbonal slope; umbonal ridge passes from the beak to the posterio-basal margin.

Locality.—Smithville, Bastrop Co., Tex.

Geological horizon.—Lower Claiborne Eocene.

Type.—Harris' collection.

Genus SILIQUA.

Siliqua simondsi nov. sp. Pl. 3, fig. 2.

Specific characterization.—Size and general form as indicated by the figure; anterior acutely rounded sub-basally, posterior rounded; from the umbo radiate two depressions (in the cast), the anterior deep, the posterior more nearly vertical and faint; pallial line and sinus comparatively well marked.

Locality.—Dr. Williams' quarry, Stephenson's Headright, Brazos Co., Tex.

Geological horizon.—Lower Claiborne Eocene.

Type.—Texas State Museum.

Genus CERONIA.

Ceronia singleyi nov. sp. Pl. 3, fig. 3, a.

Specific characterization.—General form as figured; beaks prominent, turned anteriorly; anterior side often very elongate; posterior generally short, obtusely pointed, with an obtuse angle midway of the posterior dorsal margin; umbonal ridge rounded; post-umbonal slope of considerable width and nearly at right angles to the face of the valve; substance of the valve moderately thick.

The young of this species have a decidedly *Schizodesma* appearance. Older specimens assume the general form of *Hemimactra* elongata of the Indo-Pacific region.

This species is known only in the form of casts in a light gray sandstone. It is regarded as a Mactroid shell, and not a *Macoma*, because (a) the beaks point anteriorly; (b) there is no indication of a twisting posteriorly; (c) the hinge margin of this shell is thick and evidently bore well-developed lateral teeth; (d) the posterior is very obtuse.

Locality. - Sunnyside Church, Lee Co., Texas.

Geological horizon.—Lower Claiborne Eocene.

Type.—Texas State Museum.

Genus PERIPLOMA.

Periploma collardi nov. sp. Pl. 3, fig. 4.

Specific characterization.—General form as figured; nearly equivalve; beaks turned slightly backward; posterior deflected to the right; substance of the shell thin and very nacreous; umbones fissured.

The general form of this species is somewhat like that of *Ceronia singleyi*, from which, however, it is distinguished by the difference in direction of the beaks, as well as by the beaks themselves. Again this species has a much more extended posterior dorsal margin.

Localities.—Dr. Collard's farm, Sparks' Headright, Brazos Co., Tex. Also mouth of Saline Bayou, Winn Parish, La., and base of bluff at Claiborne, Ala.

Geological horizon.—Lower Claiborne Eocene.

Type.—Texas State Museum.

Genus CORBULA.

Corbula aldrichi Meyer, var. smithvillensis nov. var. Pl. 3, fig. 5, a.

The variety is larger than the typical form, beak in the left valve more nearly central; right valve proportionally higher; radiating lines generally obsolete. Localities.—Smithville, Bastrop Co.; Burleson Shell Bluff on Brazos River; 2 miles east of Alto, Cherokee Co.; Mosley's Ferry, Brazos River; Cedar Creek, Wheelock League, Robertson Co.; Elm Creek, Robertson Co.; Berryman's Land, Cherokee Co.; Alum Bluff, Trinity River, Houston Co.; 2 miles south of Mt. Selmon P. O., Cherokee Co.; 1 mile south from Nevilles, Gonzales Co.; 15 miles southeast of Nacogdoches, Nacogdoches Co., Tex. Also near Enterprise, Miss.

Geological horizon of the variety.—Lower Claiborne Eocene. Type.—Texas State Museum.

Genus MARTESIA.

Martesia texana nov. sp. Pl. 3, fig 6.

Specific characterization.—General form as figured; surface marked by concentric lines or corrugations crossed by a radiating fold; anterior to this the lines are strong, but behind it they are very faint.

This species differs from *M. elongata* Ald., by its much greater anterior development, and hence the much more central position of the radiating fold.

Locality. - Two miles east of Alto, Cherokee Co., Tex.

Geological horizon.—Lower Claiborne Eocene.

Type specimen.—Texas State Museum.

GASTROPODA.

Genus RINGICULA.

Ringicula trapaquara nov. sp. Pl. 3, fig. 7.

Specific characterization.—Whorls 5; whorls 1, 2, and 3 nearly or quite smooth; 4 with a well marked subsutural line and fainter ones over the whole surface; body whorl strongly striate spirally, labrum very much thickened and crenulate within, labial callosity very pronounced, the two labial plice strong and ascending rapidly upon the body whorl.

This species differs from R. biplicata Lea by its more numerous spiral strice, its greater oral callosities, and the obliquity and strength of the columellar plicae. R, mississippiensis Con. has plications somewhat similar to those of this species, but in other respects it is nearly like R. biplicata.

Localities.—San Antonio Ferry, Brazos River, Burleson Co.; between Orrell's and Evergreen Crossing, Elm Creek, Lee Co., Tex.

Geological horizon.—Lower Claiborne Eccene.

Type.—Texas State Museum.

Genus VOLVULA.

Volvula? smithvillensis nov. sp. Pl. 3, fig. 8.

Specific characterization.—Shell large anteriorly and centrally but attenuated posteriorly; thick; spirally striate near either terminus; columella with one strong fold.

This shell has somewhat the form of Actaonella. It differs from V. minutissima by its greater thickness, its greatest diameter being located more to the anterior, and by its thick, strong columellar fold.

Locality.—Smithville, Bastrop Co., Tex.

Geological horizon.—Lower Claiborne Eocene.

Type.—Texas State Museum.

Genus CYLICHNELLA.

Cylichnella atysopsis nov. sp. Pl. 3, fig. 9, a.

"Volvula minutissima" Gabb, specimen in coll. Ac. Nat. Sci. Phila.

Specific characterization.—General form globose as figured; substance of the shell rather thick; spirally striate; columella with one fold; umbilicated.

Locality.—Little Brazos River, near iron bridge, on Mosley's Ferry road.

Geological horizon.—Lower Claiborne Eocene.

Type.—Texas State Museum. Fig. 9a is the so-labelled V. minutissima of the Academy collection.

Genus TEREBRA.

Terebra texagyra nov. sp. Pl. 3, fig. 10.

T. polygyra Heilp., Proc. Ac. Nat. Sci. Phila., 1890, p. 398.

Specific characterization.—General form and size as indicated by the figure; whorls about 15; marked as follows: slightly shouldered below the suture; below, two-sevenths of the way to the next suture with a moderately strong spiral stria; ribs about 15 on each whorl, strong above but dying out below, not deflected or dislocated by the subsutural revolving line; columella twisted as shown in the figure.

Conrad's *T. polygyra* has a more slender form, with far less prominent plice. *T. divisurum* and *T. polygyra* both show dislocation at the subsutural line. *T. texagyra* resembles *T. tantula* in some respects, but is less costate and less slender.

Localities.—Between Orrell's and Evergreen Crossing, on Elm Creek, Lee Co.; near Crockett and 2 miles west of Crockett, Houston Co.

This is doubtless, in part at least, the species referred to by

Aldrich and Meyer as "T. divisura Con., var." They give as localities, Claiborne and Lisbon, Ala.; Wantubbee and Newton, Miss.: Wheelock, Tex.

Geological horizon.—Lower Chiborne Eocene.

Type.—Texas State Museum.

Terebra houstonia nov. sp. Pl. 3, fig. 11, and Pl. 4, fig. 1.

T. polygyra Heilp. (non Con.), Coll. U. S. Nat. Mus. T. vetusta Heilp. (non Lea.), Proc. Ac. Nat. Sci. Phila., 1890, p. 398, 2 T. vetusta Gregorio, Mon. Faun. Eoc. de l'Ala., pl. 1, figs. 40, 41.

Specific characterization.—Size and general form as indicated in the figure; whorls 12 or 13, longitudinally ribbed, the ribbing being much coarser in the upper part of the shell than in the lower; suture margined below by an obscurely impressed revolving line; columella straight, smooth, tapering rapidly.

This species is characterized at once by the height of its whorls in comparison to their respective diameters, the bulging sides of the whorls, the irregularities of the ribbing, and the straight, smooth columella.

Localities. — Smithville, Bastrop Co.; near McBee's school-house, Cherokee Co.; Little Brazos River, near iron bridge, on Mosley's Ferry road; Cedar Creek, Wheelock League, Robertson Co.; Elm Creek, Lee Co.; near Crockett and 2 miles west of Crockett. Houston Co.; Collard's farm, Sparks' Headright, Brazos Co.; Arnold's Ranch, Frio Co.; southeast of Campbellton, just south of Lipan Creek, Atascosa Co. Also in Claiborne, Webb, and Bienville Parishes, La.: 2 miles east of Newton, Miss.; Claiborne, Ala.; 2 miles west of Orangeburg, S. C.

Geological horizon.—Lower Claiborne Eocene.

Type.—Texas State Museum.

Genus CONUS.

Conus smithvillensis nov. sp. Pl. 4, fig. 2.

Specific characterization.—General form as figured; whorls about 12; smaller spiral whorls costate or crenulate; penultimate whorl smooth; body whorl smooth, except about 12 revolving lines at base.

This species bears much resemblance to the figure given in Proc. Ac. Nat. Sci. Phila., 1879, pl. 13, fig. 8, of "Conus" pulcherrimus Heilp., but upon examining the type of this species now in the Amer. Mus. Nat. Hist., N. Y. City, it was found to be, as already stated by Meyer, a Pleurotomoid shell. C. parrus of H. C. Lea is evidently the young of sauridens Con.

Locality.—Smithville, Bastrop Co., Tex.

Type.—Texas State Museum.

Genus PLEUROTOMA.

Pleurotoma enstricrina nov. sp. Pl. 4, fig. 3.

Specific characterization.—General form and size as indicated by the figure; whorls 10; nuclear whorls 1, 2, 3, 4 smooth, 5 costate, whorls 6, 7, 8, 9 ornamented by (a) a crenulated narrow band below the suture, (b) a narrow concave space in which there are two or three fine but distinct spiral striæ, (c) a broad costate band, (d) a spiral line or two, body whorl marked below the costate band by coarse spiral lines and with more or less apparent lines of growth.

Locality.—Smithville, Bastrop Co., Tex.

Geological horizon.—Lower Claiborne Eocene.

Figured Type.—Texas State Museum.

Pl. (Pleurotomella) anacona nov. sp. Pl. 4, fig. 4.

Specific characterization.—General form as figured; whorls 8; 1 nearly or quite smooth; 2, 3, 4, 5, 6 with (a) a broad slightly concave band showing very faint spiral striæ and a deep retral curve in the longitudinal striæ, (b) a slight basal carina with two or three strong spiral lines and rather faint, slightly oblique nodules; body whorl with more or less alternating coarse and fine spiral lines from the nodose carina to the end of the beak.

Localities.—Well at Elgin, northeast corner of Bastrop County; Smiley's Bluff, Brazos River, 2 miles above Pond Creek, and perhaps on Rocky Cedar Creek, 5 miles west of Elmo.

Geological horizon .-- Midway Eccene.

Type. — Texas State Museum.

Pl. (Surcula) gabbi Con. Pl. 4, fig. 5.

Surcula gabbi Con., Am. Jour. Couch., vol. 1, 1865, p. 142, pl. 11, fig. 5. Pleurotoma platyzona Heilp., Proc. U. S. Nat. Mus., 1880, p. 150, fig. 3. Pleurotoma alveata Cou., Coll. Ac. Nat. Sci. Phila.

In adult specimens there are 12 whorls; of the 5 nuclear, 1, 2, and 3 are smooth, while 4 and 5 are prominently costate. Heilprin's platyzona is an eroded specimen of this species.

This is one of the commonest fossils in the Texan Lower Claiborne Eocene and is specially abundant in Bastrop, Burleson, Lee and Houston Counties. Figured specimen.—Texas State Museum.

Type.—Probably the specimen in the Academy's collection.

Pl. (Surcula) moorei Gabb. Pl. 4, fig. 6, a, b.

Turris moorei Gabb, Jour. Ac. Nat. Sci. Phila., vol. 4, 1860, p. 378, pl. 67, fig. 11 (not fig. 9 as stated in Gabb's text).

Pleurotoma tuomeri Aldrich, Bull, Geol. Surv. Ala., No. 1, 1886, p. 31, pl. 3,

fig. 11.

Pleurotoma tuomeyi Heilprin, Proc. Ac. Nat. Sci. Phila., 1890, p. 394. Surcula moorei Heilp., Proc. Ac. Nat. Sci. Phila., 1890, p. 394.

This species shows considerable variation in form as indicated by figs. 6, 6a, 6b. The specimen in the collection of the Academy is of about the form and size of that represented by fig. 6, though it shows more prominent denticulations on the spire, approaching fig. 6b in this respect. Specimens of this species in the U.S. Nat. Mus. collection from Wood's Bluff, Ala., are slightly stouter in form, i.e., have a shorter spire. This, however, is not always the case, for Aldrich's type from this locality is of nearly the normal form. The Alabama specimens all show denticulations on the upper spiral striæ, a feature apparently overlooked by Aldrich when describing his Tuomeyi.

Localities. -- Smithville, Bastrop Co.; Little Brazos River, Cedar Creek, Wheelock League, Robertson Co.; Mosley's Ferry, Burleson Co.; Elm Creek, Lee Co.; Alabama Bluff, Trinity River, Houston Also from Wood's Bluff, Ala.

Type.—Probably lost.

Geological horizon.—Lignitic, and Lower Claiborne Eocene.

Pleurotoma beadata nov. sp. Pl. 4, fig. 7.

Specific characterization.—General form as shown in the figure; whorls 9; 1, 2, 3 smooth, 4, 5 transversely costate, 6, 7, 8 obliquely costate, the costae most pronounced not far below the suture and dying out below, evenly and coarsely striate spirally; suture bordered below by a raised crenulated line; body whorl either costate on its humeral portion or plain; evenly striate spirally; retral sinus shallow, canal long, straight.

Locality.—Smithville, Bastrop Co., Tex.

Geological horizon.—Lower Claiborne Eocene.

Type.—Texas State Museum.

Pleurotoma vaughani nov. sp. Pl. 4, fig. 8.

Specific characterization.—Size and general form as indicated by the figure; whorls about 11; 1, 2, 3 smooth and very small, 4 nodular,

5 nodular and with a subsutural line or band; 6, 7, 8, as 5, but also striate spirally; 9, 10 nodular costate, costae showing a slight tendency to become oblique, mainly confined to the lower moiety of the whorls, strongly striate below, and with two noticeably large strike on the carina, faintly striate above; body whorl with rather coarse spiral lines alternating in size from the carinal region to the end of the beak, supercarinal region faintly striate, costae obscure, labrum striate within.

Localities.—Smithville, Bastrop Co.; Hurricane Bayou, Marsters' Survey, Houston Co., Tex.

Geological horizon.—Lower Claiborne Eocene.

Type.—Texas State Museum.

Pleurotoma huppertzi nov. sp. Pl. 4, fig. 9.

Specific characterization.—Size and general form as indicated in the figure; whorls 11; 1, 2 smooth, 3–10 somewhat inflated submedially, longitudinal costæ obtuse, most prominent submedially, almost vanishing on the subsutural portions of the whorls, becoming short and nodular on the upper whorls, prominently striate spirally, the striæ often irregular and waving on the medial portions of the whorls; body whorl costate and spirally striate, striæ becoming of alternating strength on the beak.

Localities.—Bombshell Bluff, Colorado River, about 1½ miles west-northwest of Devil's Eye; Smithville, Bastrop Co., Tex.

A very closely allied form occurs at Wood's Bluff, Ala. The main difference consists in the different location of the retral sinus. In the Alabama specimens it is located on the humeral angle while in the Texan it is about one-third way from this angle to the suture.

Geological horizon.—Lower Claiborne Eocene.

Type.—Texas State Museum.

Variety penrosei nov. var. Pl. 4, fig. 10.

Differs from typical huppertzi in having the whorls more acutely carinated, the striation above the carina is evanescent, and the length of the canal is often less in proportion to the height of the spire.

Localities.—Same as for huppertzi.

Geological horizon.—Lower Claiborne Eccene.

Type specimen.—Texas State Museum.

Pleurotoma leoncola nov. sp. Pl. 5, fig. 1.

Specific characterization.—General form and size as indicated by

the figure; whorls 9; apical 1½ smooth, rather large, remaining whorls carinated centrally, and with evenly arranged rather low but distinct costae, more prominent below the carina than above it, twelve in number on the body whorl; surface microscopically striate spirally, and with very fine lines of growth; aperture a little over one-half the whole length of the shell; columella long and slightly twisted below.

Locality.—7 miles south of Jewett, Leon Co.

Geological horizon.—Lower Claiborne Eocene.

Type.—Collection of T. H. Aldrich, Birmingham, Ala.

Pl. (Drillia) dumblei nov. sp. Pl. 5, fig. 2.

Specific characterization.—Size and general form as indicated in the figure; whorls about 10, strongly carinated, concave above, convex below, spiral strike much more noticeable below the carina than above it; beak short, twisted, umbilicated.

Locality. -? Smithville, Bastrop Co., Tex.

Geological horizon.—Lower Claiborne Eocene.

Type.—Texas State Museum.

Pl. (Drillia) dipta nov. sp. Pl. 5, fig. 3.

Specific characterization.—Size and general form as shown in the figure; whorls 9; 1, 2 smooth, 3 longitudinally costate, 4–8 medially carinate, carina ornamented by oblique nodules, just below the suture there is a raised line or band; body whorl with less prominent carinal nodules, but with a few well-defined raised spiral lines; canal short, slightly curved.

Locality.—Baptizing Creek, Kimble Headright, Cherokee Co., Tex.

Geological horizon.—Lower Claiborne Eocene.

Type.—Texas State Museum.

Pl. (Drillia) nodocarinata Gabb. Pl. 5, fig. 4.

Turris nodocarinata Gabb. Jour. Ac. Nat. Sci. Phila., vol. 4, 1860, p. 379, pl. 67, fig. 13.

Gabb's figure of this species is exceedingly poor and his types at the Philadelphia Academy are in a state of confusion. In one lot labelled "Tarris nodocarinata Gabb, Eocene, Tex.," in Gabb's handwriting may be seen P. nodocarinata, young of P. moorei, childreni var., and terebriformis. On the card bearing the name Turris nodocarinata may be seen: Pl. nodocarinata, childreni var., and

terebriformis. All those labelled Pl. nodocarinata in Heilprin's Texan collection are terebriformis.

The specimen herewith figured is large and well developed, while Gabb's specimen was evidently small. The sutural crenulation disappears on the larger whorls. Fine revolving strice are often seen on the zone between the suture and carina.

Localitics.—Two miles above San José on the Rio Grande; Smithville, Bastrop Co.; Wheelock, Robertson Co.; Mosley's Ferry, Brazos River, Burleson Co.; Cedar Creek, southeast corner of Wheelock League, Robertson Co.; Elm Creek, Lee Co.; Alabama Bluff, Trinity River, Houston Co.; Hurricane Bayou, near Crockett, Houston Co.; 2 miles east of Alto, Cherokee Co.; 1 mile south of Nevilles, Gonzales Co., Tex.

Geological horizon.—Lower Claiborne Eocene.

Types.—? Academy of Natural Sciences of Philadelphia.

Pl. (Drillia) prosseri nov. sp. Pl. 5, fig. 5.

Specific characterization.—Size and general form as indicated by the figure; whorls about 8; 1, 2, and sometimes 3, smooth; 4, 5, 6, 7 polished, a slightly raised band just below the suture, costalarge, obtuse, and somewhat obliquely set; body whorl with subsutural band not well defined, humeral area slightly concave and gently waved by the upward extension of the ribs, which are very large below; beak slightly striate spirally.

Localities.—Near Smithville, Bastrop Co.; Little Brazos River, near iron bridge on Mosley's Ferry road; near Crockett, Houston County.

Geological horizon.—Lower Claiborne Eocene.

Type.—Texas State Museum.

This species is distinguished from *huppertzi*, *kellogi*, and varieties by its polished surface, its more pointed apex, the length and obliquity of the ribs, and its size.

Pl. (Drillia) kellogi Gabb. Pl. 5, fig. 6.

Turris kellogi Gabb, Jour. Ac. Nat. Sci. Phila., vol. 4, 1860, p. 379, pl. 67, fig. 10.
Surcula kellogi Con., Am. Jr. Conch., vol. 1, 1865, p. 18.
Surcula kelloggi Heilp., Proc. Ac. Nat. Sci. Phila., 1890, p. 394.

The two type specimens in the Philadelphia Academy's collection differ but little from the specimen herewith figured. The only point worthy of note is that in those specimens the length of the aperture is not quite so great in comparison with the whole length of the

This species is characterized mainly by its slim spire, blunt apex, and raised line at the suture.

Localities.—Hurricane Bayou, Marsters' Surv., near Crockett, Houston Co., and, according to Gabb, "Wheelock, Tex."

Geological horizon.—Lower Claiborne Eocene.

Type.—Academy of Natural Sciences of Philadelphia.

Pl. (Drillia) texacona, nom. mut. Pl. 5, fig. 7.

Drillia texana Con. non Gabb, Amer. Jr. Conch., vol. 1, 1865, p. 143.

Localities.—Little Brazos River, near iron bridge on Mosley's Ferry road; Cedar Creek, Wheelock League, Robertson Co.; Jones' farm, Hurricane Bayou, Houston Co.; Elm Creek, Lee Co., Tex.

Geological horizon.—Lower Claiborne Eocene.

Type.—Probably the specimens in the Academy of Natural Sciences of Philadelphia.

Pl. (Drillia) texanopsis nov. sp. Pl. 5, fig. 8.

Specific characterization.—Form in general as figured, though the specimen drawn was young; whorls about 12; 1-5 smooth, tapering to a sharp point; other spiral whorls scarcely distinguishable from those of texacona, body whorl with faint revolving striæ, becoming stronger below; beak long, straight.

On the last or body whorl the costa often become obsolete and a more or less distinct earing is developed; above which, or between which and the suture, the shoulder is slightly concave.

Localities.—Smithville, Bastrop Co.; Bombshell Bluff, Colorado River. Tex.

Geological horizon.—Lower Claiborne Eocene.

Type.—Texas State Museum.

Pleurotoma insignifica Heilp. Pl. 5, fig. 9.

Fusus nanus Lea, Cont. to Geol., 1833, p. 150, pl. 5, fig. 155.

Pleurotoma insignifica Heilp., Proc. Ac. Nat. Sci. Phila., 1879, p. 213, pl. 13,

Pleurotoma nana Meyer, Bericht über die Senckenbergische Naturforschende Gesellschaft in Frankfurt, a. M. Sonder-Ausdruck, 1887, p. 18. Fusus (Lirofusus) nanus De Greg., Mon. Faun. Eoc. Ala., p. 87.

This species shows considerable variation at Claiborne. the larger specimens are not so strongly carinated as the specimen herewith illustrated. The type specimen of Fusus nanus at the Philadelphia Academy has been compared with the Texan form and there seems to be no reason for doubting their identity. Meyer was right in referring this species to *Pleurotoma*, and *Pl. nana* would stand were it not for the fact that Deshayes in 1824 (Desc. Coq. Foss. des Env. de Paris, p. 482, vol. 2, pl. 68, figs. 19, 20, 21, 22) used the same name for a Paris Basin shell. Cossman has referred Deshayes' shell to the genus *Homotoma* (Bellardi, 1875) and has also referred other specimens to this genus which in general resemble Lea's and Heilprin's figures of nana Lea, and insignifica Heilp. At any rate the generic affinities of nana Lea, and nana Deshayes are too close to allow the retention of Lea's name; accordingly Heilprin's name, insignifica, must be adopted.

Lea's and Heilprin's characterization of this form being very imperfect, the following is offered:—

Size and general form as shown by the figure; whorls 8–10; 1, 2, 3 smooth, 4–8 with (a) a subsutural line, (b) a broad, faintly marked concave zone, (c) a strong carinal stria and just above it sometimes a faint line, (d) a strong subcarinal revolving line; body whorl with the subsutural line or band; the concave zone marked by curving longitudinal striæ and faint spirals; carinal angle 110°; subcarinal space with about twenty-five revolving lines somewhat alternating in size; labrum within sometimes with one or two blunt, tooth-like elevations located back some distance from the margin.

Localities.—Smithville, Bastrop Co.: Little Brazos River, near iron bridge, on Mosley's Ferry road. Also Claiborne, Ala.

Geological horizon.—Lower and Upper Claiborne Eocene.

Type.—Of nana at the Philadelphia Academy, of insignifica at Mus. Nat, Hist. N. Y.

Pl. (Mangilia) infans Mr. Pl. 5, fig. 10.

? Scobinella leviplicala Gabb, Jr. Ac. Nat. Sci. Phila., vol. 4, 1860, p. 380, pl. 67, fig. 20.
 Scobinella leviplicala Ald., MS., pl. 1, fig. 11.

Pleurotoma infans Meyer, Bull. Geol. Surv. Ala., No. 1, 1866, pl. 2, fig. 9.

Meyer's specimens were evidently all young or imperfect, for in the well-grown examples from Texas there are four adult whorls. Moreover they show two large tooth-like projections on the inside of the labrum, and not unfrequently two small plaits on the columella. On the smooth sinus zone there is sometimes a fine spiral line, occasionally there are two.

Localities.—Meyer gives for localities Red Bluff, Newton, and Vicksburg, Miss. In the collection of the U. S. Nat. Mus. it occurs

from Calhoun Co., Fla. In Texas: Smithville, Bastrop Co.; College Sta., Brazos Co.; 2 miles west of Crockett, and on Jones' farm, Hurrieane Bayou, Houston Co.; Collard's farm, Town Branch, Brazos Co.

Geological horizon.—Lower Claiborne Eocene, Vicksburg Eocene, Lower Miocene.

Type. - Aldrich's collection.

Pl. (Borsonia) plenta nov. sp. (by Ald. and Har.). Pl. 5, fig. 11, a.

Specific characterization.—General form as indicated by the figure; whorls 13 or 14; 1, 2, 3 smooth, globose; 4 slightly nodular or subcostate submedially and with an elevation just below the suture; 5, 6, 7 subcarinate with nodules on the carine; 8, 9, 10, 11 carinate submedially, carina bisected by a depressed spiral line; space between the carina and suture above concave, traversed by about six spiral strike of equal size, with a slightly elevated band just below the suture; 12 and 13 obtusely carinate with about six fine lines above and four below; body whorl finely striated above the carina and for a short distance below, thence coarsely or alternately striate to the end of the canal; outer lip sharp, line within exclusively confined to the inflated portion of the shell and disappearing some distance before reaching the margin of the lip; inner lip very thin showing only on well-preserved specimens; columella with one strong plait located three-fourths of the way from the base to the upper terminus of the aperture.

In a few specimens there are traces of a second plait on the columella a short distance below the one referred to above.

Localities.—Smithville, Bastrop Co. (rare); Wheelock, Robertson Co.; Mosley's Ferry, Brazos River, Burleson Co.; Cedar Creek, Wheelock League, Robertson Co.; College Sta., Brazos Co.; Campbell Creek, Robertson Co., Tex.

Geological horizon.—Lower Claiborne Eocene.

Type.—Texas State Museum.

Pl. (Eucheilodon) reticulatoides nov. sp. Pl. 5, fig. 12.

Specific characterization.—Size and general form as indicated by the figure; whorls about 10; 1, 2, 3 smooth, tapering rapidly to a point; 4 more or less costate; remaining whorls ornamented as follows: just below the suture, a raised line or band, below which a sunken zone is marked in the larger whorls by from one to three

spiral incised lines crossed obliquely by lines of growth giving this portion of the whorl a cancellated appearance; on the body whorl, below the three or four cancellated strong medial spiral lines, there are from 15 to 18 more or less crenulated spiral lines, tending in some instances to alternate in size; labrum within with strong lirations; columella rather long, straight, and with one strong plait located above the middle, below which there are generally several minor folds, decreasing in size downward.

In many of its features this species is intermediate between the young of Borsonia plenta as here figured and Eucheilodon reticulata.

Locality.—Mosley's Ferry, Brazos River, Tex.

Type.—Texas State Museum.

Pl. (Taravis) finexa nov. sp. Pl. 5, fig. 13.

Specific characterization.—Size and general form as indicated by the figure; whorls 6; 2 nuclear, smooth; remaining whorls with (a) a subsutural raised ridge, (b) a strong medial carina, (c) a prominent raised line between the carina and the suture below, (d) fine costae passing perpendicularly on the lower half of the whorl and obliquely to the left from the carina to the suture above; body whorl bicarinate, between the two carina, a strong raised line, below the carina about six raised spiral lines; columella slightly concave; labrum within showing channels and ridges corresponding to the exterior marking.

Locality.—Smithville, Bastrop Co., Tex.

Geological horizon.—Lower Claiborne Eocene.

Type.—Texas State Museum.

Pl. (Clathurella?) fannæ nov. sp. 11. 5, fig. 14.

Specific characterization.—Size and general form as indicated by the figure; whorls 7: 1–3 smooth, 4 finely and obliquely costate, remaining whorls cancellated by narrow costa and 1 super-humeral and 4 sub-humeral raised line; columella long, straight, and smooth.

Locality.—Collier's Ferry, Brazos River, Tex.

Geological horizon.—Lower Claiborne Eocene.

Type.—Texas State Museum.

Pl. (Bela) rebecce nov. sp. Pl. 5, fig. 15.

Specific characterization.—Size and general form as shown by the figure; whorls 7: 1 and 2 small, smooth, 3 finely costate longitudinally; remaining whorls with (a) a sub-sutural raised line, (b) one

or two humeral lines, (c) one prominent line on the humeral angle, (d) many alternating lines below, (e) numerous costa (15 on the body whorl), most prominent on the humeral angle.

Locality.—Smithville, Bastrop Co., Tex.

Geological horizon.—Lower (laiborne Eocene.

Type.—Texas State Museum.

Genus CANCELLARIA.

Cancellaria panones nov. sp. Pl. 6, fig. 1.

Specific characterization.—Size and general form as shown in the figure; whorls 5; 1 and 2 smooth; 3 and 4 with sharp Scala-like costae, shoulder narrow, slightly convex; body whorl shouldered as 3 and 4, with about fifteen smooth sharp costae, spirally striate below; mouth ovate triangular, with about ten labrum crenulæ and three columellar folds; umbilieus not very large.

In this species the ribs are often somewhat irregular. On the spiral whorls two or three ribs are considerably larger than the others. The costic just behind the aperture are generally of small size or evanescent.

Localities.—Smithville, Bastrop Co.; 2 miles east of Alto, Chero-kee Co., Tex.

Geological horizon.—Lower Claiborne Eocene.

Type.—Texas State Museum.

C. panones, var. smithvillensis nov. var. Pl. 6, fig. 2.

Differs from the typical form in having spiral striæ; about four on the lower spiral whorls and fourteen on the body whorl. The mouth is slightly larger in proportion to the length of the shell.

Localities.—Smithville, Bastrop Co.; Little Brazos River, near iron bridge on Mosley's Ferry road; Orrell's crossing, Elm Creek, Lee Co., Tex.

Geological horizon.—Lower Claiborne Eocene.

Type. — Texas State Museum.

C. panones, var. junipera nov. var. Pl. 6, fig. 3.

In this variety the spiral strike are quite numerous, the mouth is small in comparison with the length of the shell, and there are but two prominent columellar folds.

Localities.—Smithville, Bastrop Co.; Bluff on Colorado River, just below the mouth of Alum Creek, not far above Smithville;

Cedar Creek, southeast corner of Wheelock League, Robertson Có.. Tex.

Geological horizon. - Lower Claiborne Eocene.

Type.—Texas State Museum.

Cancellaria penrosei nov. sp. 121.6, fig. 4.

Specific characterization.—Size and general form as indicated by the figure: whorls 5; 1, 2, 2½ smooth; 3, 4 cancellated by about 18 sharp ribs over which pass 5 spiral lines, the uppermost on the humeral angle and some little distance above the others; body whorl with about eighteen costa and twelve revolving lines, the uppermost of which, on the humeral angle is separated from the next below by a double space; aperture with two columellar folds and about six labral crenulæ; umbilicus moderate. Surface not polished as in the two above-described species.

Localities.—Smithville, Bastrop Co.; Dr. Williams' quarry, R. Stephenson's Headright, Brazos Co., Tex.

Geological horizon.—Lower Claiborne Eocene.

Type.—Texas State Museum.

Cancellaria bastropensis nov. sp. Pl. 6, fig. 5.

Specific characterization.—Size and general form as shown in the figure; whorls 7: nuclear whorls 2½, of which two are smooth, and the last half finely cancellated; 4, 5, 6 somewhat irregularly costate, about ten costæ on the penultimate whorl; spiral striæ few and strong on the sides of the whorls, but becoming more closely set and finer on the subsutural region; body whorl with irregular, obtuse costæ crossed by about fourteen spiral lines, strong medially but decreasing in size towards the suture; labral dentes six on a raised ridge; columella with two distinct folds and a rudimentary third below; umbilicus rudimentary.

Locality.—Smithville, Bastrop Co., Tex.

Geological horizon.—Lower Claiborne Eocene.

Type.—Texas State Museum.

Cancellaria ulmula nov. sp. Pl. 6, fig. 6.

Specific characteristics.—Size and general form as indicated by the figure; whorls 4: 1, 2 smooth; 3 with seven spiral striæ; body whorl with about eighteen strong revolving lines and an equal number of intercalated fine striæ, lines of growth prominent; columella with

two prominent folds on its central portion and a third, rudimentary one below; umbilicus small.

Locality.—Elm Creek, Lee Co., Tex.

Geological horizon. -- Lower Claiborne Eocene.

Tupe. — Texas State Museum.

Cancellaria ellapsa Con., Amer. Jour. Conch., vol. 1, 1865, p. 212, pl. 21 (not 20), fig. 8.

This Courad describes as an Eocene species from Texas, but it proves upon examination to be nothing but "Trichotropis cancellaria Con.," a species described by Conrad from the Ripley Cretaceous beds of Mississippi. The Texas specimen was probably derived from the upper Cretaceous not far below Austin.

Genus VOLVARIA.

Volvaria gabbiana nov. sp. Pl. 6, fig. 7.

Marginella (Volvaria) gabbiana Ald., MS., pl. 2, fig. 13.

Specific characterization.—Size and general form as shown by the figure: whorls 3; 1, smooth; 2, spirally striate; body whorl long cylindrical, spirally striate with faint punctations in the striæ; labrum sharp-edged; labium with four basal folds varying in size as follows: at base a moderate sized fold, above, a stronger one, still above, a moderate sized one, and above all, a very faint one.

Localities.—Devil's Eye, Colorado River. Bastrop Co.; bluff just below the mouth of Alum Creek, Tex.

Geological horizon.—Lower Claiborne Eocene.

Type.—Texas State Museum.

Genus VOLUTILITHES.

Volutilithes dalli nov. sp. Pl. 6, fig. 8, a.

Caricella reticulata Heilp., non Ald., Proc. Ac. Nat. Sci. Phila., 1890, p. 396.

Specific characterization.—Size and general form as indicated by the figures; whorls about 7; spiral whorls and shoulder of the body whorl generally coarsely cancellated with revolving lines and transverse costa; humeral angle of the body whorl often spinose; medial portion of the body whorl with finer but very distinct revolving striæ and fine lines of growth; base of body whorl as in other members of this genus; labrum strongly lirate within; columella with two well-defined oblique plaits and sometimes one or more rudimentary ones.

The amount of reticulation or ornamentation possessed by different

individuals of this species varies greatly. Some specimens are quite smooth on the medial portion of the body whorl, and show but slight irregularities on the shoulder. A form of this character is shown in fig. 8a. Such specimens have usually two well-marked folds on the columella and no trace of additional ones.

This species is evidently related to *V. haleanus* Whitfd., but is less strongly sculptured, and wants the peculiar concave humeral zone of that species. Moreover, *haleanus* has three distinct and well-defined columellar plaits.

This species is named in honor of W. H. Dall, the well-known authority on *Volutidae*.

Localities. - Smithville; Cedar Creek, Robertson Co., Tex.

Horizon.—Lower Claiborne Eocene.

Type.—Texas State Museum.

Genus CARICELLA.

Caricella demissa Con., var. texana Gabb. Pl. 6, fig. 9.

Cimbiola texana Gabb, Jour. Ac. Nat. Sci. Phila., vol. 4, p. 382, pl. 67, fig. 33. Caricella demissa Harris, Exp. Sta. Rept., pt. 1, Geol. and Agr., 1892. A Preliminary Report upon the Hills of La., by Otto Lerch, p. 29.

Gabb cites his *C. texana* from "Wheelock, Tex." His specimen was evidently small and badly preserved. Normally there are six whorls. The columella is considerably recurved, but this is a feature that could not be determined from a specimen lacking its anterior canal as did Gabb's type. The ornamentation of the spiral whorls consists of revolving lines, more distinct above, and more or less regular and apparent longitudinal plaits. Below the suture there is a slight constriction.

Localities.—Smithville, Bastrop Co.: Alabama Bluff, Trinity River, Houston Co.; Hurricane Bayou, Houston Co., Tex. Also near Mt. Lebanon, Bienville Parish, La.

Geological horizon of this variety.—Lower Claiborne Eccene.

Caricella subangulata Conrad, var. cherokeensis nov. var. Pl. 6, fig. 10.

Variety characteristics.—Size and general form as indicated in the figure; whorls 5; 1 mammillated; 2, 3, 4 spirally striate, suture distinct; body whorl shouldered, spirally striate above and also at the base of the whorl; columellar plaits four, the lower two more oblique.

Typical *subangulata* is larger, but with about one less whorl, and with lower and more obtuse spire.

69

Localities.—Mosley's Ferry, Brazos River, Burleson Co.; two miles west of Crockett, Houston Co.; Collier's Ferry, Burleson Co.; two miles east of Alto, Cherokee Co.; Collard's farm, Sparks' Headright, Brazos Co., Texas.

Geological horizon of the variety.—Lower Claiborne Eocene.

Tupe of the variety.—Texas State Museum.

Genus TURRICULA.

Turricula (Concmitra) texana nov. sp. Pl. 6, fig. 11.

Specific characterization.—Size and form as indicated in the figure; whorls 5; nuclear whorl obtuse, smooth; other spiral whorls ornamented by longitudinal costie, and a slight, subsutural depression: body whorl with much more numerous cost:e, a slight subsutural depression, surface without a trace of spiral lines and polished; columella 4-plaited, the penultimate the largest; labrum crenulate within.

Localities .-- Well at College Sta., Brazos Co.; Alabama Bluff, Trinity River, Houston Co.; Hurricane Bayou, near Crockett, Houston Co.; Collard's farm, Town Branch, Brazos Co., Tex.

Geological horizon.—Lower Claiborne Eocene.

Type.—Texas State Museum.

Genus LEVIFUSUS.

Levifusus trabeatoides nov. sp. Pl. 6, fig. 12, a.

Fusus trabeatus Heilp. (not Con.), Proc. Ac. Nat. Sci. Phila., 1890, p. 395.

Specific characterization.—General form as figured; whorls 8 or 9: 1, 2, 3 smooth and polished, 4 sub-biangulate, 5, 6 with one spiral line just below the suture and two or three more near the base of each whorl where they are crossed by sharp, fine, costa, 7 evenly striate spirally showing more or less distinct costa and curving lines of growth; body whorl evenly striate, bicarinate, with faint indications of tubercles on each carina, lines of growth with a retral curve above the upper carina resembling those of Surcula; labrum strongly striate within.

Below the two prominent carinæ there is a third faint one. Large old specimens sometimes show on the body whorl one very strong carina above, while the two lower are rudimentary. have been obtained which would indicate a total length of an entire specimen of at least three inches.

The generic name Levifusus, as far as the writer is aware, has never been characterized; yet since Conrad has referred to it the species formerly described as Fusus trabeatus and Busycon? blakei, its characters must be fairly familiar to every worker in Tertiary paleontology. They may be summed up as follows:—

Shell of Fulgurate aspect and affinities (not Fusoid as the name unfortunately indicates); with three carine on the body whorl, the uppermost strongest and generally spinose, the second less distinct and less frequently spinose, the third or lowest generally faint and obtuse and with no signs of tubercles or spines.

Besides the two species referred to this genus by Conrad, the writer has added two more, viz., Levifusus branneri, originally described from the White Bluff horizon of Arkansas, and L. trabeatoides.

At Wood's Bluff, Ala., there is a form of Levifusus with characters intermediate between L. trabeatus and L. trabeatoides and it is doubtless the ancestral type of both. This prototype may then be regarded as having produced the true L. trabeatus in Alabama, while in Texas the L. trabeatoides was developed. L. blakei is somewhat more tuberculate on its uppermost carina than L. trabeatus or L. trabeatoides but is not so strongly marked as L. branneri; the last-mentioned species the writer has recently found in typical Jackson Eocene deposits at Moody's Branch, Jackson, Miss.

Localities.—Rio Grande, 2 miles above San José, Tex.; Mosley's Ferry, Brazos River; Colorado River, bluff just below the mouth of Alum Creek; Rio Grande, 15 miles below Carrizo; Little Brazos River, near iron bridge on Mosley's Ferry road; Brazos River, 500 yards below the mouth of Little Brazos; Cedar Creek, southeast corner of Wheelock League, Robertson Co.; Smithville, Bastrop Co.; Alum Bluff, Trinity River, Houston Co.; Campbell Creek, Robertson Co.; 2 miles west of Crockett, Houston Co.; northwest corner of Madison Co.; Jones' farm, Hurricane Bayou, Houston Co.; Orrell's crossing, Elm Creek, Lee Co.; eutting on Houston, East & West Texas R. R., 4 miles north of Corrigan, Polk Co.; southeast corner of Frio Co.; southeast of Campbellton, south of Lipan Creek, Atascosa Co. Also at Gibbsland, Bienville Park, La., and Walnut Bluff, Ouachita River, Ark.

Geological horizon. -- Lower Claiborne Eocene.

Type. -- Texas State Museum.

Genus LATIRUS.

Latirus singleyi nov. sp. Pl. 6, fig. 13.

Specific characterization.—Size and general form as shown by the figure; whorls 9?; 4, 5, 6, 7, 8 marked by obtuse rounded ribs, which extend from suture to suture, by five strong, waving spiral lines on each whorl, and by fine, sharp, and even lines of growth most plainly visible between the costa; body whorl with six obtuse costa and about 24 raised spiral lines which, in the humeral region, consists of one strong series between which finer lines alternate, but below all become equal; lines of growth sharp and distinct, but fine; columella with two strong, oblique folds and a rudimentary one below; labium extending in a thin polished plate over the columella; umbilicus rudimentary.

Locality.—Elm Creek, Lee Co., Tex.

Geological horizon.—Lower Claiborne Eocene.

Type.—Texas State Museum.

Latirus singleyi var. Pl. 6, fig. 13a.

This is smaller than the typical form and more slender with less distinct lines of growth.

Locality.—Hurricane Bayon, near Crockett, Houston Co., Tex.

Geological horizon.—Lower Claiborne Eocene.

Type.—Texas State Museum.

Genus STREPSIDURA.

Strepsidura ficus Gabb. Pl. 7, fig. 1.

Whitneya ficus Gabb, Geol. Surv. Cala., Paleont., vol. 1, 1864, p. 104, pl. 28, fig. 216.

? Bulbifusus inauratus Heilp., Proc. Ac. Nat. Sci. Phila., 1890, p. 396.

The specimen figured is about one-half the size of the California types and is eroded at the summit. Other specimens, though upon the whole less perfect, show the surface markings much better than the figured specimen does.

Localities.—"Ft. Téjon, Cal.," Gabb; Alum Creek Bluff, Colorado River, not far above Smithville, Bastrop Co., Tex.

Geological horizon.—Lower Claiborne Eocene.

Type.—Texas State Museum.

Genus FUSUS.

Fusus bastropensis nov. sp. Pt. 7, fig. 2.

Specific characterization.—Size and general form as indicated in the figure; whorls 13 or 14; 1 and 2 very minute, smooth, 3 and 4 transversely costate, 5–12 with nodose obtuse ribs, distinct in 5, 6,

etc., but less marked in 11 and 12, crossed by six or seven spiral raised lines, coarse or strong near the base of each whorl; one spiral line, generally the second from the base forms a slight carination on the whorls; body whorl with broad nodulations, about seven in number, and with strong spiral raised lines, the two on the largest part of the whorls being largest, above which there are two or three well-marked lines and below which to the end of the canal the lines gradually decrease in size and are more or less alternating; labrum, as far as observed, non-striate within; columella long, smooth, and straight.

This resembles somewhat F, meyeri Ald.

Localities.—Smithville, Bastrop Co., Tex. Also in Claiborne and Bienville Parishes, La.

Geological horizon.—Lower Claiborne Eocene.

Type.—Coll. of G. D. Harris.

Fusus estrarupis nov. sp. Pl. 7, fig. 3.

Specific characterization.—General form as figured; whorls 8; 1 and 2 smooth and polished, 3 sometimes polished, with long, undulating costae, 4, 5, 6, 7 evenly striate spirally, and with seven or eight longitudinal costae; costae decreasing in size about or just below the suture where a slightly depressed zone occurs; body whorl with eight or ten costae somewhat variable in size, subsutural zone much compressed, spiral striae moderately even but slightly strongest on the largest part of the whorl; labrum strongly striate within; columella recurving; umbilicus rudimentary.

Locality.—Smiley's Bluff, Brazos River, 2 miles above the mouth of Pond Creek, Milam Co., Tex.—Oyster Bluff of Penrose's Report. Geological horizon.—Midway Eccene.

Type.—Texas State Museum.

Fusus mortoni, var. mortoniopsis Gabb. Pl. 7, fig. 4.

Fusus mortoni Lea, var. carexus nov. var. Pl. 7, fig. 5.

Differs from mortoniopsis Gabb, which is doubtless a variety only of mortoni Lea, by having a strong carina, one additional spiral line on the shoulder and less strongly alternating on the canal. The shell is much broader in proportion to its height and has a lower spire.

Locality.—Between Orrell's and Evergreen Crossing, Elm Creek; Lee Co., Tex.

Geological horizon.—Lower Claiborne Eocene.

Type.—Texas State Museum.

Genus CLAVILITHES.

Clavilithes regexus nov. sp. Pl. 7, fig. 6.

This species is too poorly represented in the collection of the Survey to admit of complete characterization specifically. It is comparable in size with *C. penrosci* Heilp., and resembles the latter in the lower part of the whorls and in the long, smooth columella. Above, however, it shows no traces of a shoulder, the whorls are slightly flattened laterally, and are smooth and polished.

Localities.—Near McBee School-house, Cherokee Co.; between Orrell's and Evergreen Crossing, Elm Creek, Lee Co.; 2 miles west of Crockett, Houston Co.; Berryman Place, Kimble Headright, Cherokee Co.; 3 miles north of Crockett, Houston Co.

Geological horizon.—Lower Chaiborne Eocene.

Type.—Texas State Collection.

Clavilithes humerosus Conrad, var. texanus nov. var. Pl. 7, fig. 7.

Differs from typical humerosus in having the sides of the body whorl nearly rectilinear, in having a more prominent shoulder at the suture, and in being of a smaller size generally. Many specimens approach closely Clavilithes longavus of the middle Eocene of Europe.

Localities.—Near McBee school-house, Cherokee Co.; Alum Creek Bluff, Colorado River, Bastrop Co.; Wilson Reid Headright, Brazos Co.; Hurricane Bayou, Hodge's Headright, Houston Co.; northwest corner of Madison County; Collier's Ferry, Burleson Co.; Collard farm, Sparks' Headright, Brazos Co., Tex. Also in Claiborne and Bienville Parishes, La., and $2\frac{1}{2}$ miles east of Newton, near Enterprise, Miss.

Geological horizon.—Lower Claiborne Eocene.

Type,—Texas State Museum.

Clavilithes kennedyanus nov. sp. Pl. 7, fig. 8.

Specific characterization.—General form as figured; whorls 10 or 12; 1 and 2 probably smooth; 3–10 with nodular ribs most prominent on the lower portions of the whorls, crossed by raised spiral lines and by even lines of growth; body whorl in the type specimen very poorly preserved, but showing few signs of costæ; columella ponderous.

Locality. -- Smithville, Bastrop Co., Tex.

Geological horizon.—Lower Claiborne Eocene.

Type.—Texas State Museum.

Clavilithes (Papillina) dumosus Con., var. trapaquarus nov. var. Pl. 8, fig. 1.
Fusus (Papillina) dumosus Harris, La. Exp. Sta., 1892. Rept. on the Hills of La., p. 29.

This is a heavier, more solid form than the typical dumosus; it has about two more spines on the body whorl and has a smaller apex.

Localities.—Brazos River, 1 mile below Milam-Burleson County line; near McBee School-house, Cherokee Co.; Alum Bluff, Trinity River, Houston Co.; 5 miles west of Crockett, Houston Co.; Hurricane Bayou, Marsters' Survey, near Crockett, Collier's Ferry, Brazos River, Burleson Co.; north of College, Crockett, Houston Co.; Dr. Collard's farm, Sparks Headright, Brazos Co. In Louisiana, near Mt. Lebanou, Bienville Parish.

Geological horizon.—Lower Claiborne Eocene.

Type.—Texas State Museum.

Genus CHRYSODOMUS.

Chrysodomus parbrazana nov. sp. Pl. 7, fig. 9.

Specific characterization.—General size and form as indicated by the figure; whorls 6; spiral whorls smooth, with a faint subsutural spiral line; body whorl ornamented with the subsutural line and about ten basal spiral lines; outer lip sharp edged, lirate within.

Locality.—Little Brazos River, near iron bridge, on Mosley's Ferry road.

Geological horizon. - Lower Chiborne Eocene.

Type. — Texas State Museum.

Genus ASTYRIS.

Astyris bastropensis nov. sp. Pl. 8, fig. 2.

Specific characterization.—General form and size as indicated by the figure; whorls 10; 1, 2, 3 smooth and polished; 4 costate; 5–9 smooth and polished, sometimes one spiral line at base of 8 and 9; body whorl smooth above the upper terminus of the aperture, strongly striate below.

The general outline of the shell is strikingly like that of *Turricula polita*.

Locality.—Smithville, Bastrop Co., Tex.

Geological horizon.—Lower Claiborne Eocene.

Type.—Texas State Museum.

Genus MUREX.

Murex fusates nov. sp. Pl. 8, fig. 5.

Specific characterization.—Size and general form as indicated by the figure; whorls 8; 1, 2, 3, 4 smooth and polished, very small;

5, 6, 7 with about three coarse revolving raised lines, with obtuse regular longitudinal costae; body whorl with regular strong raised lines on its larger portion and finer ones below, also with seven obtuse costae over which the spiral lines pass; labrum with five or six crenulations within; a basal Nassa-like fold on the columella.

In a general way this species resembles M. rannxemi Con., but the costae are very different and show no signs of forming acute angles, folds or spines.

Locality.—Smithville, Bastrop Co., Tex.

Geological horizon.—Lower Claiborne Eocene.

Type.—Texas State Museum.

Subgenus ODONTOPOLYS.

M. (Odontopolys) compsorhytis Gabb. Pl. S, fig. 6.

M. (Odont.) compsorhytis Gabb, Jour. Ac. Nat. Sci. Phila., vol. 4, 1860, p. 377, pl. 67, fig. 16.
 Murex sp.? Harris, La. Exp. Sta., Rept. on Hills of La., pt. 1, 1892, p. 29.

According to Gabb the type of this species came from Wheelock, Tex., and was deposited in the collections of the Smithsonian Institution. Unfortunately it has been lost. The State Survey's collection has yielded no specimens of this species, but in the U. S. National Museum there is a specimen collected by T. Wayland Vaughan, from Hammett's branch, 2 miles east of Mt. Lebanon, Bienville Parish, La. This is herewith figured.

Gabb's figure of this species is very poor, while his description is good. His figure has been copied in Tryon's Structural and Systematic Conchology, vol. 2, 1883, pl. 43, fig. 4, and this in turn is copied in De Gregorio's Monograph Faun. Eoc. Ala., pl. 6, fig. 47.

Meyer's Odontopolys triplicata, Sonder-Abdruck aus "Bericht über die Senkenbergische Gesellschaft in Frankfurt a. M.," 1887, p. 7, pl. 1, fig. 6, is a Volute, perhaps the young of V. petrosus.

Genus PSEUDOLIVA.

Pseudoliva ostrarupis nov. sp. Pl. 8, fig. 3, a.

Specific characterization.—Size and general form as figured; volutions 6, spiral whorls shouldered and somewhat costate; suture obscured by folice developed by the intermittent mode of growth of the sutural callosity; body whorl below scarcely distinguishable from the non-umbilicate varieties of Ps. vetusta, while above, the shoulder and the sutural folice at once definitely characterize the species.

Locality.—Smiley's Bluff, Brazos River, 2 miles above the mouth of Pond Creek, Milam Co., Tex.

Geological horizon.—Midway Eocene.

Type.—Texas State Museum.

Pseudoliva ostrarupis, var. pauper nov. var. Pl. 8, fig. 4.

Genus TENUISCALA.

Tenuiscala trapaquara nov. sp. Pl. 8, fig. 7.

Specific characterization.—Size and general form as shown by the figure; whorls 12 or more; nuclear 4 smooth and polished; 5–11 traversed by fine sharp longitudinal costæ and numerous spiral lines, the latter consisting of five coarse lines occupying the medial and basal portions of the whorl and as many microscopic lines on a subsutural zone; body whorl generally but imperfectly preserved, sculpturing as in the whorls immediately above, the base, however, being exposed, shows from 12 to 15 strong spiral lines.

Localities. — Mosley's Ferry, Brazos River, Burleson Co.; Smithville, Bastrop Co., Tex.

Geological horizon.—Lower Claihorne Eocene.

Type.—Texas State Museum.

T. trapaquara, var. engona nov. var.

Slightly shorter, more angulated, and with a broad subsutural band without strong revolving striæ.

Locality.—Smithville, Bastrop Co., Tex.

Geological horizon.—Lower Claiborne Eocene.

Type.—Texas State Museum.

Genus PYRAMIDELLA.

Pyramidella bastropensis nov. sp. Pl 8, fig. 9.

Specific characterization.—Size and general form as shown by the figure; whorls 13 or 14, polished; suture channelled; one sharp strong fold on the columella.

This species resembles to some extent *E. perexilis* Con., but differs from it by being broader at base and more rapidly tapering in the lower four or five whorls.

Locality.—Smithville, Bastrop Co., Tex.

Geological horizon.—Lower Claiborne Eocene.

Type.—Texas State Museum.

Genus SYRNOLA.

Syrnola trapaquara nov. sp. Pl. 5, fig. 10.

Specific characterization.—Size and general form as indicated by the figure; whorls 7; 1 small, sinistral; 2–7 polished, slightly tumid, with a well-marked suture; aperture moderate, striate within; one strong plait on the columella.

Localities.—Smithville, Bastrop Co.; Jones' farm, Hurricane Bayou, Houston Co., and in Mr. Singley's collection from Mosley's Ferry.

Geological horizon.—Lower Claiborne Eocene.

Type.—Texas State Museum.

Genus PYRULA.

P. (Fusoficula) texana nov. sp. Pl. 8, fig. 11.

Odontopolys texana Aldr. Labelled specimens from Aldrich, now in the U.S. Nat. Mus.
Volutilithes? recta Aldr., MS. plates, pl. 2, figs. 12, 12a.

Specific characterization.—General form as indicated by the figure; whorls (in a mature specimen) at least 6; apex obtuse; whorls 1, 2 smooth; 3 spirally striate in part, and in part striate and costate; 4 and 5 with spiral raised lines alternating in size, and with longitudinal folds or costæ, the latter occasionally becoming varicose; body whorl marked by four spiral lines on the humeral region, below by three series of spiral lines, and by about twenty rather irregular longitudinal costæ; outer margin of the labrum sharp, within thickened and with rather irregular crenules; columella generally smooth; but sometimes with two irregular swellings just below the point of greatest curvature.

This is a very strange form. The apex is very obtuse and the nuclear whorls as a whole are generally deflected somewhat from the axis of the adult shell. So far the species is a true Pyrula. Moreover the striation is that of Pyrula, but the costation is more irregular than in any of the known species of that genus; in fact it varies from moderately fine Pyrula-like lines to strong varices. The swellings on the columella, though in no wise true plaits, are worthy of note. They are evidently of the same origin and nature as those in Mazzalina.

Localities.—Mosley's Ferry, Brazos River, Burleson Co., Little Brazos River, near iron bridge; Cedar Creek, Lee Co.; Dunn's

Ranch, Robertson Co. This species is also found in various places in Bienville Parish, La., and in Mississippi 2½ miles east of Newton.

Geological horizon.—Lower Claiborne Eocene.

Type.—Texas State Museum.

Genus CYPRÆA.

Cypræa kennedyi nov. sp. Pl. 8, fig. 12, a.

Specific characterization.—General form and size as indicated by the figures; oral or front surface strongly ribbed transversely, ribs tending to divaricate; mouth moderately wide above, broad submedially and contracted below with one plait-like fold on either side; back smooth except near the margins where there are strong radiating lines.

Locality.—Dr. Collard's farm, Town Branch, Sparks Headright, Brazos Co., Tex.

Geological horizon.—Lower Claiborne Eocene.

Type. -- Texas State Museum.

Genus RIMELLA.

Rimella texana nov. sp. Pl. 9, fig. 1.

Specific characterization.—Size and general form as indicated by the figure; whorls 11: 1 exceedingly small, smooth; 2, 3, 4, 5 smooth and polished; 6, 7 faintly and finely cancellated; 8 with small longitudinal plicae crossed by minute spiral strice; 9, 10 more strongly plicate longitudinally, plicae most strongly developed midway of the whorls; body whorl plicate superiorly though not immediately below the suture; spiral strice very fine over the plicae but coarse above and very coarse below; outer lip acute below, thick and reflected above, medially forming a right angle; inner lip well defined, uniting with the outer above and forming a canal that passes up the spire rather more than half-way to the apex, recurving descends the width of a whorl or two; columella long and pointed, deflected backward.

Localities.—Colorado River, Devil's Eye, Bastrop Co.; Brazos River, about one mile below the Milam-Burleson County line; Mosley's Ferry (Singley's collection); Collier's Ferry, Burleson Co., Tex.

Geological horizon.—Lower Chaiborne Eocene.

Typp.—Texas State Museum.

Rimella texana, var. plana nov. var. Pl. 9, fig. 2.

In this form, which is probably only a variety of the foregoing,

the posterior canal extends nearly or quite to the apex of the spire, and recurving descends to near the body whorl. The only ornamentation is the spiral striation at the base of the body whorl, and sometimes faint costs near the apex.

Localities.—Two miles east of Alto, Cherokee Co.; near McBee School-house, Cherokee Co.; Collier's Ferry, Brazos River; 2 miles west of Alto, Cherokee Co.; Sulphur Springs, Rusk Co.; Robbins' well, Houston Co., Tex.

Geological horizon.—Lower Claiborne Eocene.

Type.—Texas State Museum.

Genus CERITHIUM.

Cerithium webbi nov. sp. Pl. 9, fig. 3.

Specific characterization.—General form of young specimens as shown in the figure; whorls about 9; spiral ones marked by two submedial approximate spiral rows of crenules or nodes above which, and just below the suture, is a third row with smaller crenulations; suture deep and broad; body whorl marked somewhat as those above though the lower submedial row of crenules is faint, and below it to the end of the beak occur spiral raised lines of varying strength; the entire surface is apparently covered with minute revolving lines; lines of growth on the body whorl start at right angles to the suture above, pass downward to the middle of the whorl, curve gradually forward and, after reaching the base of the whorl, slowly again curve backward and pass downward on the canal.

Locality.—Rio Grande, 13 miles by river below Laredo, or 9 by river above the Webb-Zapata County line, Texas side.

Geological horizon.—Lower Claiborne Eocene.

Type.—Texas State Museum.

Cerithium penrosei nov. sp. Pl. 9, fig. 4.

Specific characterization.—Whorls at least 15, gradually tapering, ornamented as follows: by (1) about seven laterally compressed, oblique subcentral or basal nodes, or costs: on each whorl, those on the smaller whorls of the spire not so distinctly defined as represented by the figure; by (2) spiral lines or strice, about five of which are strong and occupy the lower one-third of each whorl, three or four more are finer and occupy a narrow, irregular central zone, while four or five more occupy the upper or non-costate portion of the whorls.

The costa on the several whorls are arranged in lines corresponding in direction to the obliquity of the costa.

Unfortunately only fragments of this large Cerithium have been found; it doubtless measured eight or ten inches in length when entire

Locality.—Smiley's Bluff, Brazos River, 2 miles above the mouth of Pond Creek, Milam Co., Tex.

Geological horizon .- Midway Eocene.

Type.—Texas State Museum.

Genus MESALIA.

Mesalia claibornensis Con. (MS). Pl. 9, fig. 5.

Specific characterizations.—Size and general form as indicated by the figure; whorls about 15; sides of the whorls nearly rectilinear; sides of the spire taken as a whole slightly concave; surface of each whorl ornamented by spiral lines of three sizes, of which there are from five to seven of the first and second, and double that number of the third magnitude, the latter are mere strice; lines of growth faint on obscure; suture well defined but very narrow.

This species is similar in some respects to Conrad's Mesalia retusta, but can at once be distinguished by the following differences: claibornensis has two or three more whorls: the sides of the spires are concave and not convex as in that of vetusta; the suture is less distinctly marked by a shoulder below it; there is a total lack of those strong lines or folds of growth so characteristic of vetusta; the lower angulation of the body whorl is more sharply defined.

Localities.—Colorado River, Devil's Eye, Bastrop Co.; Mosley's Ferry, Brazos River: Wheelock, Robertson Co.; Little Brazos River; Cedar Creek, Wheelock League, Walker's and Montgomery's farm, Robertson Co.; College Sta., Brazos Co. (from a well 1,200 feet deep); Elm Creek, near Benchley's; Wm. Reid Headright, Brazos Co.; Elm Creek, Lee Co.; Berryman's Place, Cherokee Co.; Alabama Bluff, Trinity River, Houston Co.; 5 miles west of Crockett, and Hurricane Bayou, Houston Co.; northwest corner of Madison Co.; 3 miles northeast of Crockett, on Rusk road; along Elm Creek, from Orrell's to Price's crossing; Lewis' house, 2 miles east of Alto, Cherokee Co.; Dr. Collard's farm, Town Branch, Sparks Headright, Brazos Co.; Dunn's Ranch, Gafford Headright, Robertson Co.; Walker's pasture, Wheelock Prairie, Robertson Co.; Bonita

Creek, Pleasanton, Atascosa Co., Tex. Also 5 miles southeast of Gibbsland, and 2 miles southeast of Mt. Lebanon, Bienville Parish, La.; 4 miles west of Enterprise, Miss.; base of bluff at Claiborne, Ala.

Specimens from the last-mentioned locality are somewhat less broad at base, more strongly striated spirally, and with slightly more rounded volutions than the typical Texau form. In the collection of the Academy of Natural Sciences of Philadelphia these Lower Claiborne forms are labelled by Conrad "Mesalia claibornensis." I am not aware that the species has ever before been figured or described. It is one of the most abundant and characteristic of the Texan Eocene.

Geological horizon.—Lower Claiborne Eocene.

Type.—Texas State Museum.

Genus TURRITELLA.

Turritella nasuta Gabb, var. houstonia nov. var. Pl. 9, fig. 6.

This variety differs from typical nasuta in being much broader at base, and having its whorls rounded or slightly carinated submedially. It is generally somewhat larger than the typical form, and is closely related to Conrad's Mesalia lintea.

Localities.—Rio Grande, at Webb-Zapata County line; Elm Creek, near Benchley; Alum Bluff Trinity River, Houston Co.; Dunn Ranch, Robertson Co. Also in South Carolina, near Orangeburg C. H.

Geological horizon.—Lower Claiborne Eocene.

Type.—Texas State Museum.

Turriteila dumblei nov. sp. Pl. 9, fig. 7.

Specific characterization.—Size and general form as shown by the figure; whorls about 15; the lower two to four show an obtuse basal carination while above, this feature is not so apparent; surface marked by raised spiral lines alternating in size, the carinal zones of the lower whorls are marked by two somewhat stronger lines; lines of growth plainly cutting the spiral lines and causing them to appear under a glass like diminutive strings of beads.

This species reminds one somewhat of *T. alabamiensis* Whitf, but is most probably nearest allied to *T. infragranulata* Gabb (Geol. Surv. Cal., Pal., vol. 1, 1864, p. 212, pl. 32, fig. 279), from near Martinez, Cal. Wherever the lines of growth are strong over the basal carina they tend to produce an "infra-granulata" appearance.

Localities.—Mosley's Ferry, Brazos River, Burleson Co.; Cedar Creek, Wheelock League; well at College Sta., Brazos Co.; Campbell Creek, Robertson Co.

Geological horizon.—Lower Claiborne Eocene.

Tupe.--Texas State Museum.

Turritella dutexata nov. sp. Pl. 9, fig. 8.

Specific characterization.—Whorls (in a complete specimen) about 15; all marked by two subcentral carinal lines together with one small one just below and one just above the suture.

Besides the ornamentation shown on the specimen figured, there are usually about four spiral strike on each whorl between the upper carinal and subsutural line; between the two strong carinal lines there is often a faint strik; likewise one often appears just below the lower carina. When fully striked this species bears a general resemblance to *T. arenicola* and *T. arenicola* var. branneri, but may be distinguished at once by the persistency of the bicarinate feature of the whorls to the very apex. The apical whorls of *T. arenicola* and variety are unicarinate somewhat as in *T. carinata* H. C. Lea *T. apita* De Greg.). It will be observed that in Meyer's carefully drawn figure of *T. carinata* H. C. Lea, in the Proc. Ac. Nat. Sci. Phila., 1887, p. 54, pl. 3, fig. 1, 1a, two carinae are represented on each whorl, but it is the upper one which predominates on the apical whorls; in dutexata it is the lower.

Localities.—Elm Creek, Lee Co.: Taylor's well, 5 miles southeast of Franklin, Robertson Co. (specimens in the U. S. Nat. Mus.); 7 miles southeast of Jewett, Leon Co., (specimens in Aldrich's coll.); also in a small varietal form at Orrell's Crossing, Elm Creek, Lee Co.; near Baptizing Creek, Cherokee Co., Tex. Also in Louisiana at southwest 1, southeast 1 Sect. 19, R. 7 W. Tp. 19; Holstein's well, 5 miles south of Gibbsland, Bienville Parish; mouth of Saline Bayou, Red River; Sect. 29, Tp. 17, R. 5 W. In Mississippi 2½ miles east of Newton; Wautubbee hill, near Enterprise. In Alabama at Claiborne.

Geological horizon.—Lower and Upper Claiborne Eocene.

Type.—Singley's collection.

Turritella nerinexa nov. sp. Pl. 9, fig. 9.

Specific characterization.—Size and general form of a fragment

(the only known specimen) as indicated by the figure; number of whorls unknown, ornamented by (1) fine even spiral striæ, (2) a subsutural row of pustules or crenules, and (3) a slightly raised or faint ridge at the base of each whorl becoming obsolete in the lower whorls, but increasing in strength above so as to nearly equal in size the subsutural line of crenules.

Locality.—Black Bluff, Brazos River, extreme northern limit of Milam Co., Milam Bluff of Penrose's Report.

Geological horizon.—Midway Eocene.

Type.—Texas State Museum.

Genus SOLARIUM.

Solarium huppertzi nov. sp. Pl. 9, fig. 10, a.

Specific characterization.—Size and general form of young specimens (no adults have thus far been found) as shown by the figure; whorls 3; mouth roughly hexagonal, bounded by the following lines: (1) the upper margin of the whorl, extending from a bicrenulate suture to a peripheral row of crenulations; (2) the exterior lateral margin of the whorl, extending from the row of crenulations just mentioned to a second or medial row; (3) the exterior sublateral margin of the whorl, extending from the medial row of crenulations to the basal row; (4) the basal margin of the whorl, extending from the basal row of crenulations to an interior sublateral row; (5) the umbilical margin; (6) the margin of contact with the penultimate whorl.

This shell is flat or discoid like the young of most members of this genus.

Locality.—Smithville, Bastrop Co., Tex.

Geological horizon.—Lower Claiborne Eocene.

Type.—Texas State Museum.

Solarium bastropensis nov. sp. Pl. 9, fig. 11, a.

Specific characterization.—Size and general form as indicated by the figure; whorls $4\frac{1}{2}$; spire very low, marked only by the suture and a fine line just above it; body whorl depressed, somewhat carinate, marked on the periphery by three raised lines, and near the umbilicus by radiating lines of growth.

Locality.—Smithville, Bastrop Co., Tex.

Geological horizon.—Lower Claiborne Eocene.

Type.—Texas State Museum.

Genus AMAUROPSIS.

Amauropsis singleyi nov. sp. Pl. 9, fig. 12.

Specific characterization.—General form and size as indicated by the figure; spire pointed and high; whorls 7; body and penultimate whorls shouldered above as in N. recurva; umbilious small, partially hidden by the labium; margin of the aperture sharp, reflected.

This species might be mistaken for the young of recurra were it not for the fact that the two have differently formed umbilici. In recurva there is a ridge formed by the continuation of the lower margin of the aperture that, after passing below and to the left of the umbilicus, winds up into the same as described by Aldrich. In singleyi the lower margin of the aperture stands out sharply. If traced upward and inward it will be found to follow the labium about one-third way across the umbilicus and then to wind up into the same.

Locality.—Cedar Creek, Lee Co., Tex.

Geological horizon. -- Lower Claiborne Eocene.

Tupe.—Collection of J. A. Singley.

Genus DILLWYNELLA.

Dillwynella? texana nov. sp. Pl. 9, fig. 13.

Specific characterization.—Size and general form as indicated by the figure; whorls 4; spiral, smooth, and shining; body whorl nearly smooth but showing a slight tendency to bear furrows or lines radiating from the suture; umbilicus small; mouth round.

The umbilical portion of this shell appears to be more or less whitened or enameled.

Locality.—Jones' farm, Hurricane Bayou, Houston Co.; from Lee County and Mosley's Ferry, Brazos River, (Aldrich's collection).

Geological horizon.—Lower Claiborne Eocene.

Type.—Texas State Museum. Unfortunately broken since figuring.

Genus GAZA.

Gaza? aldrichiana nov. sp. Pl. 9, fig. 14.

Specific characterization.—Size and general form as indicated by the figure; whorls 4: 1 minute, non-protruding; 2, 3 rather small and tunid, marked by a few radiating lines which extend from the suture downward about two-thirds across the whorls, reminding one

somewhat of the upper surface of Solarium bellastriatum; body whorl rather large, rounded, slightly flattened above, with indistinct radial lines or lines of growth, flattened slightly below, rugose near the umbilicus; umbilicus small, Solarium-like, rendered somewhat hexagonal by the protruding peripheral dentes; mouth round; shell rather thick; general appearance like Dillwynella naticoides.

Locality. -- Elm Creek, Lee Co., Tex.

Geological horizon.—Lower Claiborne Eocene.

Type.—Aldrich's collection.

EXPLANATION OF PLATES.

PLATE 1.

- Fig. 1. Modiola houstonia nov. sp.
- Fig. 2. Modiola texana Gabb.
- Fig. 3. Leda bastropensis nov. sp.
- Fig. 4. Leda milamensis nov. sp.
- Fig. 5. Leda houstonia nov. sp.
- Fig. 6. Adrang aldrichiana nov. sp.
- Fig. 7. Venericardia trapaquara nov. sp.
- Fig. 8a Astarte smithvillensis nov. sp. (Typical).
- Fig. 9a, b, c. The same, small variety.
- Fig. 10. Crassatella antestriata Gabb.
- Fig. 10a The same, viewed from within.

PLATE 2.

- Fig. 1. Crassatella texana Heilp.
- Fig. 2. Crassatella texalta nov. sp.
- Fig. 3. Crassatella trapaquara nov. sp.
- Fig. 3a The same, viewed from within.
- Fig. 4. Spharella anteproducta nov. sp.
- Fig. 5. Meretrix texacola nov. sp.
- Fig. 5a The same, viewed anteriorly.
- Fig. 5b Smaller variety of the same species.

PLATE 3.

- Fig. 1. Tellina tallicheti nov. sp.
- Fig. 2. Siliqua simondsi nov. sp.
- Fig. 3. Ceronia singleyi nov. sp.

- Fig. 3a Smaller individual of the same species.
- Fig. 4. Periploma collardi nov. sp.
- Fig. 5. Corbula aldrichi, var. smithvillensis nov. var.
- Fig. 5a The same, lesser value.
- Fig. 6. Martesia texana nov. sp.
- Fig. 7. Ringicula trapaquara nov. sp.
- Fig. 8. Volvula? smithvillensis nov. sp.
- Fig. 9. Cylichnella atysopsis nov. sp.
- Fig. 9a The specimen labelled "Volvula minutissima" in the collection of the Academy.
- Fig. 10. Terebra texagyra nov. sp.
- Fig. 11. Terebra houstonia nov. sp.

PLATE 4.

- Fig. 1. Terebra houstonia var.
- Fig. 2. Couns smithvillensis nov. sp.
- Fig. 3. Pleurotoma enstricrina nov. sp.
- Fig. 4. Pl. (Pleurotomella) anacona nov. sp.
- Fig. 5. Pl. (Surcula) qubbi Conrad.
- Fig. 6. Pl. (Surenla) moorei Gabb.
- Fig. 6a A somewhat larger, more carinated specimen.
- Fig. 6b A strongly denticulate specimen.
- Fig. 7. Pleurotoma beadata nov. sp.
- Fig. 8. Pleurotoma vaughani nov. sp.
- Fig. 9. Pleurotoma huppertzi nov. sp.
- Fig. 10. Pl. huppertzi, var. penrosei nov. var.

Plate 5.

- Fig. 1. Pleurotoma leoncola nov. sp.
- Fig. 2. Pl. (Drillia) dumblei nov. sp.
- Fig. 3. Pl. (Drillia) dipta nov. sp.
- Fig. 4. Pl. (Drillia) nodorarinata Gabb.
- Fig. 5. Pl. (Drillia) prosseri nov. sp.
- Fig. 6. Pl. (Dri/lia) kellogi Gabb.
- Fig. 7. Pl. (Drillia) texacona nom. mut.
- Fig. 8. Pl. (Drillia) texanopsis nov. sp.
- Fig. 9. Plenrotoma insignifica Heilp.
- Fig. 10. Fl. (Mangilia) infans Mr.

- Fig. 11. Pl. (Borsonia) plenta nov. sp. by Ald. & Har.
- Fig. 11a Apex of a very young and perfect specimen.
- Fig. 12. Pl. (Eucheilodon) reticulatoides nov. sp.
- Fig. 13. Pl. (Taranis) finexa nov. sp.
- Fig. 14. Pl. (Clathurella?) fanna nov. sp.
- Fig. 15. Pl. (Bela) rebeccar nov. sp.

PLATE 6.

- Fig. 1. Cancellaria panones nov. sp.
- Fig. 2. Can. panones, var. smithvillensis nov. var.
- Fig. 3. Can. panones, var. junipera nov. var.
- Fig. 4. Cancellaria peurosei nov. sp.
- Fig. 5. Cancellaria bustropensis nov. sp.
- Fig. 6. Cancellaria ulmula nov. sp.
- Fig. 7. Volvaria gabbiana Ald. MS.
- Fig. 8. Volutilithes dalli nov. sp.
- Fig. 8a A smoother variety.
- Fig. 9. Caricella demissa, var. texana Gabb.
- Fig. 10. Caricella subangulata, var. cherokeensis nov. var.
- Fig. 11. Turricula texana nov. sp.
- Fig. 12. Levifusus trabeatoides nov. sp.
- Fig. 12a Apex of the same magnified.
- Fig. 13. Latirus singleyi nov. sp.
- Fig. 13a Small variety of the same.

PLATE 7.

- Fig. 1. Strepsidura ficus Gabb.
- Fig. 2. Fusus bastropensis nov. sp.
- Fig. 3. Fusus ostrarnpis nov. sp.
- Fig. 4. Fusus mortoni, var. mortoniopsis Gabb.
- Fig. 5. Fusus mortoni, var. carexus nov. var.
- Fig. 6. Clavilithes regexus nov. sp.
- Fig. 7. Clavilithes humerosus, var. texanus nov. var.
- Fig. 8. Clarilithes kennedyanus nov. sp.
- Fig. 9. Chrysodomus parbrazana nov. sp.

PLATE 8.

- ${
 m Fig.}~~1.~~Clarilithes (Papillina)\,dumosus, {
 m var.}\,trapaquarus\,{
 m nov.}\,{
 m var.}$
- Fig. 2. Astyris bastropensis nov. sp.
- Fig. 3. Pseudoliva ostrarupis nov. sp.
- Fig. 3a The same, front view.
- Fig. 4. Ps. ostrarupis, var. pauper nov. var.
- Fig. 5. Marex fusates nov. sp.
- Fig. 6. M. (Odontopolys) compsorhytis Gabb.
- Fig. 7. Tenuiscala trapaquara nov. sp.
- Fig. 8. T. trapaquara, var. engona nov. var.
- Fig. 9. Pyramidella bastropensis nov. sp.
- Fig. 10. Syrnola trapaquara nov. sp.
- Fig. 11. Pyrula (Fusoficula) texana nov. sp.
- Fig. 12. Cypraxa kennedyi nov. sp.

PLATE 9.

- Fig. 1. Rimella texana nov. sp.
- Fig. 2. R. texana, var. plana nov. var.
- Fig. 3. Cerithium webbi nov. sp.
- Fig. 4. Cerithium penrosei nov. sp.
- Fig. 5. Mesalia claibornensis Con.
- Fig. 6. Turritella nasuta, var. houstonia nov. var.
- Fig. 6a T. nasuta, typical.
- Fig. 7. Turritella dumblei nov. sp.
- Fig. 8. Turritella dutexata nov. sp.
- Fig. 9. Turritella nerinexa nov. sp.
- Fig. 10. Solarium huppertzi nov. sp.
- Fig. 10a The same, from beneath.
- Fig. 11. Solarium bastropensis nov. sp.
- Fig. 11a The same, from above.
- Fig. 12. Amauropsis singleyi nov. sp.
- Fig. 13. Dillwynella? texana nov. sp.
- Fig. 14. Gaza? aldrichiana nov. sp.

THE ECCENE TERTIARY OF TEXAS EAST OF THE BRAZOS RIVER.

BY WILLIAM KENNEDY.

Since the publication of Dr. Hilgard's report on the Geology of Mississippi probably no other publication occupies so prominent a place among the geological literature of the tertiary deposits of the Gulf coastal slope as the "Tertiary and Cretaceous Strata of the Tuscaloosa, Tombigbee, and Alabama Rivers," by Smith and Johnson. The Tertiary section there shown has been recognized not only as the section of the Alabama beds, but has also been considered as typical of the whole tertiary areas along the Gulf coast. Dall says that the Gulf section has been practically determined and its fauna largely recorded in this section, but he considers that important information and a rich fauna may be obtained from the Texas section,2 and lately, Harris, in speaking of the same Bulletin, says: "It was not until 1886 that the typical section of American marine Eocene, namely, that of Alabama was published.3"

At that time (1888) very little was known regarding the Texas Tertiary. Desultory work, it is true, had been done by several observers, and some fossils figured and described by Gabb and others, but no continuous or connected work had been attempted, or, if so, the results were inaccessible and unknown. It was generally conceded, however, that it might be safely assumed from the geological conformation of the neighboring States that all or nearly all of the divisions ranging from the Eo-Lignitic to the Grand Gulf, inclusive, were represented, and that a considerable part belonged to the Lower Eocene as seen at Claiborne, Alabama, and in Clark County, west of Claiborne.4

In 1889 the first systematic work in those deposits was begun by Prof. R. A. F. Penrose, Jr. During that year he followed three of the

Bulletin 43 U. S. G. S., by Dr. E. A. Smith and Lawrence C. Johnson.
 Tenth Annual Report U. S. G. S., 1888-89, p. 168.
 Am. Journ. of Sci., Vol. XLVII, April, 1894, p. 302.
 Heilprin, Cont. to Tert. Geol. of U. S., 1884, pp. 37, 38.

great rivers: Brazos, Colorado, and Rio Grande, flowing across the Tertiary areas of the State, and the results of his examination have been published in the First Annual Report of the present Geologieal Survey. 5 Since that time the work of examining these beds has been carried on continuously throughout the eastern portion of the State almost altogether by myself, and the detailed results of these examinations, chiefly from a stratigraphic standpoint, have been published from time to time in the various Annual Reports of the Survey.6

During the course of these examinations Prof. Penrose's river section along the Brazos was re-examined, the section seen along the Trinity River, and another extended section between the Trinity and Sabine made, and extensive areas throughout other portions of East Texas, were examined in detail.7

While a great portion of the stratigraphy had thus been worked out it has only been within the last year that any of the immense collections of fossils obtained during the course of the work have been critically examined and described.8

While the prediction of Dall as to the richness of the fauna of the Texas section has been fully verified, various other conditions have come to light which, while they largely verify the Alabama section, at the same time add strength to the all-important fact that the geological conformation of neighboring States cannot always be relied upon as a guide to the geology of any portion of the southern or Gulf Tertiary.

A comparison of the two sections—Alabama and Texas—shows several material differences between which, prior to the work of the present Geological Survey, were never suspected to exist. The three sections of the Eocene, viz.: Alabama, Mr. Harris' section, and the Texas section as made by the State Survey, are here given for comparison.

 ⁵ Preliminary Report on the Geol. of the Gulf Tertiary of Texas, by R. A. F.
 Penrose, Jr., First Annual Report Geol. Survey of Texas, pp. 6-64.
 ⁶ Second, Third and Fourth Annual Reports Geol. Survey of Texas.
 ⁷ Third Annual Report Geol. Survey of Texas, pp. 43-124; Fourth Annual Report Geol. Survey of Texas, pp. 43-53 and 67-76.

⁸ For this work see Monograph of Texas Tertiary Fossils, by Gilbert D. Harris.

4	Alabama section:9—	
		Feet.
	Upper—	Coral Limestone, Vicksburg? 150 Vicksburg (Orbitoidal) 140
ne	White Limestone	Vicksburg (Orbitoidal) 140
Eocene		(Jackson 60
Ħ	Middle Claiborne Buhrstone	
>. {	Buhrstone	
Tertiary		Hatchetigbee 175
ert		Woods Bluff 80-85
Ī		Bells Landing 140
ĺ	Lower—Lignitic	{ Nanafalia 200
`		Mathews Landing, Naheola. 130-150
		Black Bluff 100
		Midway

In the American Journal of Science Mr. Harris presents a general section of the Eocene series of the Southern States. This is based to a considerable extent on the Alabama section, but modified to include and harmonize with his own observations. This section is:—

```
Sub-stages.
             Coral Limestone
             Vicksburg Beds
            ( Red Bluff Beds
           Moody's Branch Beds
 Jackson
            Mark's Mills Red Beds
            (White Bluff Marls (Mk)
Claiborne
            Claiborne sand
             Ostrea sell:eformis Beds
  Lower
             Lisbon Beds
           Buhrstone
             Hatchetigbee Beds
             Wood's Bluff Beds
 Lignitic
                                      Bell's Landing Beds
Gregg's Landing Beds
                  Bell's Landing
                                      ( Nanafalia Beds
           Mathew's Landing Marl
Black Bluff Clays
Midway Clay and Limestone
```

The work of the Texas survey shows the Eocene Tertiary of that portion of the State lying east of the Brazos River to have a section of:—

Bulletin 43, U. S. G. S., by E. A. Smith and L. C. Johnson, p. 18.
 Harris, Am. J. of Sc., Vol. XLVII, April, 1894, p. 304.

	Stages.	Sub-stages.			Th	ickness. Feet.
	(Frio Clays				160
Eocene	Lower Claiborne {	Fayette Sands				400
		regna Olays				1,000
		Marine Beds				650
	Lignitie	(Queen City Beds				60 - 70
Series	Lightic	(Lignitic Beds				1,000
$\tilde{\mathbf{x}}$	Midway	(Basal or Wills Point				
	Midway	(Clays				-260

The above section includes the whole of the Eocene deposits recognized in east Texas. As noted by Dr. Loughridge¹¹ the white limestones of the Claiborne are absent and neither the Vicksburg nor Jackson stages have been recognized, either paleontologically or stratigraphically, although both of these are reported as occurring a few miles to the eastward in Louisiana. The celebrated Claiborne sands are also absent.

No strata that might lithologically be referred to the Ostrea sellatformis beds have been recognized. O. sellatformis var. diraricata Lea, occurs in considerable numbers throughout the upper division of the Marine beds, and although increasing in number as this fossil ascends the scale, it can nowhere be said to be more characteristic of any of the beds that many of the other species found in association with it. This form of Ostrea has a vertical range of a little over two hundred feet.

It may also be said that no deposits corresponding to the Buhrstone of the Alabama section have been recognized anywhere throughout East Texas. The only deposits that might possibly be referred to this stage are the Queen City beds of red and white sands and clays, and even these, although filling the position occupied by the Buhrstone, do not correspond to any member of that stage lithologically, and besides, they are altogether unfossiliferous.

The lignitic formation, as recognized in the Texas sections, contains no such divisions as those characterizing the Alabama lignitic. From its base to contact with the overlying marine beds the Texas lignitic is made up entirely of sands, clays and lignites, and with the exception of a few broken plant remains the extended investigations of the Geological Survey have disclosed neither fossils nor green sands. It may be said to be altogether unfossiliferous.

¹¹ Cotton Production of Southern States, Tenth Census, Vol. V, Part II.

Into the general section, however, three divisons of the Lisbon stage have to be introduced, all of which, so far as at present known, are peculiar to Texas. There are (a) Frio Clays, (b) Fayette Sands, and (c) Yegua Clays. These overlie the marine beds in the reverse of the order here given and together aggregate a thickness of nearly 1,500 feet in East Texas, while farther west this may be considerably exceeded.

Frio Clays.

These clays form the uppermost division of the Eocene Tertiary as shown in the Texas section. They comprise a series of dark-blue, red, green, brown, and yellow clays when wet. They weather to pale blue, light red, watery green, gray, and pale yellow upon exposure and drying. In many places they carry numerous calcareous nodules, hard when freshly exposed, but in contact with the air they soon become soft and powdery, coating the exposures of the banks and outcrops with a fine, limy powder, and the clays themselves may be regarded as more or less gypseous throughout. In structure these deposits are sometimes laminated or partially stratified, but throughout their greater extent are massive and heavy bedded. The East Texas deposits appear to be unfossiliferous, but a considerable extinct fauna is reported from the beds lying in the central and western portions of the State.

Although reported as forming extensive deposits and covering a wide area throughout the region west of the Brazos¹² these clays thin out and are so covered by the overlapping Neocene deposits to the east of that river that their existence has only been noted at a few East of the Brazos these clays were first observed a short distance east of the town of Corrigan, in Polk County, where the section shows them to be dark-blue gypseous clays¹³ and to lie between two beds of sandstone. Thirteen miles farther east, near Fleming,14 an extensive outcrop of the same clays appears. Here, however, they present their calcareous features and appear to be devoid of selenite and are about 160 feet in thickness. Small outcrops appear at intervals along the Trinity and Sabine Railway and at Summit, in Tyler County, a section of a cutting on the Southern Pacific Railway shows the Frio clavs to be about eighty feet in thickness and to be

Third Annual Report Geol. Survey of Texas, p. 116,
 Third Annual Report Geol. Survey of Texas, pp. 62-63, and 117-118.
 Dumble, Journal of Geology, Sept., 1894, p. 554.

overlaid directly by the brown and gray sands of the latest Tertiary. The following section combined from two cuttings at Summit Station shows the relations of the Frio clays to the overlying and underlying deposits.¹⁵

e Sand or Lafayette.	1. 2.	Gray sand with silicious pebbles	18	feet.
Orange		places with lenticular shaped deposits of brownish-blue or pink clay 10 to		feet.
gi.	3. 4.	Mottled-blue and brown sand clay	$\frac{20}{20}$	"
Frio Clays.	5. 6.	Brown sandy clay	25 15	"
Frio	7.	Dark blue clay with limy concretions and gypsum crystals in places		6.6
te Sands.	8.	No. 8	30	"
Fayette	9.	Gray sandstones, coarse grained on top but changing to a fine grained blue stone at base	120	"

Nos. 3 to 7 belong to the Frio clays.

Many deposits of these clays occur in Jasper and Newton Counties and extend almost to the Louisiana line.

West of Corrigan, deposits of the same character, occupying a similar position and of the same age, occur in the neighborhood of Longstreet, Montgomery County, and lately in an examination of the section at Riverside quarries, on the Trinity, Mr. Dumble found the same clays between two sets of sandstone and occupying the same position as the deposit at Corrigan.

While these deposits are only visible at intervals, often many miles apart, their generally uniform appearance, constitution and relatively coinciding positions between the overlying sands and cal-

¹⁵ Third Annual Report Geol. Survey of Texas, p. 120.

careous clayer sands of the Neocene beds and the underlying Favette sands appear to justify the inference that they form a continuous belt of deposits, somewhat irregular in width and thickness, from west to east and have a general tendency to decrease in areal extent and thickness as we go east.

FAYETTE SANDS.

The gray sandstones as described by Buckley and Loughridge admit of a threefold division and possibly a fourth may be added upon farther examination and investigation, each being represented by beds differing widely from each other, both in lithological structure and faunal character. The uppermost division comprises a series of highly calcareous sands, sandstones and clays containing many water-worn cretaceous shells throughout the sandy portions, but carrying no indigenous invertebrate fauna.16 Fossil bones have occasionally been reported from these beds and some have been described by Leidy¹⁷ from Washington County and farther west. This division, however, belongs to the Neocene Tertiary. The middle portion, or Frio clays, have already been described, and the Fayette sands proper form the basal portion and probably include the hard silicious sandstones mentioned by Buckley.

The prevailing characteristics of these Fayette sands, as here restricted, are gray sandstones, white and gray clays, and gray sands. The sandstones are irregularly deposited and lie in beds from a few inches to ten, fifteen or twenty feet in thickness. County, on the eastern side of the State, these sandstones range from four to ten feet in thickness and at Rockland, in Tyler County, the section shows:18

1.	Gray sand					4	feet.
2.	Coarse grained, gray	sandstone.				5	4.6
9	Hard blue sandstone					15	

Along McManus' Creek, near Stryker, in Polk County, these sandstones form an escarpment for nearly a mile in length and present a solid face of over ten feet, and at Hitchcock's quarry; about a

¹⁶ Fourth Annual Report Geol. Survey of Texas, 1893, pp. 9-14 as Navasota

Beds. $^{17}\,$ U. S. G. Survey of the Territories, Vol. I. Extinct Vertebrata, by J. Leidy, p. 246 et seq.
 Third Annual Report Geol, Survey of Texas, 1891, p. 120.

mile north of Corrigan, the sandstones exposed show a thickness of over sixteen feet. Coming westward the thickness becomes less, as near Lovelady, in Houston County, the bedding is from ten inches to two feet. In Grime County the thickness has still farther diminished to from six to eighteen inches. Crossing the Navasota River the bedding begins to thicken to the westward, as a section near Wellborn Station shows them to have a thickness of two to six feet.

In texture these sandstones vary from a soft, indurated sand of scarcely sufficient cohesion to be classed as sandstone to a hard, close grained, glassy quartzite. The different conditions of texture are, however, so intermixed that it would be difficult to specify any distinct area as being prevailingly one or the other. In Jasper County the quartzite conditions appear to prevail in some sections, while at Rockland the rock is coarse grained and hard, but shows no glassy conditions. Again on the Biggam White Headright in the northern portion of Grime County the rocks change from a soft gray color, to a hard gray and brownish-gray sandstone with occasional blocks showing the characteristic texture of quartzite. 19

The white and gray clays and gray sands associated with these sandstones occur interbedded and interstratified with the sandstone beds and vary in thickness from a few inches to several feet, some of the sand-beds reaching a thickness of twenty-five feet, while the clays rarely exceed six feet. Many of the sands show cross-bedding, some of the beds having a wavy or broken stratification showing the peculiar structure sometimes found along sandy coasts subject to wind and tide action and it is in these sands the beautifully opalized wood so characteristic of the Fayette beds is found in great abundance.

While the sands and clays have, with the exception of the opalized wood, yielded no fossils, the hard sandstones have given us a fauna scanty, it is true, but sufficient to connect the Fayette beds with the Eocene Tertiary.

In both Polk and Grime Counties plant remains have been found in the form of well preserved leaves. These, however, have not been described. Somewhat lower in the scale, in Polk and Brazos Counties, the remains of animal life occur. Four miles north of

¹⁹ Fourth Annual Report Geel, Survey of Texas, 1892, p. 29.

Corrigan the section of a cutting on the Houston, East and West Texas Railway shows:20

3 feet. 1. Gray sand 2. Light gray sandstone containing casts of Corbula alabamensis Lea, Dentalium minutistriatum Gabb, var. dumbli, new var., Venericardia planicosta Lam., Cytherea tornadonis Harris, and Caliptrophorus velatus Con. 21 $^{1\frac{1}{2}}$ to 2 3. Durated gray sand or soft sandstone

The Brazos County section containing fossils occurs at Dr. Williams' quarry about three miles east of Wellborn Station, on the Houston and Texas Central Railway. This section shows: 22

- 2. Thinly laminated, light gray sandy clays . . . 2 to 8
- 3. Broken sandstone with fossil casts
- 4. Regular and even bedded sandstone

Nos. 3 and 4 of this section contain Bulimella kellogii; Pleurotoma sp.; Cancellaria penvosii n. sp., Harris; Yoldia claibornensis Conrad; Mactra sp.; Corbula alabamensis Lea; Siliqua simondsi n. sp., Harris; Venericardia planicosta Lam.; Cytherea bastropensis Harris, and Turritella sp.²³

West of the Brazos River invertebrate fossils have been found in these beds, and from this it may be inferred that the same conditions hold good across the State.

The area occupied by the Favette beds forms a narrow belt with extremely irregular and as yet badly defined boundaries extending from the bottom lands along the west side of the Sabine, westward to and beyond the Brazos, and while the greatest width of this belt may exceed fifteen miles, yet throughout its greater extent the average width is not over six to eight miles. Their southern margins dip beneath the overlying Frio clays and their northern borders rest upon the gypseous lignite-bearing clays and sands of the Yegua stage. The country underlaid by these sandstones and sands, particularly throughout the eastern portion of the territory in Jasper,

Third Annual Report Geol. Survey of Texas, 1891, p. 115.
 Fourth Annual Report Geol. Survey of Texas, 1892, p. 46.
 Harris M.S., Monograph of Texas Tertiary Fossils.
 Harris M.S., Monograph of Texas Tertiary fossils.

Tyler and Polk Counties, is broken and hilly and generally rough, many of the hills rising in the form of steep side knobs to elevations more than 150 feet above the level of the river bottoms. The Neches River flows along the northern border of these sandstones for nearly twenty miles before breaking through them near Rockland, and along the whole of this distance the Fayette sands rise almost precipitously from near the river bank to altitudes varying from 120 to 275 feet above the river.

The dip of these beds is gentle, as a whole, but in many places faulting and sliding has obscured the true dip to such an extent that it is difficult to tell its exact rate. Extensive erosion also appears to have taken place throughout the whole area and long narrow projections of the overlying Neocene beds appear in many of the valleys. Along the eastern side of Billum's Creek, about two miles west of Colmesnil, a ridge of brown sand and quartz gravel and coarse pebbles, fifteen feet thick extends in a northeastern direction for several miles.

The Fayette sands of Eastern Texas tie up both stratigraphically and lithologically in the northern portion of Washington County, on the western side of the Brazos with those recently described as occurring from that point westward across the State by Mr. Dumble, ²⁴ and may be considered but an eastern extension of the same.

There can scarcely be any doubt but that these beds, with the Frio clays and overlying Neocene ("Navasota Beds" of the Fourth Annual Report and Dumble's "Oakville Beds" of the Fourth Annual Report and Dumble's "Oakville Beds" beds and others to be the western, or Texas, extension of the Grand Gulf beds and considered of Miocene age. Whether the Neocene division as seen in the Navasota beds of the east or the Oakville beds of the west may be correlated with the Grand Gulf beds or not, future investigation must decide, but manifestly with the evidence at present before us no such correlation can be made as far as the Frio clays and Fayette sands are concerned. There can be no doubt as to their Eocene age, and moreover, a great hiatus occurs between the lowest Neocene beds and the highest Eocene deposits represented in the section as the whole of the Vicksburg and

Fourth Annual Report Geol. Survey of Texas, 1892, pp. 9-15.
 Journal of Geology for Sept., 1894, pp. 557-558.

Jackson, and a considerable portion of the Claiborne stages are absent throughout the whole of this part of Texas.

YEGUA CLAYS.

Immediately underlying the Favette sands comes an extensive series of clays and lignites known to the Texas geologists as the Yegua clays. In the First Annual Report of the Survey these clays were considered as forming a portion of the Fayette beds of Prof. Penrose and were by him placed at the base of that division 26 and belonging to the same Grand Gulf series as the overlying gray sandstones of the Favette sands as now known. The discovery of Eocene fossils in the overlying sandstones as well as in the clavs themselves naturally relegated the whole to an older stage of deposition than that to which the Grand Gulf was supposed to belong. The wide lithological variation between the sandstones and thinly stratified and laminated lignitic sands and clays led to the separation of the two into independent stages more in keeping with their structure and evidently widely separated manner of formation and deposition and the designation "Yegua Clays' has been applied to them from their development on the river of that name.

These beds comprise a series of dark blue, brown and gray clays and blue-brown and gray sands and sandy clays. Extensive deposits of lignites are also found throughout the areas occupied by them. The clays are laminated, thinly stratified and massive and characterized by the great quantities of gypsum either in the form of selenite crystals or as irregular masses in a crystalline form distributed throughout the various beds. In the eastern portion of the area the laminated gypseous clays are more prevalent than farther west. In Angelina County these beds are thinly stratified blue clays containing small clusters of minute crystals of gypsum and occasional streaks or pieces of lignite which at their contact with the overlying Fayette sands on the Neches River have a thickness of over thirty-five feet. The section at Clark's Crossing shows: ²⁷

22.	Gray	sandstone	stan	ied	bro	wn	fo	rm	mş	ī,	bas	se	of			
	Fay	rette sands												3	feet.	
23.	Thinl	y stratified	or la	ımiı	nate	d bl	ue	cla	y	wi	th	gy	Ъ-			

First Annual Report Geol. Survey of Texas, 1889, pp. 47-51.
 Third Annual Report Geol. Survey of Texas, 1891, p. 62.

The same characteristics prevail in Houston County where the base comprises a series of blue and brown laminated gypsum-bearing beds showing a section of: 28

1.	Ferruginous gravel talus from Cook's Mountain.	4 1	feet.
2.	Thinly laminated brown clays	4	"
3.	Thinly laminated dark blue clays with inter-		
	laminæ of brown sand and crystals of selenite.	6	"
4.	Fossiliferous brown sand, containing an extensive		
	fauna, including, among others, Anomia ephip-		
	pioides Gabb; Volutilithes petrosa Conrad;		
	Venericardia planicosta Lam.; Calyptrophorus		
	velatus Conrad, 29 and forming an intermediate		
	bed of the marine stage 10 to 1	5	

Towards the western side of the same county these clays give place to massive brown sands and clays containing broken plant remains and sheet-like formations of crystalline gypsum. Still farther west, in Grime and Brazos Counties, gray sand forms the prevailing characteristics.

While towards the eastern end of the area it may be broadly stated that the clays are gypseous throughout and, as in the northern edge of Polk County, the overlying Favette sands rest upon heavy beds of blue gypseous clays. The same conditions do not hold good along the contact between these divisions in the western portion. In Houston County, while the gypsum is pretty generally distributed throughout the whole of the series, the heavier deposits of that material occur towards the base; and in Brazos County the gypsum-bearing beds appear only at, or close to, the base of the division and is there overlaid by a series of dark blue clays containing broken plant remains, gray sands and sandy clays and the Fayette sands rest upon laminated or thinly stratified banded dark brown and yellow clays showing everywhere a heavy sulphur efflorescence.

The sands belonging to this series of deposits are blue, brown and gray in color and lie in beds from a few inches to over fifty feet in thickness. The gray sands form the prevailing type and occur over the whole area, but are better developed in Houston, Grime and

Did., p. 17.
 Harris, M.S., Monograph of Texas Tertiary Fossils.

Brazos Counties than farther east. These are sometimes laminated and crossbedded but the greater portion is structureless. They are often saline, heavy incrustations of salt occupying the beds of dry pools and are of frequent occurrence during the summer months. In places they contain quantities of silicified wood of a dull, lustreless appearance, showing a strong contrast with the beautifully opalized woods of the overlying Fayette sands.

The lignite deposits of this division although well developed at many points are not so extensive, or nearly so regular, as those of the lignitic stage of the earlier Eccene. Most of the deposits range from two to four feet, although from six to ten feet are by no means rare.

Borings through these clays show them to have an aggregate thickness of nearly 1,000 feet. A well at Lamb's Springs, in Grime County, 999 feet deep passed through a series of clays, sands and lignites the whole depth, and another boring at the Agricultural and Mechanical College, five miles south of Bryan, in Brazos County, reached the 900 foot mark before the drill entered the underlying marine beds.

On the Brazos River the contact between the overlying Fayette sands and these clays is seen on the south side of the James Hope Survey in a section showing:

	1.	Gray sand and gravel	1	foot.
τ.	2.	Gray sand containing great quantities of silicified		
Zands.		wood. The wood is usually in large pieces-		
		four to six feet in length, and bleached white.	5	feet.
tte	3.	Gray indurated sand with ledges of soft sandstone.	10	44
Fayette	4.	Gray sandstone jointed and thinly bedded, form-		
Ξ		ing base of Fayette sands	8	"
	õ.	Dark brown lignitic clay, showing yellow bands		
11 a x x		from $\frac{1}{4}$ to $\frac{1}{2}$ inch in thickness and coated with		
Yegua Clays.		an efflorescence of sulphur, to water	20	
	_			

No. 5 corresponds to the upper brown clay of Prof. Penrose's section of sulphur bluff in this neighborhood and a continuation of the section will give: ³⁰

6.	Lignite								1 foot.
7.	Gray sand ·								1 "

³⁰ First Annual Report Geol. Survey of Texas, 1889, p. 54-55.

-
8. Lignite
9. Interbedded gray sand and chocolate and greenish
clay, turned white in places on the surface 20 feet
At Jones' bridge, about a mile further up the river, the same
greenish clays are found in a section showing:
1. Yellowish gray sand
2. Bluish-green, sandy clay containing fragments of
lignite and breaking into ovoid blocks 46 "
and still farther up the river numerous shoals are formed of the same
bluish-green clay. The section at this place is much obscured by
river deposits of a much later age. ³¹ Here we find:
1. Brown river loam of sand and fine gravel 18 feet
2. Black sandy loam and clay loam mixed with
brown sand and containing gravel and a few
drift pebbles 2 "
3. Pale blue clay 8 "
4. Brown sand 1 foot
5. Coarse gravel containing water-worn, cretaceous
shells 2 feet
6. Soft conglomeratic sandstone 2 to 4 "
7. Bluish-green lignitic clay, breaking into blocks
and containing broken plant remains, extending

Nos. 4, 5 and 6 of this section do not belong to these Yegua clays but form a later deposit filling a portion of the old river channel and are again seen near the mouth of the Little Brazos River, at which place they are found above the pale blue clay, No. 3 of this section.

across the river and forming shoals

No. 5 of the Hope section forms the uppermost bed of the Yegua clays in this part of the State but, as will be seen by the section already given, these clays do not occur in Polk County nor is there any trace of them along the contact in Houston or Trinity Counties where the uppermost beds are altogether gray sands and pinkish-gray clays, the latter carrying broken plant remains.

The basal portion of these clays, wherever seen, carry gypsum. In the eastern portion of the area this appears to be disseminated pretty generally through the whole series, although the crystals are notably

El Fourth Annual Report Geol. Survey of Texas, 1892, p. 48.

smaller in the upper than the lower beds. Westward from the Neches the gypsum crystals are, however, almost exclusively confined to the fifty or sixty feet at the base.

The base of these clays may be seen in a bluff on the Brazos River about 500 yards south of the mouth of the Little Brazos, with

the following	section: 32
1	. Black soil 2 feet
2	. Brown loam with limy concretions 25 feet
4)	Fine brownish-yellow sand with occasional
	streaks or pockets of gravel 15 feet
-4	Gravel, with unknown cretaceous shells . 2 to 4 feet
Yegua clays 5	. Pale blue clay unfossiliferous 5 feet
6	Dark green sand showing fossils in lower
	portion
7	. Dark colored laminated sandy clay containing
	Terebra houstonia Harris; Levifusus trabeatoides
	Harris n. sp.; Pseudoliva vetusta var.; Pseudo-
	liva vetusta var. pica; P. vetusta, var. clausa; Tri-
cls.	gonarca corbuloides, Con.; Pleurotoma (Pleuroto-
Marine Beds	mella) quasites, Harris; Nucula magnifica, Con.;
e	Leda opulenta, Con.; Latirus moorei, Gabb.;
·ir	Corbula alabamensis, Lea; Venericardia plani-
M	costa, Lam; Phos texana, Gabb., var.; Natica
	arata, Gabb.; Natica semilunata, var. janthinops
	new var.; Sigaretus inconstans, Ald.; Yoldia
	$aldrichiana^{33}$ 4 feet
8.	Ferruginous sandstones 8 inches
	Same as No. 7.

In this section the gypseous clays are not seen nor do they appear anywhere in the river banks. This, however, may be expected as their position there is obscured by broad, deep deposits of river alluvium which cover wide areas and form the bottom lands of the East of the Little Brazos these clavs are found occupying their proper position at several places. A section seen on the line of the Houston and Texas Central Railway near Elm Creek, on the south side of Robertson County, shows:34

Fourth Annual Report Gool, Survey of Texas, 1892, p.
 Harris M. S., Monograph of Texas Tertiary Fossils.
 Fourth Annual Report Gool, Survey of Texas, 1892, p. 50.

- Brownish-yellow sand and gravel 5 to 6 feet
 Brown coffee-colored clay with great quantities of
- gypsum crystals 2 to 6 feet
- 3. Brown and yellowish-brown sand and ledges of indurated sand or ferruginous sandstone, the sands containing Anomia ephippioides, Gabb; Plicatula filamentosa Conrad; Spirorbis leptostoma, Swain;

Volutilithes petrosa Conrad; and other fossils, 35 over 40 feet Going eastward the Navasota River section is practically the same as on the Brazos. Neocene beds occur a short distance north of Rock Creek, in Grime County. The Frio clays do not appear anywhere along this river, but overlaps of the Neocene Navasota beds (Oakville beds of Dumble) completely cover them. The Favette sands extend to about the mouth of Gibbon's Creek, or a short distance above, and from there to near the northwest corner of Madison County the whole country is occupied by the gray sands, greenish blue lignitic clays and lignites of the Yegua showing practically the same sections as those found along the Brazos. Very few sections of any value are found along this river, but the few obtainable, supplemented by those farther inland, show the general sequence here given. The gypseous clavs are found in this region lying close to the base and occupying the same position as near Elm Creek on the western side of Brazos County.

The Trinity River section shows the typical Yegua clays in many of the bluffs. A section at Hyde's Bluff, in the southwestern portion of Houston County, shows:

	1. Dark yellowish-brown clayey loam 8 feet
	2. Conglomerate of nodular iron ore, silicious pebbles,
	silicified wood, coarse brown sand and fine gravel. 2 feet
	3. Dark blue sandy clay with iron pyrites 10 feet
	4. Lignite 2 inches to 2 feet
×.	5. Light grayish-blue sand and gray clay inter-
Clays	laminated
	6. Lignitic
Yegua	7. Dark purple colored clay
	8. Gray sand containing rounded and flat oval
	shaped concretions of indurated gray sand, to
	water

⁴ Harris' MS, Monograph of Texas Tertiary Fossils.

The base of these beds is seen at Alabama bluff some twenty miles farther up the river, where a bed of blue clay with gypsum crystals occurs in contact with the underlying fossiliferous sands of the Marine beds. This section shows:³⁶

	. Black sandy loam 5 fe	et
Yegua	2. Gravelly conglomerate 2 fe	et
Clays	Laminated blue clay with gypsum 2 to 5 fe	et
	. Fossiliferous greenish-blue clay 4 fe	et
ine Is	. Green sand 5 fe	et
far Be	. Clay ironstone	es
=	. Green sand	et
No. 3	f this section shows the base of the Yegua clays as four	ıd

No. 3 of this section shows the base of the Yegua clays as found on the Trinity River.

Eastward towards the Neches River the deposits belonging to this stage assume more and more the same structure and conditions of deposition as found in Angelina and the other counties in the eastern portion of the area.

The positions of the sections given show approximately the northern boundary of the area occupied by these Yegua clays. The line may be traced by the outcroppings of the gypscous clays and sands from the Sabine River, near Sabine Town, in a generally northwestern direction as far as the Angelina River, near the mouth of the Atoi Creek, in Cherokee, and thence southwesterly, crossing the Neches near Weches Post Office, passing through the eastern side of the town of Crockett, crossing the Trinity at Alabama Bluff, the Navasota River near the northwest corner of Madison County and the Brazos at the locality shown in the section already given. To the south they are circumscribed by the overlying Fayette sands.

Unlike the rough, hilly region occupied by the Fayette sands, the country occupied by the Yegua clays is generally flat. Sand hills and ridges occur in several localities, but throughout the greater portion level, prairie-like conditions prevail.

The fauna of these deposits throughout east Texas is scanty in the extreme. Of the vertebrates only one specimen, the portion of the lower jaw of a species of *Crocodilus*, has been obtained, and that from a well at Bryan, while no invertebrate fossils have been found anywhere east of the Brazos except at the base of the beds on that

³⁶ Third Annual Report Geol. Survey of Texas, 1891, p. 15.

river, although the beds found on the Yegua are fossiliferous, and those found farther west are reported to have yielded a very fair number of that class of animal life. Plant remains are numerous, both in the form of silicified and lignitized wood, and leaves of many kinds are extremely abundant. None of these have yet been studied, but from the fact that silicified palm wood occurs, although sparingly, among the upper gray sands, the climate was slightly warmer than at present.

The general conditions of deposition during this period appear to have been those of a marsh subject to periodical deep, wide-spread inundation and a gradual, though slow, subsidence. The Marine beds lying to the north evidently stood at a much higher relative elevation than at present. Their southern boundary is everywhere carved into bold outlines and deeply indented bays showing at places steepsided and shelving bluffs where the Yegua clays rest unconformably upon and against them, and from which boulders of fossil-iferous sandstones have fallen and are now found in considerable numbers imbeded in the sands and lying between one and two miles from the line of contact. At other places where bay-like conditions prevailed, the placid waters of the flooded areas favored a calmer deposition and growth of plant life; the lines of contact are not so far apart in their general conditions and range of dip.

Instances of the former conditions are many. Typical illustrations of this bluff-like shore line may be seen at Cook's Mountain, in Houston County, and near Elm Creek, north of Bryan, in Brazos County. At Cook's Mountain the hill rises almost abruptly from the level of Milam branch to an elevation of 130 feet above the stream bed, and is capped with fifty feet of altered glauconitic fossiliferous sandstone. The gypseous clays of the Yegna stage are found only on the south side of the stream, and rest upon a heavy bed of fossiliferous sand projecting from the side of the mountain. The Brazos section also shows this want of conformity in quite as strong a manner. The Marine beds occur capping the higher hills ten miles north of College Station and lying at an elevation of 375 feet, while College Station has an altitude of 350 feet. The dip of the Marme beds in this section closely approaches 75 feet per mile and these beds, after allowing for the difference of elevation, should have been found at 725-750 feet in the well bored at the college. The bore, however, was over 900 feet deep before fossils occurred,

and then they corresponded to a lower division of the Moseby Ferry section than those found near Elm Creek. Moreover, on the south prong of Thompson's Creek, about eight miles north of the well boulders and of ferruginous fossiliferous sandstone occur imbedded in the yellowish gray sandy clay of the Yegua beds.

The correlation of any of these three stages—the Frio clays, Favette sands and Yegua elays—with the deposits of Louisiana lying immediately to the east is attended with more or less difficulty and doubt from the fact that little or no work, and that of the most general character, appears to have been done in that portion of the The Grand Gulf, according to both Hilgard and Hopkins, appears to have embraced the upper two and at least a portion of the Yegua clays besides the upper calcareous sandstones, and was, according to these writers, above the Vicksburg. The lower portion of the Yegua clays were apparently considered by them to be of Jackson age. Dr. Hilgard says, after describing the Grand Gulf formation: "On the Sabine River, too, the upper portion of the profile is pretty correctly reproduced. At the base of the Grand Gulf rocks we find on the Bayou Taureau a seam of shell-limestone with Vicksburg We then pass over lignito-gypseous strata to Sabine Town, Texas, where we see about seventy feet of these overlying ledges of blue fossiliferous limestone alternating every two or three feet with what would be green sand marl like that of Vicksburg had not the lime of the numerous shells, of which it contains casts, been removed by subsequent dissolution. So far as I have seen, the usual leading fossils of Vicksburg are wanting here, while the greater sandiness of the materials, as well as the prevalence of shallow sea bivalves indicates their deposition in shallower water. As we proceed northward from Sabine Town lignitic clays and lignite alone separate, and sometimes altogether replace the limestone ledges which themselves become poorer in fossils as we approach the northern edge of the formation."37

According to Hopkins the Jackson beds consist of marine strata with characteristic fossils of lignite and non-fossiliferous beds and laminated sands and clays and among the marine beds massive beds of clay full of selenite.³⁸

** First Annual Report Louisiana State Geol. Survey, 1869, pp. 94-96; Second Annual Report Louisiana State Geol. Survey, 1871, pp. 7 to 84.

³⁷ Geol. Reconn. of La., American Journal of Science, Second Series, Vol. XLVIII, 1869, p. 338.

108

With the exception of the lignite and characteristic Jackson fossils this description would answer the Texas Frio clays as well as the Yegua clays. Besides their contact with and underlying the Neocene Navasota beds (Oakville beds) would in the absence of the Vicksburg deposits closely correspond with the Frio clays. Their extension to Sabine Town, however, where they would meet the Marine beds of the Texas section would naturally lead to the inference that both the Fayette sands and Yegua clays are absent in Louisiana.

This interpretation of the work done in Louisiana can hardly be accepted, and until more information is obtainable the correlation of the beds in these States must be left as an unsolved problem.

MARINE BEDS.

Lying immediately north of the Yegua clays we have an extensive series of green sands, green sand marls, altered green sands containing thin strata of carbonate of iron, indurated altered fossiliferous greed sand, green fossiliferous clays, glauconitic sandstones and clays stratified, black and gray sandy clays, black and yellow clays with limy concretions, brown and yellow fossiliferous sands with occasional deposits of black sand containing gypsum crystals, and at wide intervals small deposits or thin seams of lignite. Extensive deposits of ferruginous sandstone and limonite, both in laminated and nodular form, occur in the upper divisions. The prevailing deposits, however, are the green sands in their several characters. The clays are of minor importance and exist generally as thin beds of irregular distribution interstratified with the sands. The lignites are usually not more than a few inches thick and are never continuous, and the limonite deposits occur as nodular ores lying in heaps or mounds among the gravish-brown and gray sands or as laminated ores covering wide areas of the surface, particularly throughout Cherokee, Anderson, and Rusk Counties. These are the iron-ore fields of East Texas, and constitute the series of beds known as the Marine beds of the Texas section and have a total thickness of 650-700 feet.

Stratigraphically these beds occupy a position intermediate between the overlying Yegua clays and the lignitic stage, and form the uppermost division of Penrose's timber belt or Sabine River beds.³⁹ In the reports of the Texas Geological Survey these beds have been

First Annual Report Geol, Survey of Texas, 1889, pp. 22-47.

divided into two groups or series, the basal from its greatest development in Cherokee County was called, tentatively, the "Mount Selman" series, and the upper, from its typical development in Houston County, received the name of the "Cook's Mountain" series. This division was made partly on lithological grounds, the lower or Mount Selman series being generally heavier bedded and made up throughout its greater extent of dark green and brown sands and sandstones, with very thin seams of iron and while fossiliferous to a greater or less extent the fossils are much fewer than in the upper or Cook's Mountain series, and exist almost altogether in the form of casts. On the other hand the upper series, which includes the highest beds of the Marine stage, is to a great extent loose sands and clays with heavy beds of laminated iron ore and contains a large and beautifully preserved fauma.

While probably the distinctive lithological differences between the upper and lower divisions of these beds may not hold good at all points and it may be difficult under the present existing conditions to draw the exact line between them yet the general paucity of life in these lower beds appears in marked contrast with the teeming life of the upper.

In the northeastern portion of the State, where in Cass, Marion and Morris Counties, these beds appear only as remnants of a wide-spread cover, or as isolated patches forming the low hills of the region, nothing but the lower beds are seen. These are brown, brownish-yellow and green in color, indurated and moderately hard sands and sandstones, and have till now shown no trace whatever of animal life. In Harrison County the greenish-yellow sandstones seen near the Marshall waterworks pumping station show occasional casts of *Venericardia planicosta* Lam., and the same form has also been found near Hynson's Springs, in the same county. These lie at the base of the Marine beds as shown in the section at the pumping house.

	1. Brown gravelly sand	5 feet
le l	2. Laminated iron ore and ferruginous sandstone.	$1\frac{1}{2}$ feet
Marine	3. Greenish-yellow altered glauconitic sandstone	
N.	with casts of Venericardia planicosta	4 feet
. i.c	4. Laminated or thinly stratified red and white	
Lignitie	sands and sandy clays forming uppermost bed	
<u>'ਤ</u> ੰ	of the lignitic in this portion of the county.	45 feet

Coming westward the same unfossiliferous condition of these lower beds is seen along the south side of the Sabine River in Gregg County, in a section at Iron Bridge Post Office. Here the bluff' shows:

shows:
1. Surface dark brown or coffee-colored sand with
broken fragments of sandstone 6 feet
2. Heavy bed of yellowish-brown sandstone 6 feet
3. Brown sand 6 feet
4. Brown or yellowish-brown sandstone similar to No.
2, but softer and containing alternate strata of
brown sand
5. Brown or yellowish-brown sand containing occa-
sional small nodules or concretions of iron 12 feet
In the Mount Selman region, in Cherokee County, the section
shown along the line of the Tyler Southeastern Railway is more
sand than sandstone, and while containing a few fossil casts cannot
be called fossiliferous throughout. The general section shown from
Jacksonville to Bullard gives:40
I. Gray surface sand
2. Brown sand, ferruginous pebbles and iron ore 15 feet
3. Mottled sand
4. Brownish-yellow sand 4 feet
5. Brownish-yellow standstone
6. Alternate strata of laminated iron ore and brown
sand, the ore generally from two to ten inches
and the sand from one to two feet thick 8 feet
7. Dark green sand containing casts of small bivalve
shells
8. White clayer sand
9. Dark green, nearly black, sand containing thin
seams of ferruginous material near top, and also
containing small fish teeth and Venericardia plani-
costa and Spharella antiproducta in very small
numbers
10. Brown sand
11. White sand

Third Annual Report Gool, Survey of Texas, 1891, p. 53.

The lower and upper divisions grade into each other so imperceptibly that so far as the actual division is lithologically concerned any line of separation would be but a very arbitrary one. The wide distinction, however, in the state of preservation and condition of the contained fossils might possibly enable us to approximately indicate the limits within which the several beds might be assigned to each. As already stated the fossils of the lower or Mount Sel-

man beds exist almost wholly in the form of casts, whereas, on the other hand, the fauna of the Cook's Mountain, or upper beds, is beautifully preserved, many being in a very perfect condition and exist in great numbers.

In crossing the whole series from north to south the first indication of well preserved fossils in the east occurs in the southern portion of Rusk County, near Mount Enterprise, and on Stevens branch, a tributary of Shawnee Creek. Farther west they are found in Cherokee, south of Jacksonville, a few miles west of Palestine, in Anderson, near the mouth of Elkhart Creek, in Houston, near Centreville, in Leon, and south of Franklin, in Robertson County, and near the Burleson County north line on the Brazos. These localities may therefore be taken as approximately indicating the northern line of the "Cook's Mountain" or upper series of the Marine beds as known in Texas, but it must be remembered that on the eastern side very extensive erosion has taken place, and probably these beds may have extended much farther north. At any rate the line may be considered as only an approximate division of what evidently constitutes but one stage of the Eocene.

To the south of this approximate boundary we have an extensive series of green sands, glauconitic sands, ferruginous sandstones, clays and iron ores in most respects similar to those lying north of it. The green sands, as a general thing, are less altered and more glauconitic, the sands less indurated and the iron ore deposits much heavier and almost altogether laminated. The fauna is very much richer both in species and number of specimens, and the fossils all in a good state of preservation and easily obtainable.

While these beds are known to exist in isolated hills throughout the counties of Rusk, Nacogdoches, San Augustine and Sabine Counties lying east of the Angelina River, no satisfactory sections have been obtained and only a few of the fossils from these areas have been determined. According to Professor Heilprin¹¹ these include Venevicardia transversa Lea, Crassatella texana Heilp., Peeten deshayesii Lea, Ostrea alabamensis Lea, O. sella formis Lea and var. divaricata Lea, from San Augustine County. Pectuneulus idoneus Con., and Ostrea sella formis, var. divaricata Lea, from Nacogdoches County.

Proceedings Acad. of N. S., Phila., Oct. 1890, pp. 393-404.

have been identified by Mr. Harris. 42 Pseudoliva vetusta Con., Venericardia planicosta Lam., have also been obtained from the bluff at Sabine Town. The fossils found in Rusk and Nacogdoches Counties are well preserved and enclosed in a bluish-green indurated marl and hard to extract in a condition suitable for identification. The Sabine Town fossils are enclosed in a brown sand. caput-sinensis Heilpr., also occurs in San Augustine as well as west of the Angelina at McBee's School and near Alto, in Cherokee County.

West of the Angelina River the most important section obtained is that at Alto, in Cherokee County. This section embraces a series of green sands and altered glauconitic sands and sandstones lying close to the top of the "Cook Mountain" beds, and forms the uppermost Eccene deposit in this portion of the State. The section combines the whole of the green sand deposits from Alto, castward to the edge of the Angelina River "bottom lands," eight or ten miles farther east, and the whole or the greater portion of the section may also be taken as representative of the structure of the country from Alto southwestward to the Neches. The section shows:

- 4. Laminated iron ore and brown sand 10 to 15 feet.
- Brown and vellowish-brown altered glanconitic sand with streaks and nodules of calcareous matter and containing Terebra houstonia Harn. sp., Pleurotoma (Surcala) gabbii Conrad, Ostrea sellaformis, var. divaricata Lea, Pinna, sp., Trigonarca pulchra Gabb, Pseudoliva vetusta Con., Volutilithes petrosa Con., Latirus moorei Gabb, Corbula texana Harris, Corbula aldvichi, var. smithvillensis Harris, Dentalium minutistriatum Gabb, Venericardia planicosta Lam., Venericardia rotunda Lea, Clavilithes

¹² Harris' MS., Monograph Texas Tertiary fossils, Note,—I have not visited any of the localities referred to in Rusk, Nacog-doches and Sabine Counties. Rusk and Nacogdoches Counties were examined in 1890 by Mr. J. B. Walker. His sections can be seen in the Second Annual Report, Geol. Survey of Texas, 1891, under these county headings. They appear to me to be slightly unreliable. The Sabine Town fossils were sent from there by the Postmaster to Mr. Dumble at his request. K.

	regexa Harris, n. sp., Phos texana Gabb	
	var., Distortio septemdentata Gabb, Solarium	
	acutum, var. meekanum Gabb, Terebellum,	
	Calyptrophorus relatus Con., Mesalia clai-	
	bornensis Con., Anomia ephippioides Gabb,	
	Cerithium vinctum Whitf., Pecten claibornensis	
	Conrad, Peeten deshayesii Lea, Plicatula fila-	
	mentosa Con., Cytherea texacola Harris, Cras-	
	satella texana Heilp., Turritella nasuta Gabb,	
6 feet.	and many of these in profusion	
o rece.	Yellowish-brown and grayish-brown often grayish-	65
	green indurated green sands containing most of	٠,٠
	the fossils found in No. 5 and an additional	
	fauna of Pleurotoma (Drillia) nodocarinata	
	• /	
	Gabb, Volutilithes petrosa var. indenta Conrad,	
	Caricella subangulata var. cherokeensis Harris,	
	Cassidaria brevicostata Ald., Pholadomya clai-	
	bornensis Ald., Byssoarea euculloides Con.,	
	Martesia texana Harris, n. sp. Deutalium	
	minutistriatum var. dumblei, n. var., Protocar-	
	dium nicolletti Con. var., Natica newtoneusis	
	Ald., Natica limula var., Rimella texana, var.	
	plana, new var. Cancellaria panones Harris, n.	
	sp., (lavilithes (Papillina) dumosa, var. trapa-	
	quara Harris, C. humerosa, var. texana Harris,	
	Cassidaria brevivosta Ald., Turritella dutexta	
	Harris, Scutella caput-sinensis Heilpr., and fish	
20 feet.	teeth	
6 "	Green sands with easts of fossils	7.
	Brown altered glauconitic sandstone with casts of	8.
30 "	fossils	
	Green sand with fish teeth and Conus sauridens	9.
	Con., Anomia ephippioides Gabb, Byssourea	
	enculloides Con., Trigonarea pulchra Gabb,	
	Volutilithes petrosa Con., Volutilithes precursor	
8 "	Dall, and others belonging to Nos. 5 and 6.	
	ocalities from which these fossils were obtained all	The I
110 170	Correct From Willen these 1035H2 Mere another an	()

The localities from which these fossils were obtained all lie between Alto and the Angelina River. The specimens are, as a general thing, very plentiful, and in most localities easily freed from the

enclosing matrix, those in the brownish-yellow sand being often free.

As already stated these beds can be easily traced from this point in a southwesterly direction for many miles, the bed containing the Scutella caput-sinensis forming a particularly well marked horizon. No Scutella, however, have yet been found in Houston County or to the west, although plentiful from the Neches eastward to San Augustine. Four miles west of Alto, a range of flat-topped steep-sided hills show a general section of:

fulls show a general section of:
1. Gray sand
2. Indurated yellow sand containing numerous Scu-
tellæ and Ostrea sellæformis, var. divaricata
Lea, Anomia ephippioides Gabb, Pseudoliva
vetusta Con., Venericardia planicosta Lam., and
Cytherea tornadonis Harris ⁴³ 20 feet.
3. Red sand with easts of fossils
4. Green sand with casts of fossils visible 4 "
Crossing the Niches into Houston County the section as shown in
a well near Robbins' Ferry shows:
1. Gray sand 6 inches to 1 foot.
2. Laminated iron ore 4 inches to 10 inches.
3. Indurated yellow fossiliferous sandy marl contain-
ing Ancilla (Olivula) staminea Con., Ostrea sella-
formis, var. divaricata Lea, Anomia ephippioides
Gabb, Venevicardia planicosta Lam., and Crassa-
tella trapaquara Harris ⁴⁴ 2 feet.
4. Yellow sand
5. Clay $2\frac{1}{2}$ "
6. Fossiliferous green sandy elay containing Anomia
ephippioides Gabb, Venevicardia planicosta
Lam., Rimella texana, var. plana, new variety,
Calyptropliorus velatus Con. 15 5 to 6 "
7. Red clay
8. Blue marl with fossils same as No. 6 18 "
9. Brown sand to bottom of well 5 "
At the crossing of the San Pedro Creek by the Rusk road in the

Harris, MSS., Monograph of Texas Tertiary Fossils.
 Harris Mss. Monograph of Texas Tertiary fossils.

⁴⁵ First Annual Report Geol. Survey of Texas, 1889, p. 34.

	same county, the south bank of the creek shows a section of
25 feet	1. Gray sands
	2. Brown sand and altered green sand with stratified
	ferruginous material and thin lamine of iron
6 feet	ore near base
	4. Yellow indurated fossiliferous altered green sand
20 feet	packed with shells

The eastern portion of Hurricane Bayou forms the approximate southern boundary of the Marine beds for six or eight miles east of Crockett. Here, when the Bayon is dry, or the water at a low stage, an extremely interesting fauna may readily be obtained. the fossils found we have Terebra texagyra Harris var., T. houstonia Harris n. sp., Conus sauridens Con., Pleurotoma (Surcula) gabbii Con., Pl. heilpriniana H. n. sp., Pl. (Drillia) nodocarinata Gabb., Pl. childreni Lea, var. bilota, H., Pl. huppertzi Harris, n. sp. Pl. megapis H. n. sp., Pl. (Drillia) texacona Harris, Pl. (Drillia) texana Gabb., Pl. vaughani var. Harris, Pl. retefera H., Pl. (Mangellia) infans var. H., Mr. Olivella bombylis var. burlesonia H., Ancilla (Olivula) staminea Con., Anomia ephippioides Gabb., Plicatula filamentosa Con., Perten sp., Pinna sp., Pertunculus idoneus Con., Pseudoliva vetusta Con. var., Volutilithes petrosa Con., Caricella demissa var. texana Gabb., Marginella seminoides Gabb., Lapparia paetilis var. mooreana Gabb., Turrienla (Conomitra) texana H., Terebra amana Con., T. costata Lea, var., Latirus moorci Gabb., Corbula alabamensis Lea, Dentalium minutistriatum Gabb., Cadulus subcoarcuatus Gabb., Venericardia rotunda Lea, V. planicosta Lam., Crassatella texana H., Cytherea tornadonis H., Clavilithes (Papillina) dumosa var. H., C. trapaguara H., Fusus mortoni var. mortonopsis Gabb, Clavilithes humerosa var. texana H., Phos texana Gabb var., Distortio septemdentata Gabb, Cassidaria planotecta Ald., Solarium acutum yar, meckanum Gabb, Natica acuta Gabb, Natica limula var., Sigaretus declivis Con., Mesalia claiborneusis Con., Belosepia ungula Gabb, Spirorbis leptostoma Swain, and the corals Occulina Heilpr., Turbinolia pharetra Lea, Trochosmilia mortoni Gabb and Horn, and Endopachys maclurii Lea.

These fossils all occur in an altered green sand of a brownish yellow color in places indurated into hard slabby sandstones, but the greater portion soft. This overlies a dark green sand and clay as

seen in a well at Mr. K. Jones' house, nearly half a mile north of the Bayou. The section of the well shows: 1. Yellowish-brown sandy clay 6 feet 6 feet 3. Thinly laminated black fossiliferous sand 4 feet 4. Bluish green fossiliferous sands 14 feet Nos. 3 and 4 hold fossils closely corresponding to those found on the Bayou with a few additional species. West of Crockett, about two miles, we have Cook's Mountain, an isolated hill rising about 460 feet above sea level and showing a more or less precipitous face on every side. This face, however, is marked by a series of benches and the general section shown on the eastern side, from Milam branch to the top of the mountain, shows: 1. Brown ferruginous sandstone with occasional casts 10 feet 2. Yellow-colored crossbedded altered glauconitic sand 40 feet 3. Brown sand and sandstone with occasional seams 55 feet 4. Brown ferruginous sandstone containing Ostrea sellæformis var. divaricata Lea, and O. alabamensis 10 feet 1 foot 6. Brown sand containing Bulimella kelloqii Gabb., Terebra texagyra var. Harris, T. houstonia Harris, n. sp., Conus sauridens Con., Pleurotoma (Surcula) gabbii Con., Pl. (Cochlespira) engonata Con., Pl. (Drillia) nodocarinata Gabb., Pl. (Dvillia) texana var. pleboides Harris, Pl. (Mangelia) infans var., Pl. sp., Ancilla (Olivella) staminca Con., Ostrea alabamensis Lea, O. sellaformis var. divaricata Lea, Anomia ephippioides Gabb., Plicatula filamentosa Con., Avienta sp., Pinna sp., Pseudoliva vetusta Con. var., Volutilithes petrosa Con., V. petrosa, var. indenta Con., V. precursor Dall. var., Caricella subangulata var, cherokeensis Harris, Lapparia pactilis var.

> mooreana Gabb., Latirus moorei Gabb., Cornulina armigera Con., Corbula alabamensis Lea,

Venericardia planicosta Lam., Cytherea texacola
Harris, Clavilithes regexa Harris, n. sp., Phos
texana Gabb. var., Distortio septemdentata
Gabb., Scala, Natica arata Gabb., N. limula
var., Sigaretus declivis Con., Calyptrophorus
velatus Con. Turritella nasuta var. honstonia
Harris, T. nasuta Gabb., Belosepia ungula
Gabb., and the corals Occulina Heilpr., Turbi-
nolia pharetra Lea, Trochosmilia mortoni Gabb
and Horn, and Endopachys machini Lea. A
number of fish teeth also occur in this bed 15 feet
Going north from the Hurricane Bayou localities we find fossili-
ferous indurated brownish-yellow and green marly sands at Han-
non's mill, and on the Murchison prairie and eastward. A section
of Murchison prairie shows:
1. Black soil
2. Brownish-yellow altered green sand 4 feet
3. Brown sand containing Ostrea alabamensis Lea,
Ostrea sellaformis var. divaricata Lea, Pecten des-
hayesii Lea, Cerithium vinetum Whitf., Venericar-
dia alticosta var. perantiqua Con., Venericardia
planicosta Lam., and Cytherea texacola Har-
ris, Volutilithes petrosa var. indenta Con., Cor-
nulina armigera Con 4 feet
4. Bluish green marly sand indurated and containing
similar fossils to No. 3, as well as Corbula al-
drichi var. smithvillensis Harris, Crassatella tex-
ana Heilpr., Crassatella trapaquara Harris, and
("ytherea texacola H
Still farther north, at Elkhart, the same section appears. A
section at Elkhart wells shows:
1. Brown and black plastic clays containing irony
pebbles, silicified wood and calcareous nodules 10 feet
2. Gray and yellow brown clays in thin laminae 5 feet
3. Dark brown altered green sand with fossil casts . I foot
4. Gray laminated plastic clays
5. Green sand, hard for eight or ten inches, full of
shells and interbedded with greenish black clay 4 feet
This bed, No. 5, contains Plicatula filamentosa Conrad, Pinna sp.,

and other fossils similar to those occurring in the dark green sand and greenish black clay as seen in the Jones' well near Hurricane Bayou, where it has a known thickness of fourteen feet. Brown clays with pebbles occur near Hague's gin four miles northeast of Jones' well, and gray and bluish yellow clays with calcareous nodules can be traced as far south as the same place where they have a thickness of five feet and are underlaid by the same brown sand, five to six feet thick, as found in No. 3 of the Elkhart section.

On the Trinity River we have the section well exposed in a series of bluffs extending from Alabama Bluff on the south to the northern edge of Houston County. The section at Alabama Bluff gives the contact with the overlying Yegua clays and shows a slight unconformability between the two stages. Omitting the upper portion of the section we have:

4. Fossiliferous greenish-blue clay 4 feet

- 5. Green sand altered to a brownish-yellow sand with thin strata of ferruginous material interstratified and containing Volvula conradiana Gabb, Comus sauridens Conrad, Pleurotoma (Surcula) gabbii Con., Pl. (Cochlespira) cugonata Con., Pl. (Surcula) moorei Gabb, Pl. (Drillia) nodocarinata Gabb, Pt. sp., Ancilla (Olivula) staminea Con., Anomia ephippioides Gabb, Plicatula filamentosa Con., Trigonarca pulchra Gabb, T. corbuloides Con., Leda houstonia Harris, Pseudoliva vetusta Con. var., Volutilithes petrosa Con., Caricella demissa, var. texana Gabb, Turricula (Conomitra) texana Harris, T. polita Gabb, Latiras moorei Gabb, Corbula alabamensis Lea. Cadulus sub-coarcuatus Gabb. Fusus mortoni, var. mortonopsis Gabb, Clavilithes peurosci Heilprin, Phos texana Gabb, Distortio septemdentata Gabb, Cassidaria planotecta Ald., Solarium bellastriatum Con., Natica arata Gabb, N. limula Con., Mesalia claibornensis Con., Turritella nasuta Con., Spirorbis leptostoma Swain, Turbinolia pharetra Lea . . . 5 to 6 feet.
- 6. Ferruginous sandstone with iron-ore 1 to 2 "
- 7. Green sand and ferruginous material same as No.

1-0	
	5 and containing same fossils with addition of
	Pleurotoma licilpriniana Harris, n. sp., Ostrea
	sellaformis, var. divaricata Lea, Pinna, sp.,
	Byssourea cuculloides Con., Lapparia pactilis,
	var. moorcana Gabb, Venericardia planicosta
	Lam., Crassatella texana Harris, Cytherea texa-
	ola Harris, Clavilithes (Papillina) dumosa, var.
	trapaquara Harris, Natica sp., Turritella nasuta,
	var. houstonia Harris, Belosepia ungula Gabb,
	Euphyla trapaquara Harris. 16 4 feet.
Gome	north from here the next bluff is known as Brookfield's
Bluff, six	miles north of Alabama. No fossils were obtained here
	luff presents a section of:
	Sand and gravel 20 feet.
	Brown sandstone in heavy bed 10 "
	Clay ironstone
	Laminated dark blue sand and light gray clays
7.	with iron pyrites 8 feet.
_	
5.	Lignite 2 inches.
	Same as No. 4 5 feet.
	Thin seam of ferruginous sandstone 6 inches.
8.	Same as No. 4, getting darker in lower portion of
	the beds and covered in places with a yellow
	efflorescence of sulphur. Water issuing from
	these beds is sulphurous and the springs show
	considerable quantities of hydrogen sulphide
	to level of river
Five m	illes farther up the river is Hall's Bluff showing a section of:
	Gravel and sand
	Fossiliferous sandstone containing Ostrea sellafor-
	mis, var. divaricata Lea, Cerithium vinctum
	Whitf., and casts of others 4 "
.,	Red sandstone
1.	Yellowish-white sand 2 "
5.	Brown clay with gypsum crystals 6 inches.
6.	Yellowish-white sand 5 feet.
7.	Irregular stratum of clay ironstone boulders 8 inches.
* .	

[&]quot; Harris Mss.

9

8. Dark greensand, weathering brown, containing
fish teeth but not invertebrates 6 feet.
9. Brown sand 4 "
At Wooter's Bluff, six miles farther north, the beds are also
found to be unfossiliferous although the higher grounds lying at
some distance away from the river show brown sandstones and altered
green sands with few fossils. The section at the bluff appears to be
more of a lignitic nature towards the base.
1. Brown and yellowish-brown sand 10 to 15 feet.
2. Clay ironstone 1 to 3 inches.
3. Dark gray micaceous clay, weathering brown
on outside
4. Clay ironstone 1 to 2 inches.
5. Dark blue or bluish-black micaceous clayey
sand 2 to 6 feet.
About a mile and a half east of this bluff the yellowish clay with
limy nodules seen at Elkhart and at Hagues gins occurs immediately
below a heavy deposit of yellowish-gray sand.
Crossing the Trinity and going west the "red lands" of Leon
County closely correspond in texture and faunal life with the beds
of Houston County on the east and the beds found in the northwest
corner of Madison County and the Wheelock prairie region. In
fact southwest Leon forms but an extension of the Madison and
Robertson County beds. A section at the northwest corner of Madi-
son may be taken as a type of these "red lands." This section
shows:
1. Brown sand, gravel and conglomerate boulders. 20 feet.
2. Brownish-yellow sand containing Conns sauridens
Con., Pleurotoma, sp., Ostrea sellaformis, var.
divaricata Lea, Anomia ephippioides Gabb, Pli-
catula filamentosa Con., Pseudoliva vetusta Con.,
var., Corbula alabamensis Lea, Venericardia
planicosta Lam., Clavilithes humerosa, var.
texana Harris, Cerithium vinctum Whitf. and
Mesalia claibornensis Con 2 feet.
3. Fossiliferous sandstone containing a portion of
5. Localitations containing a portion of

these fossils 1 foot.

4. Brown sand

Cedar Creek, near Wheelock lies nine miles west of this point and it was from that place the fossils described by Gabb were obtained. In the list of species described by that writer we find Belosepia ungula Gabb, Murex (Odontopolys) compsorhytis Gabb, Fusus mortonopsis Gabb, Neptunca enterogramma Gabb, Pleurotoma, Turris kellogii Gabb, T. texana Gabb, T. retifera Gabb, T. nodocarinata Gabb, Eucheilodon reticulata Gabb, Scobinella crassiplicata Gabb, S. leviplicata Gabb, Distortio septemdentata Gabb, Phos texana Gabb, Pseudoliva fusiformis Con. mss., P. linosa Con., mss., P. carinata Con. mss., P. perspectiva Con. Mss., Gastridium retustum Con., Agaronia punctulifera Gabb, Fasciolaria moorei Gabb, Cymbiola texana Gabb, Mitra mooreana Gabb, M. exilis Gabb, Erato semenoides Gabb, Neverita arata Gabb, Monoptyyma crassiplica Con. Mss., Architectonica meekana Gabb, Spirorbis leptostoma Swain, Turritella nasuta Gabb, Dentalium miuntistriatum Gabb, Ditrupa subcoarcuata Gabb, Bulla kellogii Gabb, Volvula conradiana Gabb, Corbula texana Gabb, Cibota mississippiensis Con., Anomia ephippioides Gabb. 47

The whole, or nearly the whole of these species have been obtained by the Texas Survey during the course of the work in that region, and several others have been added to the above list.

The section shown on Cedar Creek and in the immediate vicinity is as follows:

- Brown prairie sandy soil with occasional blocks or fragments of ferruginous sandstone containing great quantities of Plicatula filamentosa Gabb, and Spirorbis leptostoma Swain 5-15 feet.
- 2. Brown altered green sand and clay 4 "
- 3. Thin seam of ferruginous sandstone 1 foot. Nos. 2 and 3 contain quite an extensive fauna comprising Action punctatus Lea, Bulimella kellogii Gabb, Terebra houstonia n. sp., Harris, Comus sauridens Conrad, Pleurotoma (Sureula) gabbii Con., Pl—, Pl. (Cochlespira) engonata Gabb, Pl. bella Con., Pl. (Sureula) moorei var., Gabb, Pl. (Drillia) nodocarinata Gabb, Pl. terebriformis Mr., n. sp., Pl. (Drillia) texacona Harris, Pl. (Borsonia) plenta Harris, Cancellaria tortiplica Con., Ancilla (Olivula) staminca Con., Psendoliva vetusta, var. picta, P. vetusta Con., var.

¹⁷ Journal Academy of Nat. Sci. of Phila., Second Series, Vol. 4, pp. 376-389 and plates 67 and 69.

P. vetusta, var. fusiformis Lea, Ostrea alabamensis Lea, O. sellacformis, var. divaricata Lea, Anomia ephippioides Gabb, Plicatula filamentosa Conrad, Byssoarea cuculloides Con., Trigonarea pulchra Gabb, T. corbuloides Con., Nucula magnifica Con., Leda opulenta Con., Yoldia claibornensis Conrad, Marginella semen Lea, Volutilithes petrosa Con., V. precursor Dall, V. dalli Harris, n. sp., Turricula polita Gabb, Latirus moorei Gabb, Cornulina armigera Gabb, Pteropsis conradi Dana, Corbula aldrichi, var. smithvillensis Harris, C. texana Gabb, C. alabamensis Lea, Dentalium minutistriatum Gabb, Dentalium minutistriatum Gabb, var. dumblei, n. var., Venericardia planicosta Lam, Cytherea tornadonis Harris, C. bastropensis Harris, Fusus mortoni var. mortonopsis Gabb, Phos texana Gabb var., Distortio septembentata Gabb, Tuba antiquata, var. texana n. var., Solarium scrobiculatum Con., S. vespertinum Gabb, Natica arata Gabb, N. limula Con., N. semilunata, var. janthinops n. var., Sigaretus inconstans Ald., S. declivis Con., Pyrula (Fusoficula) Ald., P. (Fusoficula) penita Con., var., Mesalia elaibornensis Con., Turritella nasuta Gabb, T. dumblei Harris n. sp., Aturia, near zie zae. Belosepia unqula Gabb, Flabellum sp., Turbinolia pharetra Lea and Lumulites sp.

 Pale to purplish-pink clay found 200 yards farther down Cedar Creek than No. 3.
 Very few fossils found in this bed . . .

4 to 6 feet.

5. Dark grayish-green sand containing, in addition to the greater number of the fossils found in No. 2, the following: Pleurotoma childreni, var. bilota Harris, Cancellaria panones, var. junipera Harris, Cancellaria genumata Con., Volutilithes petrosa, var. indenta Con., Cadulus sub-coarcuatus Gabb, Chrysodomus enterogramma Gabb and Solarium acutum, var. meckanum Gabb

4 "

6. Green sand with lamine of elay containing nearly the same fauna as in Nos. 3 and 5 with Action punctatus Lea and Pl. retifera Gabb, 48 additional

4 to 6

7. Dark brown and purplish-brown sand and

⁴⁸ Harris Mss.

L .		
2 feet.	clay, laminated with fossils in sand, to bed of creek	
	ext section west of this is on Campbell's Creek, ad about six miles west of Wheelock. This sho	
2 to 4 feet. 4 to 8 "		1. 2. 3.
4 feet.	Belosepia ungula Gabb	4.
2 feet.	arata Gabb	5.

11 "

	. N		
	in No. 4 Ancilla ancillops Heilpr., Bysso-		
	area enculloides Con., Pseudoliva vetusta		
	var. fusiformis Lea, Volutilithes precursor		
	Dall., Cornulina armigera Con., Corbula		
	aldrichi, var. smithvillensis Harris, C. tex-		
	ana Gabb, Dentalium minutistriatum Gabb,		
	Fusus mortoni, var. mortonopsis Gabb,		
	Phos texana Gabb, Distortio septemdentata		
	Gabb, Solarium scrobiculatum Con., S.		
	acutum, var. meckanum Gabb, Pyrula		
	(Fusoficula) texana Ald., Mesalia claiborn-		
	ensis Con., Turritella nasuta Gabb-19	1 f	oot
6.	Laminated fossiliferous blue elay	10 f	eet
7.	Alternate strata of yellowish sand and blue		
• •	· ·		
	elay, elay 6 inches and sand from 4 to 8		
	inches thick	4	6.6

The connection between these beds will be readily understood when it is stated that at least 30 of the 38 species found at Campbell's Creek are common to Wheelock and the exact stratigraphic position of the two sections can be seen in a section on the Town branch, south of the town of Wheelock and intermediate between the Cedar Creek and Campbell's Creek sections. Out of some 36 species obtained 19 are common to Campbell's Creek, 26 to Cedar Creek and the following 10 do not occur at either: Pleurotoma (Drillia) texana Gabb, Pl. (Drillia) pleboides Harris, Pl. (Mangelia) infans var. Mr., Pl. (Scobinella) crassiplicata Gabb. Turricula (Conomitra) texana Harris, Terebra amana Con., Periploma collardi Harris n. sp., Clavilithes humerosa, var. texana Harris, Clarilithes (Papillina) dumosa, var. trapaquara Harris, and Caricella subanqulata, var. cherokeensis Harris.⁵⁰

The se

Brown sand . . .

ecti	on shown at this place is:	
1.	Black surface soil	1 to 3 feet.
2.	Dark-brown gypseous clay, base of the	
	Yegua stage	1½ "
3.	Brown fossiliferous sandstone and brown elay	

⁴⁹ Harris Mss.

⁵⁰ Harris Mss.

magnifica Con., Leda opulenta Con., Pseudoliva vetusta var., P. vetusta var. fusiformis Con., Volutilithes petrosa Con., V. precursor Dall, Latirus moorei Gabb, Tellina mooreana Gabb, Dentalium

126

minutistriatum var. dumblei Harris, n. var. Venericavdia planicosta Lam., Distortio septemdentata Gabh, Solarium alveatum Con., 8. vespertinum Gabh, Phos texana Gabh, var. Chrysodomus parbrazana Harris, n. sp., Natica arata Gabh, N. semilunata var. janthinops Harris, Pyvula (Fusoficula) texana Ald., Turritella nasuta Gabh, Turritella dumblei Harris, n. sp. 51

6. Fossiliferous iron ore

1 foot.

Fossiliferous green clay containing most of the fossils found in No. 5 with Atys. Bulimella kellogii Gabb, Pleurotoma (Cochlespira) engonata, Con., Pl. childreni Lea, var. bilota Harris, Pl. retifera Pl. (Mangelia) infans var. Mr., Cancillaria tortiplica Con., C. panonis var. smithvillensis Harris, Byssourea cuentloides Con., Turnienta polita Gabb, Corbula alabamensis Lea. Cadulus sub-coarcuatus Gabh, Pyramidella preexilis Con., var., Solarium acutum var. meckanum Harris, Meslia Claibornensis Con., Terebra texagyra n. sp. var. Harris. 52

The next section is shown at Moseley's Ferry on the Brazos. This is the section referred to by Dr. Ferdinand Roemur as being visited by him in 1847 and which he characterized as "consisting of alternate strata of brown ferruginous sandstones and of dark colored plastic clays, both teeming with fossils." The bluff here extends along the river a distance of about 1,500 feet and is from 25 to 30 feet high. With the exception of the upper 15 feet of brown sand it is fossiliferous throughout. The fossils are very well preserved, exceedingly plentiful and easily obtained. The dip of the beds as shown in this bluff is between 50 and 55 feet per mile, but it may be said that throughout this region as well as other portions of the older Eocene reliable dips are very hard to obtain.

¹ Harris MSS.

⁵² Am. J. of Sci. Vol. vi, Second series, 1848, p. 23.

3. Blue laminated fossiliferous clay. 3 feet.

4. Fossiliferous iron ore, running under the river about 100 yards below the ferry 2 "

Nos. 2, 3 and 4 contain an extensive fauna, comprising Levifusus trabeatoides Harris, n. sp., Conus sauridens Con., in great numbers, Pleurotoma (Surcula) gubbii Con., Pl. (Cochlespira) engonata Con., Pl. (Drillia) nodocarinata Gabb, Pl. terebriformis Mr., Pl. (Borsonia) plenta Harris, Ostrea sellaformis var. divaricata Lea, Anomia ephippioides Gabb, Byssourca cuculloides Lea, Pseudoliva vetusta var. Volutilithes petrosa Con., Volutilithes precursor Dall., Turricula polita Gabb, Latirus moorei Gabb, Corbula texana Gabb, Dentalium minutistriatum Gabb, Dentalium minutistriatum yar. dumblei new variety, Venericardia planicosta Lam., Cytherca texacola Harris, Cytherea tornadonis Harris, Chrysodomus enterogramma Gabb, Phos texana Gabb, var., Distortio septemdentata Gabb, Tuba antiquata var., antiqua new var., Solarium aeutum var. Meckanum Gabb, Sigarctus declivis Con., Mesalia elaibornensis Con., Turritella nasuta Con., T. dumblei Harris, n. sp., Pyrula (Fusoficula) texana Ald., and several corals, 53

5. Laminated fossiliferous blue clay containing Conns sauridens Con., Pleurotoma (Surcula) gabbii Con., Pl. (Cochlespira) engonata Con., Pl. (Borsonia) plenta Harris, Pl. (Surcula) moorei var. Levifusus trabeatoides Harris n. sp., Ancilla (Olivula) staminea Con., Pseudoliva vetusta var., Volutilithes petrosa Con., Dentalium minutistriatum Gabb, Venericardia planicosta Lam., Leda opulenta Con., Cytherea texacola Harris, Distortio septemdentata Gabb, Mesalia claibornensis Con., Turritella nasuta Fabb and Belosepia ungula Gabb.

6 feet.

 $^{^3}$ Numbers 2, 3 and 4 are marked A in Mr. Harris' lists; No. 5, B; Nos. 6, 7 and 8, C; No. 9, D; No. 10, E; Nos. 11, 12 and 13, F.

1895,]	NATURAL SCIENCES OF PHILADELPHIA.	129
6.	Fossiliferous iron ore	2 feet.
7.	Altered fossiliferous green sand found at	- ****
	north end of bluff	10 "
8.	Fossiliferous iron ore	2 "
Nos. 6	, 7 and 8 contain Conus sauridens Con., Pleuro	toma (Sur-
	bii Con., Pl. (Dvillia) nodocavinata Gabb, Pl.	
	arris, Levijusus tvabeatoides Harris n. sp., Ano	
	labb, Pseudoliva vetusta Con. var., Lativus mod	
	dia planicosta Lam., Distortio septemdentata C	
ritella du	mblei Harris n. sp., Byssoarca cuculloides Con.,	. Solarium
acutum, y	zar. meekanum Gabb.	
9.	Green sand, dark green near ferry, but	
	altering to a brown near north end, and	
	merging into No. 7, measuring at ferry .	5 feet.
This b	ed contains Couns sauvidens Con., Pleuvotoma	(Surcula)
gabbii Co	n., Ancilla (Olivula) staminea Con.,Ostrea sellaf	ormis, var.
	Lea, Añomia ephippioides Gabb, Pseudoliva ve	
	etusta, var. carinata Con., Pteropsis conradi Dan	
	.bb, Venericardia planicosta Lam., Cytlwrea texac	
	ortoni, var. mortonopsis Gabb, Phos texana C	
	septemdentata Gabb, Turritella nasuta Gabb, and	
	a Harris n. sp., ⁵¹ Turbinolia pharetra Lea, I	Endopachys
	Lea and other corals.	
10.	Thinly laminated blue elay, changing into	
	brown near top, and weathering to a light	
	blue toward the bottom; the upper brown	
	portion contains fossils similar to those in	
	No. 9, and the lower blue contains occasional crystals of selenite	15 6
11.	Dark, almost black, fossiliferous sandy clay.	15 feet. 10 "
12.	Thin seam of black clayey sand, jointed and	10
1	stained brown along joints and on outside,	
	apparently unfossiliferous	1 foot.

Nos. 11 and 13 contain Pleurotoma childreni Lea, var. bilota Harris, Yoldia claibornensis Ald., Pseudoliva vetusta Con., var.,

forming a ledge in bottom of river . . . 14 feet.

13. Same as No. 11, extending into river and

⁵⁴ Harris Mss.

Tellina mooreana Gabb, Venericardia planicosta Lam., Cytherea bastropensis Harris, Turritella nasuta Gabb.

The section next seen is at Niblett shoals, about a mile and a half north of Mosley's Ferry. This section shows a decided change in which we find from 12 to 14 feet of lignitic shales, sands and lignites lying beneath in 20 feet of river loam.

The next section is at Collard's Ferry, four miles north of Mosley's. This section has been described by Dr. Penrose as the Burleson shell bluff, there being no ferry at this place when visited by Penrose. The section here given is essentially the same as given by him, the only difference being the division of the upper twenty feet of fossiliferous green sand. The section shows:

- 2. Indurated brown altered green sand . . . 8 inches.
- 3. Brownish-green altered green sand 4 to 6 feet.
- 4. Grayish-green sand 10 to 15 feet.

Nos. 3 and 4 of the section contain Pleurotoma (Sureula) gabbii Con., Pl. childreni Lea, var. bilota Harris, Cancellaria minuta Harris, Olivella bombylis, var. burlesonia Harris n. var., Ostrea sellaformis, var. divaricata Lea, Plicatula filamentosa Conrad, Pecten deshayesii Lea, Pinna sp., Byssoarea cuculloides Conrad, Leda opulenta Con., Pseudoliva retusta Con., variety Volutilithes petrosa, var. indenta Con., Lapparia pactilis, var. mooreana Gabb, Latirus moorei Gabb, Corbula aldrichi, var. smithvillensis Harris, Dentalium minutistriatum Gabb, D. minutistriatum, var. dumblei Harris n. var., Vencricardia rotunda Lea, V. alticostata, var. perantiqua Con., V. planicosta Lam., Cytherca sp., C. texacola Harris, C. bastropensis Harris, Charilithes (Papillina) dumosa, var. trapaquara Harris, Fusus mortoni, var. mortonopsis Gabb, Clavilithes penrosci Heilprin, C. humerosa, var. texana Harris, Pleurotoma (Clathurella) fanna Harris n. sp., Solarium scrobiculatum Con., S. alreatum Con., Natica semilumata, var. janthinops Harris n. var., N. newtonensis Ald., Sigaretus decliris Con., Pyrula (Fasoficula) penita Con. var., Rimella terana Harris n. sp., R. texana, var. plana Harris n. var., Calyptrophorus relatus Conrad, Turritella, sp., Belosepia unqula Gabb, Trochita, sp. and corals Turbinolia pharetra Lea.

⁵⁵ First Annual Report Geol. Survey of Texas, 1889, p. 27.

- 5. Dark blue laminated clay 6 to 8 feet
- 6. Brown coal in river 4 feet This bluff extends up the river for nearly a mile and is from

This bluff extends up the river for nearly a mile and is from twenty to twenty-five feet high. The fossils are plentiful and well preserved, although not so easily obtained as at Moseley's Ferry. Pecten deshayesii is particularly plentiful, in some portions forming solid masses from four to six inches thick for considerable distances.

From here to the base of the beds at the railway bridge no fossils have been obtained.

The similarity of the structure of these beds and their contained fauna from the Angelina River on the east to the Brazos on the west, as well as the several isolated exposures lying in the counties east of the former, mark a continuity extending clear across east Texas. These beds are also well marked to the west of the Brazos and at Smithville, on the Colorado, we find another great assemblage of fossils, the greater number of which are identical with those found on the Brazos and Wheelock. It may, however, be remarked that so far as numbers of several of the specimens are concerned many of the species show considerable differences. sauridens, although scarcely represented at any locality east of the Trinity becomes very prolific at Moseley's Ferry, on the Brazos. The same may also be said of Preten deshayesii, which, though numerous at Collier's Ferry on that river is scarce in the east. On the other hand Plicatula filamentosa and Spirorbis leptostoma are abundant in Hurricane Bayou and at Alabama Bluff, although extremely few of these have been obtained anywhere else.

The correlation of these beds with the Lisbon stage of the Lower Claiborne of the Alabama section appears to rest upon several grounds. First, their stratigraphic position. In both States they rest upon the lignitic. It is true the Buhrstone of the Alabama section intervening between the Lisbon and Lignitic is absent in Texas. Both comprise a series of highly fossiliferous sandy and clayey strata with glauconitic green sand and sands containing streaks and nodules of calcareous matter, much of which is badly weathered. Some of the beds are indurated into hard ledges of brown or yellow sandstones, but brownish-greenish and bluish-green soft sands and plastic clays form the great bulk of the deposits. The presence of small beds and deposits of lignite and lignitic strata at irregular intervals in the Texas beds marks the most prominent dif-

ference between these beds and Lower Claiborne of Alabama. presence of these lignitic strata in the Texas beds and their absence in Alabama appears to show a difference in the conditions of deposition in the two localities. The lignitic is essentially a marsh production, while the others belong to a coastal marine, or at least comparatively shallow sea, and the occurrence of the two in connection with each other would lead to the inference that while a steady marine condition of affairs continued in Alabama, the Texas regions were subjected at irregular intervals to slight oscillations during which the alternate conditions of marsh and sea deposition took place and the presence of marine fossils in the lignitic beds appears to show that these marshes were also subjected to marine influences. The third reason for considering these beds as being synchronous with the Lisbon beds and partly with the green sands of the lower or lignitic beds is their contained fauna. Heilprin states that of some one hundred and forty-five species determined by him about sixty-one, or upwards of forty per cent. are also members of the Chiborne fauna of Alabama, and a few others also occur in some of the older deposits of Alabama. He considers these beds to belong to the Claibornian or typical Middle Eocene of the gulf slope.⁵⁶ After the examination of a much more extensive fauna obtained from these beds Mr. Harris arrives at the conclusion that they belong to the Lisbon sub-stage of the Lower Claiborne. 57 Gabb also arrives at the same conclusion in regard to the fessils found at Wheelock and in Caldwell county, as he says "they are all from a deposit apparently synchronous with that at Claiborne, Alabama; one-third of the species found in the Texan beds being specifically identical with those found in Alabama."58

The identity of the fossils found in the Yegua clays and Fayette sands with those of the Marine beds appears to place these two stages in the same age.

These beds occupy a wide area of country lying immediately north of the Yegua clays which form their southern boundary, and their northern line may approximately be drawn from the Sabine River a short distance north of Sabine Town in a generally northwestern direction to the middle of the eastern line of Smith County. Turn-

Proceedings of the Academy of Nat. Sci., Phila., Oct., 1890, p. 393.
 Harris' Monograph of the Texas Tertiary Fossils MSS.
 Journal of the Acad. of Nat. Sci., Second Series, Vol. 4, p. 376.

Ing west the line continues in a west by south direction to near Brownsboro, in Henderson, and thence south to the Trinity near the south line of Anderson, and from there in a southwesterly direction to the Brazos. Throughout the northeastern portion of the state isolated hills covered by deposits of the same age occur in some of the counties. These, however, are usually unfossiliferous and of no great extent. The main body of the beds occupies a position in the form of an inverted V, being widest at its apex, where a line drawn across them from Bullard through Jacksonville, Rusk and Alto measures over forty miles. From this line they gradually narrow both to the west and east until on the Brazos the width does not exceed thirteen miles, and on the Sabine not more than seven or eight.

The dip of these beds appears to be in an inverse ratio to the width—that is to say it is greater on the Brazos than farther east, and gradually becomes less as we approach the Sabine. While the great or general dip of the whole of these deposits is toward the gulf they have apparently been subjected to pressure from the south or southeast as in many places slight waving or undulations occur that give the beds the appearance of dipping toward the northwest in many places. These undulations are greater in the basal division or "Mount Selman series," and pass into the underlying lignitic. A very good type of this formation may be seen in Mount Selman itself as that mountain forms the bottom of a synclinal trough. They do not appear in the Yegua clays or succeeding deposits, and whether they affect the cretaceous beds or not is not known with any degree of certainty, although it is generally assumed that they do to some small extent.

The topography of the country occupied by the Marine beds may be described as an elevated plateau rising abruptly from the plane of the surrounding beds to an average elevation of five hundred feet above sea level, although some of the higher "mountains" reach elevations of over seven hundred feet. This plateau is so intersected by the different rivers flowing across it and their subsidiary drainage channels that it presents a much broken surface showing as narrow-topped, steep-sided, ridges in many places and wide flat-topped hills in others. This variation is chiefly due to the covering of the different localities. When sand forms the prevailing material the ridges are narrow and the reverse is the rule where we find the iron ore

⁵⁹ Science, Vol. XXIII, No. 571, pp. 22-25.

134

deposits overlying. Wide "bottoms" and "second bottoms" land fringe the margins of the main streams and many of the larger creeks, and the whole flow at very low levels, often one hundred to one hundred and fifty feet below the summit making deep V-shaped channels where no bottom lands exist. In many places, particularly in the sandy beds erosion is very rapid and many of the eastern water courses have reached and are now flowing in the underlying lignitic beds.

Throughout the higher grounds the surface is generally covered with light gray or yellow sand derived from the disintegration of the underlying beds through leaching or otherwise, and in places a light scattering deposit of yellow stained quartz gravel occurs. These upper beds support a heavy cover of short leaved pine, oak and hickory in portions of the region and wide areas in several of the counties towards the middle of the district are covered with heavy beds of laminated iron ore. These overlying sands and ores have been ascribed to the quaternary by Mr. L. C. Johnson, 60 but the occurrence of fossils of the same age as the underlying beds within them place them in the Marine beds and consequently of Eocene age.

LIGNITIC BEDS.

The northern boundary of the Marine beds marks the southern limit of an another series of deposits totally differing from these in every respect. In physical structure, materials and mode of deposition these lower beds have nothing in common with the overlying Marine beds. They form the lowest portion of Penrose's Timber Belt or Sabine river beds and are known as the Lignitic stage of the Texas Eocene. These beds comprise a series of sands, clays and lignites and have an aggregate thickness of over 1,200 feet.

The sands are variously colored, being white, yellow, brown, red, gray or blue, with occasional thin beds of black, often shading into one another in endless variety, and, with the exception of the dark blue or black and occasionally white beds, present no uniformity of coloration for any distance. In structure they are mostly coarse-grained with irregular deposits of fine-grained silty sand, laminated or thinly stratified, massive, cross-bedded and frequently interlaminated with clay.

The clays occur interstratified and interlaminated, or as irregular

⁶⁰ Iron Ores of East Texas and Northern Louisiana, L. C. Johnson, p. 25.

deposits, with the sands, and in such positions are usually laminated. Massive and stratified beds also occur in many portions of the area, sometimes nearly free from sand, but the greater portion occur as sandy or micaceous clays. Plastic potter's clay and refractory clays occur in abundance. In color they are generally dark blue, gray and black, although deposits of red, brown and yellow clay occur and frequently thin beds of white clay are found among the upper members of the series.

The lignites belonging to this stage and from which these beds derive their name occur widely spread throughout the whole area; they lie in beds of varying thicknesses, from two to four feet being most common, although six, nine and ten feet deposits are by no means of rare occurrence. Beds of even greater thickness have been reported as being found in well-borings. The actual number of lignite beds existing in these deposits is not known. Six have been recorded as underlying each other at distances varying from two to one hundred and twenty feet apart.

Silicious and calcareous sandstones and limestones occur at different portions of the area occupied by these beds, but the glauconitic greensand marks so conspicuous in the Alabama lignitic are everywhere absent from the Texas beds.

The lignitic beds have been divided into two divisions—an upper and lower—distinguished chiefly by their structure and composition. The upper or Queen City beds, so called from their typical development near that place in Cass county, comprise a series of laminated or thinly stratified white and red sands and sandy clays frequently merging into one another and forming a mottled sandy clay or clayey sand. The laminae generally do not exceed one-fourth to half inch but the white sandy clay frequently expands to six or more feet filling pockets or depressions in the wavy laminated deposits. In this pocket-form these clays become less sandy and more aluminous than when occurring in thin seams. The section at Queen City shows these beds to have a thickness of 65 feet. This section is:

- 2. Laminated ore and sand in thin strata 4 "

⁶¹ Second Annual Report Gool, Survey of Texas 1890, p. 72.

3.	Stratified white and red sand with white sandy	
	clay (Queen City beds)	65 feet.
4.	Brown sand and clay	25 ''
5.	Lignite	13 "

These beds have never been outlined but are known to occur at various localities in Cass county. In Marion county, near Jefferson, and in Harrison county these beds appear at various places immediately underlying the yellowish brown sandstone here forming the base of the Marine beds. The same beds are also found at Willow Switch near Longview and Gladewater in Gregg Co.,, and also occur near Tyler in Smith county and at Wilkins' Mill in Upshur Co.

These beds are unfossiliferous throughout. Not the slightest trace of a fossil of any kind has ever been found in them and they do not carry lignite. They are, however, readily recognized, and whenever present, are conspicuous from their clear, distinct, banded appearance lying between the brown and brownish-yellow beds above and below them. They have been correlated with the Carrizo sandstones of the Tertiary west of the Brazes. 62

The lower lignitic deposits are very different from the Queen City beds in many respects. These contain the dark blue, gray, black, brown and yellow clays and sands, sandstones and lignites so characteristic of the lignite group everywhere, and form by far the most extensive deposits belonging to this stage of the Eocene.

In Bowie county, in the extreme northeastern portion of the state, lignitic clays and lignites occur; in Cass county the same deposits show the typical structure at many places. A section at the Alamo mine, on Sulphur Fork, shows:

1.	Sand and clay .							26 feet.
	Gray clay							23 ''
	Lignite							ft. 8 inches.
4.	Gray sand							2 feet.
5.	Hard slaty clay							9
	Lignite							$4 ext{ feet } +$

In Marion county the enormous thickness of these beds is seen in the artesian boring made for water at Jefferson. Here the drill passed through alternate strata of sands, clays and lignites to a depth

⁶² Dumble, Journal of Geology, Sept., 1894.

of 802 feet, but without reaching their base. Three heavy beds of lignite and a number of smaller ones are said to have been passed through in the boring. In Harrison and southward through Panola, Shelby and eastern San Augustine we find these deposits underlying the remnantal Marine beds and passing under the main body of these at many places. Everywhere throughout the Sabine Valley sections showing lignites may be seen. A section at Robertson's ford shows:

1.	Gray sand			1 foot.
2.	Mottled brown, blue and yellow clay			45 feet.
3.	Lignite			6
4.	Dark blue sandy clay to water			3 ''

Near Carter's Ferry, on the same river, we find a deposit of lignite six feet thick containing trunks of trees from sixteen to twenty feet in length and eighteen to twenty inches in diameter, partly silicified and partly lignitized. These are exposed at low water. Near Logansport a section of the river bluff is reported to give:⁶³

1.	Gray sandy soil				2 feet.
2.	Mottled yellow and gray clay				10 ''
3.	Yellow and blue clay				4 "
4.	Nodular iron ore, nonconformable				1 foot.
5.	Sandy clay				3 feet.
6.	Iron sandstone, irregular				1 foot.
7.	Lignitic shales to water				2 feet.

Coming westward, the same lignitic sands and clays with more or less lignite occur in Smith, Wood, Henderson, Freestone, Limestone, Leon and Robertson counties. Sections typical of the whole region can be obtained almost anywhere. The section of these beds as shown on the Brazos gives:

I. Calvert Bluff Section: —

Ħ	1.	Brown loamy clay					4	feet.
(e)	2.	Light brown sand					7	"
ž	3.	Brown sand and gravel.					$1\frac{1}{2}$	4 4
	$^{-}4.$	Gray sand					0 to 3	
	5.	Brown coal					12	"
	6.	Dark blue clay				:	3	"
		Brown coal					3	" "

⁶³ Second Annual Report Geol. Survey of Texas, 1890, p. 252.

138	PROCEEDINGS OF THE ACADEMY OF	[1895.
8. 9.		6 feet. 3 to 4 ''
10.		15 ''
j 11		$\frac{1}{2}$ foot.
11 12. 13.		2 feet.
責 13. 14.	. 1	2 to 6 inches. 8 feet.
15.	•	1 foot.
16.		8 feet.
17.	9 7	
	sandstones with irony nodules and thin seams	
	of ferruginous sandstones with dicotyledo-	
18.	nous leaves	2 feet. 1½ ''
19.	-	
2 and 3 and rive	nowing the following beds belonging to the light of the section are omitted as they belong to the er alluvium: ion at Bee Shoals:—	
4.		5 feet.
5.		
6.		5 ''
7.	- · · · · · · · · · · · · · · · · · · ·	
	side to a brown containing broken plant	11
8.	remains	15 to 6 feet. 4 "
9.		-
10.		
	layers of dark clay	10 feet.
11.		4 11 .
12.	streaks	' 1 foot. 0 to 5 feet.
	this point to the base of the lignitic beds near	
	eck the beds comprise a series of gray sands i	
with gra	ry sandstones. These sands and sandstones ca	nnot be less
) feet in thickness. A section at Gibson's gin:	
snows th	em to be at least 265 feet. The following is the	e section :

1895.]	NATURAL SCIENCES OF PHILADELPHIA.	139
	Surface soil and gray and brown sand Alternate strata of blue clay and calcareous	25 feet.
	sandstone	42 ''
3.	Brown coal	2 "
4.	Bluish-gray sand, blue clay and calcareous	
	sandstones	46 ''
5.	Brown coal	11
6.	Bluish gray sand	$23\frac{1}{2}$ "
7.	Brown coal	5 "
8.	Blue sands and sandstones	55 feet.
9.	Brown coal	2 "
10.	Red clay	8 "
11.	Bluish-gray calcareous sandstones and blue	
	elay	22 ''
12.	Brown coal	2 "
13.	Blue sand	76 ''
14.	Brown coal	10 "
15.	Blue sand with thin seams of sandstone	265 "

A well at Franklin, the county seat of Robertson, obtains its water supply from these beds and is 1,208 feet deep. This boring is wholly in lignitic strata and chiefly in the lower division.

While there is no doubt whatever as to the stratigraphic position of the Texas Lignitic corresponding closely to that of the Lignitic of Alabama, both occupying positions beneath the Lower Claiborne and overlying the uppermost beds of the Cretaceous, there are many conditions of dissimilarity between them that mark the deposition of each to have been associated with and made under widely different circumstances. Nor do these Texas beds altogether correspond with the Lignitic of Mississippi, Arkansas or Louisiana, although in the case of the two last named States the beds found in the southwestern portion of Arkansas and in the northwestern corner of Louisiana are similar in every respect to those of that portion of Texas adjoining them.

In Alabama the greater portion of this sub-division is made up of laminated clays and laminated and cross-bedded sands of a prevailing gray color, except immediately below the Buhrstone, where for 200 feet or more they are of dark brown, often purplish colors. the above mentioned laminated clays and sands are interstratified

several beds of lignite and several beds holding marine fossils and usually characterized by the presence of glauconite or greensand. 61

According to Smith and Johnson the lignites appear to be more numerous and thicker toward the west, while eastward of the Alabama River they become, as a rule, inconspicuous and possess no very well marked characters by which they may be distinguished from one another. On the other hand the Marine beds retain their characteristic features and peculiar association of fossils, are easily recognizable and may be followed with the greatest ease.

In Mississippi the Lignitic comprises a series of lignitiferous strata with interstratified beds of brown, yellow and gray sands and clays containing marine fossils and plant remains. 65

These beds also occur in Southern Arkansas at the Ouachita Coalmining Company's mines at Lester, about seven miles north of Here the section shows heavy beds of dark blue elay enclosing a deposit of lignite from 6 to 10 feet thick. The higher hills in this neighborhood are capped with the red and white sands and clays typical of the Queen City beds of Texas, and as already stated the southwestern portion of Miller county belongs geologically to the Texas beds.

Hill describes the basal or lignitic strata of southwestern Arkansas under the local names of the Camden series and Cleveland county The former, he says, "is an extensive shallow water, marine formation of stratified, micaccous, non-indurated alternating lamine of sands and clay shales, sandy shales, thin sandstones (quartzites), etc.,"66 and considers them a continuation of similar stratigraphic conditions from other counties of Louisiana, Arkansas and Texas from the southward. His Cleveland "red lands" constitute a fossiliferous horizon at or near the top of the Camden series, and consists of the characteristic sediments of that series, but is accompanied by extensive deposits of marine shells and greensand,67 and are identical with the iron bearing red lands of Rusk, Cherokee and other counties in northeast Texas.

A personal examination of much of the Tertiary areas of Arkansas leads me to very different conclusions from those drawn by Prof.

<sup>Bull, U. S. G. S., 43, p. 39.
Bull, U. S. G. S., 83, p. 67.
Vol. H. Ann. Rep. Geol. Survey of Ark., 1888, p. 49.
Geol. Survey of Ark., Vol. H. of 1888, p. 58.</sup>

Hill. The basal Tertiary of the region while in its principal features undoubtedly lignific and in places correspond to the Texas beds, his Camden series is only partially so, a portion belonging to the middle Tertiary or Claiborne and a still greater portion being of much younger age. At the base of this series Prof. Hill has also included as Tertiary some beds of cretaceous deposits. His Cleveland "red lands" are, according to Harris, of Claiborne and Jackson age. 68 It may also be stated that in some parts of Arkansas the Eocene is represented by a still lower phase than the Lignitic.

In Louisiana these beds are represented in the northwestern portion of the State. They have been described by Hilgard⁶⁹ and Hopkins⁷⁰ as the Mansfield group and recently by Dr. Otto Lerch as the Lignitic. These beds are, in their main characteristics, similar to the lignitic of Texas and along the State line in Cass and Harrison Counties in Texas and Caddo Parish in Louisiana I have found them passing in unbroken continuity.

It would thus appear that the lignitic beds of East Texas can be directly connected with those of almost the whole of the Gulf States. A number of variations in structure undoubtedly occur between them and the corresponding beds of Alabama and Mississippi, where heavy beds of green sand, carrying numerous fossils form no inconsiderable portion of the series, and where the lignites are few and poorly developed. In Texas the lignites are very extensively represented by many beds of different thickness and make up a very fair proportion of the aggregate thickness of the lignitic stage and no trace of a single deposit of glanconite or green sand occurs anywhere. In fact, with the exception of petrified or silicified wood a few dicotyledonous leaves and stems of plants, all much broken, the entire series of the Texas Lignitic is wholly unfossiliferous.

If we follow Mr. Harris' division 2 and restrict the Alabama lignite to the first 600 feet of the beds considered by Smith and Johnson as belonging to that stage, we find constantly recurring changes from periods of low marshy coastal flats, during which the extensive beds of lignitic clays and shales and sands were laid down to periods in which the abundant fauna now buried in the glauconitic fossilifer-

⁶⁸ Geol, Survey of Ark., Vol. II of 1892, pp. 94-110.
⁶⁹ Am. J. of Sci., Vol. XLVIII, No. 144, Nov., 1869, p. 340.
⁷⁰ First Annual Report Geol, Survey of La., 1870, p. 83.
⁷¹ Geol, and Agr., of North Louisiana. La. Exp. Sta. Bull., 1892, p. 9.
⁷² Am. J. Sci., Vol. XLVII, April, 1894, p. 304.

ous green sands found suitable conditions of life. Although these changes were such as to build up very heavy deposits of each class, it would appear as if none of them continued long enough to enable the contained plant life to accumulate a sufficiently large growth to form anything beyond the merest trace of lignite.

During the whole of this period only some seven or eight seams of lignite have been laid down, and even these, with the exception of one, do not exceed two feet. In the first 200 feet, including the whole of the Hatchetigbee section and uppermost 30 feet of the Woods Bluff, no lignite occurs. Below this we have some 25 feet with thin beds. Of the 140 feet forming the Bells Landing stage only five fect of lignite are found, and these occur in three seams, the upper one of which is 2 feet thick and lies some 75 or 80 feet above the other two, which are only from 6 to 8 feet apart. The next lower or Nanafalia section shows 200 feet of gray sandy clays and cross bedded sand and glauconitic sands and clays with green sands containing Gryphaea thirsar. About ten feet above the base, a bed of lignite from 4 to 7 feet thick occurs and this is the only lignite seen in that series.

Throughout the Texas areas the lignite beds everywhere form conspicuous objects in this horizon, although no attempts have yet been made to correlate them with each other.

These beds apparently represent a period when the whole coast was made up of swamps, lagoons and bayous, the extent of which will be best understood when we say that these deposits cover an area extending nearly 170 miles from north to south and 200 miles from east to west within the limits of East Texas alone. vegetation grew on the marshy portions, and the rivers of the time having no fixed channels, distributed their waters through the lagoons and bayous, and into them and over the low islands carried their burdens of debris during periods of flood. With this debris came soft clay, sand, branches, limbs and trunks of trees, all of which went to swell the accumulations already gathering and aid in the formation of the lignites and associated heds of clay and sand. It is more than probable, however, that the lignites were largely formed from marine vegetation which grew where these deposits are now found. The Texas lignites are remarkably free from clay, and although trunks of trees, both in a lignitized and silicified form occur in them they are by no means numerous and are exceedingly few

when compared with the enormous amount of such wood found in the overlying sands.⁷³

With the exception of a narrow strip of country lying to the west of a line drawn southward from the cretaceous border near Cooper, in Delta County, and passing a few miles to the west of Sulphur Springs, to the east of Emory, four miles east of Wells Point, between Mexia and Tehuacana and crossing the Brazos about a mile north of the Milam Falls County line, the lignitic deposits occupy the whole territory lying between the northern boundary of the Marine beds and the southern line of the Cretaceous. Along the eastern border of the State this area has a width of almost 160 miles but rapidly narrows in coming west. A line drawn across these beds through Tyler, Mineola and Sulphur Springs, to the cretaceous border on the Sabine, near the south side of Delta County, is only 75 miles and their exposure on the Brazos does not exceed 16 miles

Along the western side, these beds rest upon the basal beds of the Texas Eocene, to the north they overlie and come in direct contact with the cretaceous marls and on the east, as already stated, they pass into Arkansas and Louisiana. To the south they are overlaid by the Marine beds and altogether cover an area equal to at least one-third of the whole Eocene tertiary in the State.

The dip of these beds appears to be gently towards the southeast, but the undulations referred to in the Marine beds also occur in the lignitic, making many instances of apparent return or northwesterly dips, and thereby making an effort to arrive at the actual thickness of the beds through the measurement of the dip difficult and of only doubtful accuracy. Fortunately, however, many deep borings have been made at various points and from these we are enabled to obtain a fairly accurate measurement of the thickness.

The topography of the country is simple. In the east the higher elevations are those points capped by the lower beds of the overlying Marine and which give the country a somewhat broken appearace. Near the centre and westward the country becomes of a more uniform level. It is mostly covered with heavy growths of pine and oak with mesquite bushes along the Brazos and through Robertson

 $^{^{13}}$ For connection between these beds and the Cretaceous see Science, Vol. XXII, No. 565, Dec. 1st, 1893, p. 300.

County. Prairie conditions prevail over some areas but only to an inconsiderable extent.

Basal Beds or Wills Point Clays.

These beds form the lowest deposits of Eocene age in Texas and rest directly upon the marls of the Cretaceous. They correspond in time with the Mathews Landing, Black Bluff and Midway sections of the Alabama lignitic and Harris' Midway stage of the lower Eocene.

In Texas these beds are represented by a series of yellowish brown, brown and bluish gray sands, yellow and blue laminated clays and massive clays containing numerous boulders of silicious limestone and two beds of white fossiliferous limestone. The yellowish brown sand contains numerous boulders of calcareous sandstones and limestone veined and streaked with calcite and enclosing occasional fossils and the sands themselves also carry a few broken shells. White, limy concretions and crystals of selenite are also numerous in some of the clays.

These beds have an aggregate thickness of about 260 feet and they occupy a narrow strip of country lying between the Lignitic on the east and the Cretaceous areas on the west. Their greatest width does not exceed some 13 miles in the vicinity of Wills Point and gradually narrowing to a point at each end. The greatest length from north to south does not exceed 170 miles.

The detailed information regarding these beds is meagre from the circumstances attending their condition and the time spent in making examinations. Their immediate contact with the overlying lignitic deposits has nowhere been seen. Near Wills Point the upper sands of the lower lignitic overlap for more than a mile and a half and on the Brazos the contact is obscured by wide spreading deposits of river alluvium and plistocene clays. The contact between the basal beds and the Cretaceous marks appears about four miles west of Elmo. In this region the dark blue laminated clays of the lowest Eocene rests upon the bluish weathering yellow marks of the Cretaceous Ponderosa beds. The section at this point shows:

 Brownish gray sands containing boulders of limestone with thin seams of calcite and occasional broken shells.
 25 feet.

1895.]	NATURAL SCIENCES OF PHILADELPHIA.	145
•)	Thinly laminated dark blue clays with broken bivalve shells in the upper division and occasional nodules of limestone	30 "
3.	Yellow Ponderosa marks forming the highest Cretaceous bed at this place	
The co	ontact between these beds and the underlying Cr	etaceous as
	he Brazos river section presents a section of:	
1.	•	4 feet.
2.	Gravel	1 foot.
3. 4.	Blue clay and sand breaking into nodules and conchoidal pieces, weathering into a grayish yellow and containing Cucullara macrodonta Whitf., Yoldia chorca Conrad, Venericardia alticosta Con., var., Calaptrophorus velatus Con., Cerithium sp., Crassatella sp., Apporhais gravilis Ald., and Ostrea pulaskensis Harris ¹⁴	5 fe et. 1 foo t .
5.	Massive blue clay with Baculites and other	110
	Cretaceous fossils	14 feet.
there are and the l of brown such foss Con., vai Cytherea Pleuroton ensis Han	90 feet above the base as seen at Elmo in Kaufi e two beds of limestone, the upper one measuring ower ten feet in thickness. These are separated sand. These limestones are highly fossiliferous also as Cucullara macrodonta Whitf., Venericarda, Venericardia planicosta Lam., Crassatella (M. sp., Pyrula (Fusoficula) var. Pseudolira unicar and (Pleurotomella) anacona Harris, n. sp., Ost cris and Turritella sp. two beds are seen about a mile north of Elmo in	g eight feet by two feet containing in alticosta idway sp.,) inata Ald., rea pulask-
	and the state of t	4014011

ing section:

1.	White fossiliferous limestone				8	feet
2.	Brown sand				2	44
3.	Limestone same as No. 1				10	"
4	Dark bluish gray sand				30	"

At Rocky Cedar only the upper bed is seen and is here 20 feet thick.

⁷¹ Harris MSS.

Whether these limestones form a connected bed throughout the whole length of the area is not known. They occur about twelve miles further south at Kemp where they contain Cucullura macrodonta Whitf., Cytherea sp., Turritella alabamensis var. prealaba Con., and Mesalia alabamensis Whitf.⁷⁵

In the vicinity of Tehuacana, Limestone county, these limestone beds again make their appearance with an increased thickness. Here the beds form the surface over considerable areas and are underlaid by a brownish gray sand presenting the following section:

1.	Whitish to grayish white limestone containing	
	Ostrea alabamensis Lea., Volutilithes sp.,	
	Venericardia planicosta Lam., Cytherca sp.,	
	Mesalia alabamensis var. medvia n. v.	
	Harris, Turritella multilira Whitf., and	
	T. alabamensis var.	40 feet.
2.	Brownish gray sand changing to a brown near	
	base	
3.	Black shaly elay (Cretaceous)	

These limestones are again seen at Hornhill in the same county where they carry practically the same fauna and the Brazos section is seen in the following:

(a.) Section at Oyster Bluff (Penrose), Two Miles Above Mouth of Pond Creek:—

1.	River alluvium	4 1	feet.				
	Conglomerate	2	"				
3.	Coarse conglomerate with boulders 1½ t	o 2	"				
4.	Thinly stratified yellowish gray clay, sand and						
	blue elay with occasional rounded boulders						
	of calcareous sandstone	10	"				
5.	Blue laminated elay, fossiliferous	4	"				
6.	Thin bed of nodules and hard fossiliferous lime-						
	stone	1 f	oot.				
7.	Thinly laminated gray elay and sand	3 :	feet.				
8.	Bluish gray sand	1 1	oot.				
	Thinly laminated dark blue clay and sand	3 1	feet.				
10.	Dark blue laminated and fossiliferous sand	2	44				
The fauna belonging to this section comprise Ostrea pracompressivos-							

⁷⁵ Harris MSS.

tra Har., Cytherea, Natica, Cerithium whitfieldi Heilprin, Pseudoliva ostrarupis Harris, n. sp. P. ostrarupis Harris, n. var., Pusus ostrarupis, Harris, n. sp., Pleurotoma (Pleurotomella) anacona Harris n. sp., Pl. (Surcula) ostrarupis Harris n. sp., Cerithium peurosci Harris, n. sp., Tellina (Leda) milamensis Harris large variety, n. sp., and Leda milamensis Harris. These fossils occur almost altogether in the beds of blue clay.

The section shown at this place is probably the uppermost beds belonging to the Basal clays and No. 4 may represent a transition bed between these and the overlying lignitic, as it partakes of some of the character of both stages. The nearest known lignitic beds in the river section are at the mouth of Pond Creek, two miles below, but occur away from the river on both sides much nearer than this, although no actual contact can be seen:

(b.) Section on C. Cribbs League, Between Two and Three Miles Above (a.):—

1.	Brown sand and gravel		2 f	eet.
2.	Yellow elay		4	"
	Ledge of silicious limestone, fossiliferous.		2	"
4.	Yellow clay same as No. 2		5	"
5.	Limestone same as No. 3		2	"
6.	Dark blue laminated clay showing lines	of		
	lamination on weathering	. 30 to	35	"

The fossils obtained from this locality embrace Cucullæa macrodonta Whitf., Yoldia cborea Conrad, Yolutilithes rugata Conrad, Venericardia alticosta var. Conrad, Calyptrophorus velatus Conrad, Nucula magnifica Conrad, Crassatella kennedyi Harris, n. sp., Fusus ostrarupis Harris, n. sp., Dentalium sp., Turritella mortoni Conrad, var., Ostrea pulaskensis Harris, and Lucina. These fossils mostly occur in the limestone ledges which here, although much altered in texture and appearance, evidently represent the two beds found at Elmo and on Rocky Cedar. The limestones here and at the next section above are soft and easily broken, of a brownish gray appearance on the outside but are grayish blue in the interior. They have a tendency to break up and assume a nodular form.

⁷⁶ Harris MSS.

¹⁷ Harris MSS.

Half a mile below the contact of the Cretaceous and at the foot of Blue Shoals we have another section:

- (c.) Section at foot of Blue Shoals Half a Mile Below Tertiary— Cretaceous Contact on Brazos River:—

9

3. Laminated blue almost black fossiliferous clay with thin seam of indurated clay on top...

4 "+

The fossils obtained here with the addition of Turritella alabamensis Whitf., Pecten alabamensis Aldr., and a species of Cerithium are the same as those occurring in (b.) a few miles down the river and most of them occur at the Tertiary-Cretaceous contact half a mile farther up. These have already been shown.

These beds as shown in the river section undulate to such a degree that many of them dip sharply and pass beneath the river level only to rise again in some small exposures farther down. These undulations are not uniform in their length as the usual condition appears to be a long gentle slope, succeeded by a sharply abrupt descent which is represented in a much slower rise where the same beds appear again. On this account we have two different rates of dip towards the southeast with one towards the northwest, although the whole series has a gentle slope or lowering towards the southeast; That is, the farther we go up the river the longer and higher the folds become.

These beds have been traced westward in Falls and Milam counties for some distance by Messrs. Taff and Stone of the Texas Geological Survey. They do not, however, appear to occur anywhere along the Cretaceous border east of Hopkins county. At least they are not known in that region nor do they appear to be known anywhere east as far as Rockport near Malvern and near Alexander Station on the St. Louis and Iron Mountain Railroad in Arkansas, where a small outcrop of the limestone belonging to them appears carrying Ostroa pulaskensis Harris, and some other fossils of the same age.

Whether these beds ever formed a continuous belt along the cretaceous border through this region and that this belt has long

since been eroded and carried off, or whether they are covered up by the overlapping of the later beds we have as yet no evidence to offer, but if they occupy the same relative position here as in the west, then the presumption is that they never existed and that they occupy a very minor position in the Tertiary scale and were only laid down in isolated positions, and, while differing materially from the great body of the lignitic, should be considered as the equivalent in time at least, to a portion of the basal deposits of that stage. No lignites occur in them and they appear to be at least partly of marine origin.

Mr. Harris has classed the Matthews Landing marls, Black Bluff clays and Midway clay and Limestone of the Alabama Lignitic under the single title of "Midway." In this the Texas Survey has followed Mr. Harris and whether the Texas beds will admit of the threefold division made in Alabama, or, if so, where the lines of separation are to be drawn our present information will not allow a definite settlement of the question. As it appears at present these beds can be correlated only with the last two, Black Bluff and Midway. The clays and limestones with their contained fossils as found on the Brazos and in the neighborhood of Elmo and Wills Point correspond closely to these divisions but whether the gray sands and sandy clays with their boulders of calcareous sandstones can be correlated with the Mathews Landing, the proof is at present deficient.

These beds, unlike the lignitic, cannot be traced continuously across the intervening States. They are not continuous in Texas and only appear as isolated deposits of generally small extent in Arkansas, and Smith seems to think the "Flatwood" in Mississippi belong to the same age.

The country occupied by the Basal beds in Texas is generally undulating, and prairie-like conditions prevail throughout the northern portion. Towards the south the prairies are broken by growths of dwarf mesquite which is fast covering the whole area.

RESUME OF HISTORY.

The close of the Cretaceous in the East Texas region found the physiographic conditions of the coast line much the same as we find them along the present shore. The coastal plain comprised a series of clays in places, giving place to sands in others. Nowhere were any of the harder limestones of the upper cretaceous seen. This

cretaceous shore line undoubtedly stood at a slightly higher elevation and extended many miles to the southward of where we now find its outcroppings. The "islands" or isolated patches of beds belonging to that age, found in the salines of Smith, Vanzandt and Anderson Counties then formed an integral portion of the uppermost cretaceous beds. In front of this line and extending from 75 to 100 miles still farther south and seaward, there was a subcoastal plain or submerged plateau lying at no great depth below the waters of the gulf and probably more or less subject to exposure at low tide.

With the exception of the Brazos and Trinity Rivers no large streams broke the coast line but numerous smaller water courses, corresponding to such streams as the Angelina, Nelus, San Jacinto and others, in times of freshets, poured their torrents of muddy debrisladen waters into the shallow sea, covered the subcoastal plain with a varied assortment of sand, mud, leaves, branches and trunks of trees and quantities of other vegetation and probably animal remains, and in periods of dry weather dwindled down to shallow pools and sluggish bayous in which their waters scarcely moved.

Although the land stood higher than at present this was essentially a period of subsidence and denudation. So far as we can see, the currents must have set in from the southwest and the waters along the western side of the tertiary areas were deeper and stronger than those along the northern coast. A deep channel from 15 to 20 miles wide appears to have been excavated along the eastern cretaceous shore, cutting off the cretaceous islands now found, and in place of the deposits removed, left behind the 260 feet of laminated clays, sands and limestones now known as the "Wills Point" or "Basal Beds."

The presence of this channel and the subsequent deposition of these basal beds is indicated by the existence of the same character of deposit showing a return, or northwestern dip at several points along the eastern side of the channel. This is clearly shown at Grand Saline, in Kaufman and in Anderson County.

The materials forming the new deposits were largely derived from the destruction of the old. This is shown in the chemical composition of the two¹⁸ and besides the new or basal Eccenc sands_{*}contain many rounded boulders of limestone containing cretaceous fossils.

Science, Vol. XXII, No. 565, Dec. 1st., 1893, pp. 297-300.

The sea then had free access to this portion of the shore, at least, and the clear marine water meeting the mud-laden fresh water of creeks and rivers caused the latter to drop their burdens with the result of a deposition of a great depth of laminated clays and sands, ⁷⁹ Marine and fresh, or brackish water conditions alternately prevailed. The subsidence continued and the marine conditions becoming stronger many of the marine forms of life gradually crept up along the shore and we have a solid eight feet of limestone. A slight change takes place and two feet of sand are laid down, again to be succeeded by another bed of limestone of the same character as before, this time ten feet in thickness.

Following this upper limestone we have 120 feet of clay and finally 30 feet of sand with calcareous boulders and a few fossils and then another change takes place. The old channel with its sands, clays and limestones is completely obliterated and a shallow, brackish water condition of affairs takes place, covering the whole area from west to east with a totally different set of deposits. These form the great lignitic series of this region.

The changes that ushered in the lignitic stage brought about the final destruction of the glauconitic sandy portion of the upper cretaceous, completed the isolation of the cretaceous islands and laid down great beds of sand along the whole coast. Owing to extensive overlapping of the newer members of the series, the base of these beds is seldom seen but wherever sufficiently deep exposures occur the basal portion of these lignitic deposits are found to be made up of coarse bluish-gray, to gray, sand with occasional interstratified strata of indurated sand or soft sandstone, more or less calcareous, and at wide intervals these deposits are interstratified with thin strata of laminated clay. In the Brazos River section these deposits have a thickness of about 300 feet, but they become thinner as they extend eastward and westward from this line. In the northeastern portion of the State these sands rest directly upon the cretaceous and are very much thinner and have a thickness of probably not more than 50 feet.

The conditions brought about by these changes appear to have been inimical to animal life, or at least to the preservation of its remains. Nowhere within the whole region has a solitary individual

⁷⁹ Geikie's Text Book of Geology, Second edition, p. 355.

fossil been found and even the lignite so plentiful in the upper clayey portion of the lignitic appears to be wanting altogether or is extremely scarce. From this condition we might infer that the coast line was for a long time faced by a broad expanse of littoral sands, over which the sea flowed intermittently and at irregular periods, and at different depths, carrying with its waves enormous, although irregular quantities of sand. The fresh water streams, with the exception of the two rivers, the Brazos and Trinity, having no fixed channels spread their deposits over the sands to be afterwards re-arranged by the succeeding tidal waters.

The marine action being intermittent the sandy shores would necessarily be exposed to atmospheric agencies for frequent and probably considerable periods of time, while the fresh water deposits would be thin and widely spread, and disturbed if not altogether destroyed, by every inundation of the sea. Under these conditions the irregular thickness of the beds and their indurated portions may readily be accounted for while at the same time they would be extremely inhospitable for molluscan life and any stray shell that might find its way into the region would suffer desiccation and be almost immediately broken to a fine powder. Many of the bays along the southern coast of Scotland present the same features at the present day. There we have a series of deposits of sands and clays forming the immediate shore line elevated from 7 to 10 feet above a broad foreshore of sand, over which the sea only flows at periods of extreme high water or during storms. Immediately in front of this, to the seaward, lies a belt of sand covered but lightly during "spring" tides and dry during the periods of "neap" or low tides, while again in front of this, we find the life zone or region of mollusks. This is covered by every tide that flows. The higher grounds are under cultivation and the fore shore is covered with a scanty vegetation of samphire and other salt-loving plants. This strip forms the well-known "links" of that coast. The two outer zones are totally devoid of vegetation. The same condition of affairs also prevails at the head of the Bay of Fundy, in Nova Scotia and throughout many other portions of this continent.

The fauna of this period must be looked for much farther to the south and southwest where marine conditions prevailed altogether, and when the sea was gradually raising up a barrier of sand between itself and the shore. This barrier, by closing out the sea, or

the greater portion of its water and at the same time damming back the rivers allowed the fresh water to gradually spread over the whole area and form a fresh water lagoon into which the rivers and streams in time of floods carried great quantities of mud and fine sand. The deposition of these in the still waters of the lagoons gradually formed the sandy clays found sparingly distributed among the sandy deposits. But as the whole work of the sea is an incessant building up and tearing down, a period of storms or extra high water would eventually destroy the sandy barriers and again the whole flat would be subject to marine influences and the deposition of marine deposits. Probably the rivers themselves, by the washing out of the bars at their mouths aided in the work.

Although the land had gradually subsided, the subsidence scarcely kept pace with the upbuilding of the sea and each succeeding inroad would have less influence than the preceding, until a time would be reached when the rivers and streams gained the ascendancy and then would commence a time of heavier and more extensive clayey deposits. Most of these clayey deposits are laminated and from this we may infer that they were never absolutely beyond marine influence, however weak it may have been at times.

At that time, we may reasonably suppose, the sea had formed a broad bar of sufficient strength to prevent the ingress of salt water except on very exceptional occasions or at low points in much the same manner as along the present coast. No doubt there were some differences but these we are unable to point out as all evidences have long since been covered up by overlying deposits or erosion.

It was to this time we may ascribe the beginning of the deposition of the vast beds of lignite so prominent throughout the greater portion of the area. Prior to this no lignite appears to have been formed and none have been found in the lower sands. It must be remembered that throughout the whole lignite field the lignites rest upon clays and that these clays contain great quantities of carbonaceous matter in the forms of leaves and stems of delicate plants, none of which could bear transportation to any great distance.

Many conditions of origin have been ascribed to these lignitic deposits. Some writers assert "that these beds were formed as off-shore deposits and the beds of lignite are accumulations of land vegetation carried out to sen and becoming water-logged, sunk in heaps in much the same manner as beds are forming in the bed of the present

gulf."80 Others, again, ascribe to the lignites a swamp or lagoon formation and favor the theory that the greater portion of the necessary vegetation grew where the lignite is now found. Dr. Penrose attributes their origin in Texas to bayous and lagoons on the coast and says: "Such places were probably heavily timbered and year after year the trees dropped their leaves and dead branches on the Here they collected and were mixed with dead reeds, moss, grass, etc. As the trees themselves died, they also lay down in the same grave and rotted in the same boggy waters as their leaves and branches, until often a great thickness of decayed vegetable matter had been collected."81 Another theory might be added. These lignite beds grew upon the exact spots in which they are now found and are due to the swampy condition of the region, but the material contributing to their structure did not consist of large trees but rather of the growth of small marsh plants such as are found in the underlying clays, that the presence of tree trunks in these beds is largely adventitious and brought in during periods of inundation. When the plant growth became strong enough to support arboreal vegetation small trees undoubtedly did grow in some portions of the lagoon but never to such an extent that they could contribute much toward the formation of the great lignite deposits as we now find them.

To the first of these theories, that the beds of lignite are due to accumulations of land vegetation earried out to sea, there are many and serious objections. In the first place, we have the wide, almost universal distribution of these lignite beds, their great thickness in many places, their exact superposition one above the other for at least six times, their general purity and the utter absence of fossils. Passing over the question of the enormous amount of vegetation necessary to be carried out to sea to form these beds we are confounded with the question of their superposition. In order to obtain this we have to suppose a series of undulations of uniform elevation and subsidence with a uniform series of currents having equal powers of transportation, extending through an enormous length of time. It will also be necessary to suppose long periods of cessation in the deposition of vegetable matter and during which great thick-

Solution of Ark., Vol. II, of 1888, p. 60.
 Geol. Survey of Texas, First Annual Report, 1889, p. 94.

ness of sands and clays were laid down. Another point not satisfactorily explained by this theory is the general homogeneity of structure exhibited by these beds and their freedom from interlaminations of or interstitial clays. Vegetable deposits due to drift material would naturally contain more or less clay intermixed with the deposit. And again we can hardly suppose the sea to have been devoid of either vegetable or animal life.

The theory that these lignite beds were formed from materials growing in situ while probably it does not explain all the difficulties attached to the question comes much nearer doing so than any other. As far back as 1828 A. Brongniart held the opinion that coal was formed of plants growing in situ and in 1853 Le Conte taught that coal was formed as in the peat swamps of the present day, but these swamps occurred at the mouths of large rivers and were subject to overflows by the rivers and occasional inundations by the sea.⁸² The absence of river mud he ascribes to a straining operation of the plants along the margins of the swamp and quotes Mr. Lvell as the authority for the statement that "although the peat swamps of the Mississippi are annually flooded by river water they are entirely untouched by river mud. These favored spots are surrounded, partially on the side next the river, by dense vegetation, which, acting as a sieve, completely strains the water of its mud before it reaches the peat swamp. The water of these swamps is, therefore, pure, and pure peat has been quietly depositing there for ages.

According to Gümbel coal should be considered an inland deposit formed in wide, flat depressions of continents and also on low grounds along the sea coast. Undisturbed growth of marsh vegetation alternated with floods during a long continued subsidence might reach locally a thickness of several thousand yards of successive beds of coal, sandstone and shale.83

As already suggested the sea had reached to a considerable distance south of the lignitic areas and a broad but low sand bar, broken in places, protected the sandy plains from marine invasion. Erosion had begun work on this sandy waste and the different streams were being gathered into the courses they were subsequently to occupy. This cause of destruction operated rapidly, as it does now,

Smithsonian Institution Report of 1853, pp. 136-137.
 Beiträge zur Kenutniss der Texturverhält d. Mineralkohlen, 1883.

and in a comparatively short period the chief drainage outlets such as the Sabine, Sulphur, Neches and the other smaller rivers had outlined their main channels and drainage areas. The Brazos and Trinity rivers being already formed, enlarged their scope of operations, and here, we have also to consider the influences of the Red River and Mississippi drainage systems on the coast. Fresh water gradually spread over the greater portion of the regions and by the deposition of the loads of mud brought down by the different streams covered the flat, sandy country with a soft clayey soil. Irregularities of deposition, accentuated by the irregularities of erosion and the eternally changing conditions of the sand bars in the rivers and the periodical flooding and low water changes in the rivers led to the formation of irregular ridges of sand and the lenticular deposits of clay we now find throughout the whole area.

The damming of broad valleys of erosion by the sand bars at their mouths formed wide tracts of marshy lands or lagoons and these gradually acquiring a vegetation fitted for such localities became the birth places of our extensive lignite beds.

This condition went on year after year, periodical floods brought into the marshes additional supplies of fresh water. There is no reason to suppose there was a greater absence of the straining influences of the plants along the outer edges then, than now, and every one can see this operation being carried on in marshy regions at the present day. The presence of small trees occasionally found in the lignite beds may be accounted for by the fact that during the course of time these marshes acquired a suface soil of sufficient density to support a growth of such swamp loving trees as cypress, gum, etc. These grew, flourished and eventually dying, their trunks fell and were buried in the soft vegetation of the marsh. Some of them appear to have left their stumps standing where they grew.

During the course of time in which these marshes and swamps were growing it is reasonable to suppose that many of the uplands and ridges between them acquired a vegetation. Marshy plants and bushes fringed the pools and shed their leaves and branches into them. Stronger trees grew on the higher grounds and the whole country presented a forest dad appearance. Such a condition is seen to-day along many of the rivers. Sloughs, ponds and "cut offs" are common along the Sulphur and other streams in the northeastern portions.

This vast growth of vegetation implies several conditions of existence. The climate must have been moderately warm, very moist and the whole surface of the land slowly subsiding. The whole territory lay at a very small elevation above the sea and but a slight oscillation of the land was necessary to place the whole again within the grasp of the sea.

How many times these conditions were repeated we do not know. That would depend upon the number of lignite beds, but as these have not been correlated with each other, if indeed they ever can be, over any more than small areas, even these cannot be taken absolutely as a chronometer reliable enough to indicate the number of oscillations that may have taken place.

Towards the close of this stage there came a time, however, in which the sea began to assert its right of domain and to again cover the face of the country with sand and sandy clay. This time is represented in the beautifully striped or banded beds of the Queen City deposits. The time of lignite making had come to an end and a new order of things commenced. These beds represent a period of comparative quiescence, and from the uniform thickness of the lamination and alternate banding of red and white sands and clays, appear to have been a beach formation. How far these beds covered the lignites is not known; they are only found as remnants of what probably was a very widely extended series of deposits. Their northern boundary shows signs of extensive erosion and their southern margin has never been seen.

The relative time of deposition of these beds could not have been very long as the greatest thickness found anywhere does not exceed 65 feet. They probably represent a period in which the land lay very low and open to a long sweep of tidal waters.

A slight change in the relative positions of land and sea again brought deeper water along the Texan coast and heavy beds of sand were heaped up and spread along the shore. A few of the marine forms of life began to appear. Among them we find some such as Venericardia planicosta, Turritella sp., and which had survived the changes from the basal beds up. This condition continued until nearly 300 feet of sands and sandy clays had been deposited. The faunal life increased somewhat during that time but did not, so far as our evidence shows, reach the quantity of richness of the latter half of this period.

About this time a change due to some extraneous causes occurred. Whatever the cause of this change may have been it induced a flexing, or gentle undulation, involving the whole series from the middle of the Marine beds backward to and including a portion of the upper Cretaceous. This flexing apparently brought the long period of subsidence to an end. The whole of the lower Marine beds were brought to the surface and a period of elevation began. During this stage the last 250 feet of the Marine beds were deposited in comparatively shallow water and along a sandy floor sloping gently seaward.

With the close of the Marine beds the elevation ceased, and for a long period the land remained stationary. During that time erosion was working actively. The sea to the southward was cutting the sloping shores and carving them in many places into steep cliffs; the rlvers were widening and deepening their channels, carrying their burdens of debris seaward and depositing them in the shallow waters of the Gulf. Here these materials were sorted and arranged into banks of sand with muddy intervals, gradually filling up the shallow shore waters. Again we find the marine waters being gradually closed out, the streams gathered into sluggish bayous and the whole drainage system disarranged. Fresh and salt waters met and mingled in the bayous and occasional inundations covered the whole region. Marsh plants, grasses, reeds and palmettos gradually overspread the wide domain now occupied by the Yegua clays. Again we have a period of slow subsidence and a return to very similar conditions of life as those of lignitic times. The bayous were probably wider, deeper and clearer than those of the lignitic stage and life appears to have been more plentiful. The alligator lived in the marshes and marine shells such as Tellina mooreana Gb. Turritella nasuta var. houstonia Harris, Natica recurva Ald., and Nucula magnifica Con., found a means of surviving in some of the sandy deposits along the lines of the greater water courses.

The time of depression continued long enough to deposit extensive beds of lignite clays and sands to a total thickness of 1,000 feet.

If we might suppose a slight uplifting of the land areas to the north and consequent tilting of these beds towards the sea we would then find a considerable portion of these marshy areas submerged by deeper and clearer water, a deposition of sands and clays going on and a partial return to marine conditions of life. The newer deposits would be somewhat unconformable to the lower and submerged ones and would have an appreciable quantity of shore debris mixed with the cleaner marine sands.

This is the condition in which we find the lower deposits of the Fayette sands. These beds are irregular in form, wedge-shaped cross-bedded and often lenticular, the whole indicating a deposition in very shallow water subject to a strong sweep of the tide and often affected by storms. The life of the time as represented in these beds shows leaves, stems and trunks of trees belonging to low-lying, marshy lands. Palm wood is plentiful while the stems and leaves of the palmetto, rushes and marsh grass may be found in some localities in abundance, showing that when these beds were being deposited the marshy tracts of the Yegua clays to the northward were still the home of such growths. None of these are indigenous to the Favette sands and exist there only in the form of drift material cast up by the sea. Near the top of the Fayette sands we find trunks and limbs of trees of large size, many of them even now showing diametric measurements of over three feet, and although some show a length of 25 or 30 feet the greater portion of the logs do not exceed ten or twelve feet in length. Occasionally a stump with the larger roots attached may be found, but this exceedingly rare. peculiarity regarding these trees is that they are every one in the form of wood opal or in an opalized condition, vitreous and clear when broken, breaking with sharp cutting edges and retaining every mark and line of growth as it appeared in the tree. The outside of these woods is generally a dull white showing a process of decay. This form of wood is peculiar to the Fayette sands and occurs nowhere else within the Texan regions.

The faunal life connects these beds with the whole series of the Eocene stages as shown in the Texan section and is decidedly marine in every phase. Venericardia planicosta Lam., Calyptrophorus relatus Con., Mactra sp., Deutalium minutistriatum Gabb, var. dumblei Harris and Corbula alabamensis Lea, as well as many others represent the inhabitants of this portion of the sea at that time.

To the southward the land was sinking and the sea creeping farther up over the Fayette shores. A deposit of clay was being laid down which within a short time was destined to become the last representative of Eocene times in this portion of the world. These

were the Frio clays. With the deposition of these clays the Eocene of Texas came to an end.

Towards the close of the Fayette time there began a series of earth movements the initial causes, or full effects of which, cannot be indicated or understood by what we may observe within the East Texas areas. Only a few of the results, and these are small, may be seen there. Hot springs with an abundance of silica in solution appear to have formed a predominant feature and silicious sinters form extensive deposits through several counties occupied by beds of Fayette time. To these solutions of silica we may possibly ascribe the transformation of the fossil wood into the condition it is now found as well as the many deposits of quartzite found in the same portions of the State.

These earth movements and the deposition of the sinter continued through the deposition of the Frio clays with which many of the deposits are interstratified and while we need not discuss the causes of these movements here it may be said that the ultimate effect was, at least in Texas, to elevate the whole of the Eocene beds into dry land and this condition continued far into Miocene times.

AN ARRANGEMENT OF THE RETINAL CELLS IN THE EYES OF FISHES PARTIALLY SIMULATING COMPOUND EYES.

BY JOHN A. RYDER.

The peculiar structure of the compound eyes of the Arthropods has attracted a large share of attention from such investigators as Grenacher, Lankester, Watasé, Patten, Carrière and others. The peculiarities of structure of compound eyes are so marked that it would be strange if they failed to attract the notice of students of morphology. In the vertebrates the structure of the retina is universally regarded as differing so widely from that of the compound type of eye found in the Arthropods, that few authors have been tempted to institute any very close morphological comparison between them. I should not attempt such a comparison were it not that I have recently found that in the eye of the larval salmon, Salmo salar, there is an arrangement of the sensory cells of the retinal epithelium that is so regularly and definitely repeated throughout the whole extent of the retina as to admit of no question.

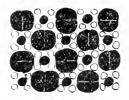
The observations upon which my statements rest were made upon certain very thin sections of recently hatched salmon larvæ. These sections were prepared for an entirely different purpose, and it was only upon casual observation that the peculiarities I am about to describe were first noticed.

These sections ranged from 2.5 to 5 mikrons in thickness, and no doubt can be thrown upon my observations on the score of faulty technique. The specimens had been splendidly fixed and preserved and were stained in toto in an alcoholic solution of hæmatoxylin, and differentiated in toto in a one per cent. solution of potassium bichromate. This method leaves but little to be desired for clearness of histological differentiation and sharpness of detail. Unfortunately, it is only a very few sections out of a complete series that reveal the details that are to be described. These few sections are the first three or four that were cut tangentially to the surface of the retina, and that which is cut just through the ends of the rods and cones and cone-cells, at about the level of the inner or under side of the

layer of retinal pigment. One, therefore, only obtains six to eight sections in sectioning an entire eye; that is, three or four just as the surface of the retina is reached by the knife, and again just as it leaves off cutting through the retina at the opposite side of the eyeball. In other words, very superficial tangential sections only, or such as are cut in a plane very nearly coincident with the bacillary or Jacob's layer will show the regular repetition of structure that impels me to make a comparison between the compound eyes of Arthropods and the retinal structure of the larval salmon.

The first thing that strikes the observer in examining such sections is the extraordinary regularity with which the bacillary portions of the retinal elements are arranged. One notices that the rods and cones form together a pattern of the most astonishing regularity. That the rods are in groups of four or five, but that the cones are much larger across and always in pairs, or of the nature of Hannover's double cones and united together closely at their apices. These double cones are arranged in rows in two ways at right angles to each other, like the squares on a chess-board, Fig. 1. If

Fig. 1.



one now imagines the rows of double cones to represent the black squares of a chess-board, the groups of rods, which are much smaller in cross-section, may be regarded as occupying the intervening red squares. This is the appearance of a section taken at the outermost level. Pigment from the pigmented layer extends in between the rods and cones, and the distinctness of the regular retinal pattern is thus greatly heightened. In the next section, only 2.5 to 5 mikrons below the level at which the extreme regularity of pattern just described appears, there is another pattern formed by the rods and cones, which shows that the bodies of the pairs have slightly separated from one another. The continuations of the double cones of Hannover are now also seen to be less

densely stained, and while still showing a paired condition are no longer in contact, and no longer have their adjacent faces flattened as when united, as in the preceding section. One may now count eight cone cells arranged in four groups, of two each, around a single very distinct rod, Fig. 2. This arrangement is at first some-

Fig. 2.



what difficult to make out, but it requires only a short time for the observer to convince himself that a regular arrangement of the rods and cones also obtains at this lower level. This evidence conclusively establishes the fact that every one to five rod-cells in the eye of a larval salmon are surrounded by eight cone-cells that are closely opposed or united at their apices into four pairs of two each. At a slightly deeper level the bodies of the pairs of cones separate still more, but traces of a regular pattern can still be made out at a third level.

I have stated in the title of this paper that there is an arrangement of retinal cells of fishes that partially simulates that of the retinal elements in the compound eyes of Arthropods. proviso is necessary because the comparison between the groups consisting of four or five rod-cells and four double cones in the retina of the salmon cannot be exactly homologized with the cellgroups known as ommatidia in the Arthropod eye. In the latter each ommatidium is distinct from its adjacent fellows and none of its cellular elements enter into the formation of the contiguous ommatidia by which it is encircled. In the retina of the larval salmon the case is very different and quite peculiar. Of any one group consisting of five central rod-cells and four double cone-cells, the latter also enter into the formation and form part of eight adjacent similar groups of cells. Into four of the eight adjacent groups two double cone-cells enter, and, alternating with these are four other groups into which only a single pair of the double cone-cells of the central group enters. The comparison is therefore only a partial one. It is obviously absurd

to suggest the complete homology of a group consisting of the five central rod-cells and their four surrounding double cones in the retina of the salmon with a single ommatidium of the Arthropod eye.

To what extent a similar condition holds in the arrangement of the bacillary retinal elements in other groups of vertebrates I am not prepared to say. But this remarkable regularity and repetition of arrangement of cellular elements in the retina of a fish is at least very suggestive. Blaue has shown that the olfactory organ of fishes is made up in some cases of very small discrete sense-organs simulating the structure of taste-buds and the small circular sensory buds found in the lateral line organs of fishes. Ayers has traced the probable origin of the complex sensory structures found in the cochlea of vertebrates to a multiplication and subsequent coalescence of originally discrete sense-buds or end-organs, that arose in a way similar to the discrete end-organs of the lateral line. The detection of regularly repeated groups of sense-cells in the retina of one of the lower vertebrates thus becomes highly significant. Is it possible, after all, that the retina of vertebrates has been evolved by the coalescence of very small groups of sense-cells that were at one time separate and simple sense-organs, just as the complex olfactory and auditory sensory epithelia of vertebrates appear to have so arisen? The arrangement that has been described appears to extend throughout the whole of the functional part of the retina of the larval salmon, so that the grouping of the cells is at least uniform in this type during the early stage of its existence. This is a feature that is in strong contrast with that met with in the retine of mammals. in which the distribution of rods and cones is not uniform over the whole functional surface of the organ. If, however, there is any truth in the suggestion that the retina of the higher vertebrates has arisen in the same way as the sensory epithelia of the olfactory and auditory organs, namely by the coalescence of originally distinct but repeated, similar sense-organs, then the arrangement that we actually find in the retina of the salmon approximates such a primitive condition of structure, though by no means as perfectly as is seen in the compound eyes of Arthropods.

It may be added that the reason that I assume such a regularly repeated structure recurs throughout the whole of the retina of the young salmon, is because it is found that whenever the planes of meridional sections coincide with rows of double cones, the latter

alternate, in vertical sections of the retina also, and with the utmost regularity with the single central rod elements. Such alternating rods and double cones are met with only in sections cut through the greatest diameter of the eye and exactly vertical to the maximum thickness of the retina, as should be expected from the manner of arrangement of the rods and cones, as seen in sections that are cut horizontally through the bacillary layer and parallel to a plane tangent to its convex surface.

Max Schultze has figured portions of the bacillary layer of the retina of mammals, as seen from the surface, and one sees in such figures that the cones are repeated at regular intervals, the more numerous rods surrounding the cones. In the retina of the salmon this arrangement is reversed, or at least is not so obvious unless one assumes that every double cone in this form is supposed to be encircled by eight rods. In the salmon the cone elements are most numerous; in mammals they are less numerous than the rods over a very large portion of the retinal surface. These facts together with the rest of what has preceded do not conflict, however, with the view that the groups of cells met with in the retina of the young salmon are fairly to be regarded as having arisen from a condition in which such groups of rods and cones were more or less distinct and separate as in the compound eves of Arthropods. On morphological grounds alone, it seems to me, that we are driven to some such conclusion. No matter what convictions one may hold as to the utter untenability of any hypothesis that seeks to derive the vertebrates from the Arthropods or vice versa, it seems probable from the evidence now at hand, that highly complex and specialized sense-organs of all kinds, including, possibly, the retina of vertebrates, have arisen by the coalescence of simpler, smaller and more numerous sensory organs. That the sense-organs of both vertebrates and Arthropods have pursued parallel paths in the course of their evolution seems highly probable. The frequency with which specialization, reduction and even apparent simplification, in some respects, of organs, in the course of organic evolution, is associated with a process of coalescence of more numerous structures having the same function, is very strongly in favor of such a conclusion.

The single groups of retinal elements in the retina of Salmo, comprising, as we have seen above, thirteen cells, I propose to call retinidia in contradistinction to what is met with in the Arthropod

eye, where the single visual organs are known as ommatidia. This distinction is a necessary one in view of the fact that it is obviously impossible to assert, in the face of the morphological evidence, that there is an exact homology between what are known as ommatidia and the cell-groups in Salmo that I have called retinidia. I have found it difficult to determine the exact number of rod-cells in the center of the groups. As nearly as can be made out with an immersion 12 there are five. At first when this regularity of structure of the salmon's retina was noticed with low powers it was supposed that there was only one rod-cell in the centre of each retinidial group. The overlapping or blending of these groups with one another in Salmo is shown in both Figs. 1 and 2, and this is the one feature that makes it impossible to homologize them exactly with the ommatidia of the compound eyes of Arthropods.

THE TRUE NATURE OF THE SO-CALLED "NETTLE-THREADS" OF PARAMŒCIUM.

BY JOHN A. RYDER.

It is well known that if Paramacium aurelia is hurt or irritated in any way that it will discharge from its cuticle what appear to be filaments. This has been known for more than a century, for Elliot in the Philos. Transactions of the Royal Society for 1769, pl. VI, p. 150, gives a very good figure of a P. aurelia with these threads projecting from its surface produced by the juice of the horse-shoe Dr. G. J. Allman in Vol. III of the Quar. Journ. of Microscop. Science (1855), nearly a century later, upon reinvestigating this subject, comes to the conclusion that these discharged threads are of the nature of nettling or defensive organs and that they are discharged from minute oval or elongate cysts that are closely imbedded in the ectosarc just beneath the cuticle of these Allman also concludes that they are not identical with the cilia which thickly clothe the organism. Various reagents are known to cause this discharge of thread-like processes from the cuticle or surface of Paramæcium, but no reagent that I know of does this so effectually as tannic acid, the peculiar potency of which, for this purpose, was first pointed out by H. Warrington (Journ. Roy. Microscop. Soc., 1884).

Most naturalists who have written in recent years upon the structure of the Protozoa have accepted Allman's statement that the threads discharged by *Paramacium* are not ciliary in nature. Lankester, among others, makes such a statement very positively. Fortunately there are two ways in which to test the truth of this statement.

1. It so happens that if a pretty strong solution of tannic acid is used these threads are entirely detached from the body of *Parameecium*, if the reagent is allowed to act long enough. Endosmotic action is also thus set up so that the cuticle is lifted off of the underlying ectosarc, which, together with the endosarc, now shrivels into a disorganized, granular mass. The cuticle is seen to be thin and to

be very faintly striated in optic section the strice extending through it, and closely approximated to one another. The cuticle is smooth and entirely without cilia in this condition, so that a tannic acid solution enables one to completely remove the cilia and also to separate the cuticle from the underlying plasma. The tannic acid acts, in short, as a sort of ''depilatory,'' removing, apparently, every vestage of cilia from the creature. The ''threads'' thus removed are very long and of nearly the same thickness throughout. They are not much shorter than the short diameter of the body of the creature, but do not taper as do the cilia.

This singular behavior of tannic acid in removing all trace of the presence of cilia from the body of Paramacium has led me to doubt the non-ciliary nature of the threads thrown off by the body of this infusorian. If these threads are not cilia why should there be no trace of cilia left on the cuticle after the prolonged action of a solution of tannic acid? These threads form a dense mat of tangled fibres in the midst of which lie the shriveled remains of its sarcode covered by the cuticle that is now lifted up and everywhere freed from contact with the ectosarc if the creature is subjected to prolonged treatment with tannic acid solution. On Euplotes, Stylonchia and Halteria tannic acid has no such action, proving that these organisms in some way differ very widely in their reaction toward that reagent as compared with the slipper-animalcule. This singular power of tannic acid gives rise to grave suspicions as to the truth of the statement that the "threads" developed by tannic acid on the surface of Paramacium are something different from the cilia. In order to test this suspicion it was necessary to resort to sections of the infusorian in question to see if there really was any ground for the very positive statement of E. R. Lankester and T. J. Parker as to the existence of a fundamental difference between these so-called "nettle-threads" and the cilia of Paramacium.

2. By the aid of a method of entrapping, killing and embedding infusoria and other very small objects in paraffine invented by me and fully described in the American Naturalist, XXIX, 1895, pp. 194–198, it has been possible to obtain serial sections of Paramevium, in quantity, of a thickness not exceeding 2.5 mikrons, home. These sections so fully reveal the true structure of the ectosare that nothing further is needed to show how completely this agrees with the view that the "nettle-threads" are nothing but

greatly stretched cilia, that are probably extended by some physical action exerted upon them by the tannic acid that has both stretched and swollen them.

The ectosarc of Paramerium is composed entirely of a system of vertical rods of a plasmic substance that stains somewhat more deeply than the endosarc. These rods are cylindrical and densely packed together with but little clear plasma between them. They extend throughout the whole thickness of the ectosarc and compose more than four-fifths of its substance. They are so closely packed together that their arrangement can very readily be made out to correspond to the origins of the cilia from the cuticle. The arrangement of the cilia is quincuncial, that is, in rows in at least two if not in three directions, which correspond with the mode of arrangement or packing together of the rods of denser plasma of the ectosarc just beneath the cuticle.

The sections show that where the cuticle is intact and where reagents like osmic acid or corrosive sublimate have provoked the discharge of the "nettle-threads" there are no cilia; where, on the other hand, there has been no discharge of "nettle-thread" there are eilia present. Intermediate stages can also be sometimes discovered, that is, partially discharged "nettle-threads" may be observed. These facts seem to me to most distinctly prove that the "nettle-threads" and cilia of Paramacium are identical. No one has yet seen these threads discharged except under abnormal conditions. Though I have watched these organisms feeding by the hour I have yet to see that they showed the slightest tendency to throw off the "nettle-threads" except when crushed, roughly handled or brought under the influence of reagents. The fact that few other infusorians have such a distinctly rodded ectosarc, taken together with the fact that other forms are not affected in the same way by tannic acid leads me to conclude in consideration also of the great number of these rods in the ectosarc of Paramecium that they are connected with the cilia individually and are probably only the expression of the same thing as is seen in the rodded or striated ends of many epithelial cells that bear cilia in multicellular animals. At any rate, whatever else can be established by a reinvestigation of this subject by the aid of the methods I have used, one thing is eertain, that tannie acid in solutions of almost any strength will finally remove all of the cilia and leave the cuticle smooth especially

if allowed to act for half an hour or more. My sections also conclusively prove the ectosarc to be quite thick and composed of uniform, deeply staining rods that are packed as densely in one place as another. The form of these rods as figured by several authors is wholly inaccurate and misleading. For example, they are not fusiform or oval as figured by Lankester in his article Protozoa in the ninth edition of the Encyclopedia Britannica, but cylindrical with bluntly rounded ends. Where the collapsing vesicles ("contractile vesicles" of authors) are placed there appears to be a peculiar separation of these rods at their inner ends to admit of the approximation of the vesicles to the under surface of the cuticle.

For killing and fixing my material I found that osmic acid and corrosive sublimate gave good results, both these reagents acting with such rapidity as to exclude in a large measure the production of artifacts. Staining was done on the slide with hæmatoxylin and Biondi-Heidenhain mixture. Nuclei and food vacuoles are apt to stain strongly if the staining on the slide is attempted with hæmatoxylin. Very good results can also be got by staining the objects in toto, as directed in the paper cited above describing my method of handling such very minute objects.

March 5.

DR. SAMUEL G. DIXON in the Chair.

Twenty-five persons present.

Papers under the following titles were presented for publication: "On an Arrangement of the Retinal Cells in the Eyes of Fishes Partially Simulating Compound Eyes," by John A. Ryder. "The True Nature of the so-called 'Nettle Threads' of Paramœcium," by John A. Ryder.

The death of John H. Redfield, a member, on the 27th ult., in his eightieth year, was announced. The following minute was unanimously adopted:

JOHN H. REDFIELD.

The Academy of Natural Sciences of Philadelphia has heard with deep sorrow the aunouncement of the death of John H. Redfield who, in his unselfish devotion to its interests, has long been one of its most active benefactors.

Always an earnest student of nature, his last years of deserved freedom from business engagements were devoted to his favorite studies in connection with the Academy and to the arrangement and care of the herbarium.

The steady growth and admirable condition of the botanical collection constitute it an enduring monument to his industry and zeal.

As Chairman of the Publication Committee and member of the Council, the same fidelity and discretion characterized the discharge of his duties.

He was a man of strong but tender character; firm in his support of the right, but tolerant of all honest difference of opinion; cheerful, gentle, modest and cultured. Time was to him one of his most precious possessions, yet he was ever gladly at the service of those requiring advice or assistance.

He was an earnest student, a wise counsellor and a steadfast friend. His encouragement and loving sympathy endeared him to his associates who felt for him a personal affection which enables them to appreciate the irreparable loss sustained by his family, to whom they would offer their heartfelt sympathy.

Mr. Thomas Meehan was appointed to prepare a biographical notice of Mr. Redfield.

March 12.

The President, General Isaac J. Wistar, in the Chair.

Thirty-three persons present.

The death of Geo. N. Lawrence, a correspondent, was announced. Papers under the following titles were presented for publication: "A Study of the Systematic and Geographic Distribution of the Decapod Family Crangonidae Bate," by Arnold E. Ortmann. "Does the Delaware Water Gap Consist of Two River Gorges?" by Emma Walter.

Dr. Harrison Allen was elected to fill the vacancy in the Council caused by the death of Mr. Redfield.

March 19.

The President, GENERAL ISAAC J. WISTAR, in the Chair.

Twenty-six persons present.

The deaths of Passmore Williamson and Dr. Elmore C. Hine, members, were announced.

March 26.

The President, GENERAL ISAAC J. WISTAR, in the Chair.

Thirty-seven persons present.

The death of Dr. W. S. W. Ruschenberger, on the 24th inst., in his eighty-eighth year, was announced, and also that of John A. Ryder, on the 26th inst., aged forty-three years.

The Council reported that Dr. Harrison Allen had been appointed on the Publication Committee to fill the vacancy caused by the death of Mr. John H. Redfield.

The following were elected members: Edwin S. Dixon, Willett E. Rotzell, M. D., J. W. Horter, Harry Blake Tyler and Charles L. Brown.

The following were ordered to be printed:

A STUDY OF THE SYSTEMATIC AND GEOGRAPHIC DISTRIBUTION OF THE DECAPOD FAMILY CRANGONIDÆ BATE.

BY ARNOLD E. ORTMANN.

In a former paper I gave in general terms the limits of the Indo-Pacific literal region, to which I added a study of the origin of the recent literal regions of the world. As these considerations, founded upon the geographical distribution of the Decapoda, contain but a few detailed investigations, it is necessary to go more into detail when a separate group of Decapoda is examined and to state the relations to the principles given in the paper quoted. In 1891 I revised the genera Palamon and Bithynis2 and gave an account of their geographical distribution. In 1894 I published an account of the family Atyide.3 These groups of fresh water crustacea are wholly unlike each other in respect to their geographical range and agree only in that they are true tropical animals. Whilst the Palamon and Bithynis group of the Palaemonida is a very recent one, related in its distribution, without doubt, to the limits of the recent marine litoral regions, the family Atyidæ is comparatively an ancient one, showing in no way relations to the former.

In the present paper I will treat of a true marine group, the family of Crangonidæ, which is characterized by the adaptation of most of its members to the cold waters of the Arctic and deep sea regions.

Fossil remains of Crangonidæ are unknown. In all species referred with more or less doubt to this family, the typical characters are not The absence of Crangonida from the Tertiary deposits agrees with their morphological characters and their supposed recent development. They form the most extreme end of one of the two main branches of the Eucyphidea. The principal character is the more or less reduced condition of the second pair of pereiopoda. The

4 Ortmann, Zoolog. Jahrb., V, 1890, pp. 462, 463.

Jenaische Denkschrift, VIII, 1894, p. 68 P. Crnstaccen in Semon, Zoolog.
 Forschungsreisen in Australien und dem malayischen Archipel.
 Zoologische Jahrbücher, V. 1891, p. 693-750.
 Proceed, Acad. Nat. Sci. Philadelphia, 1894, p. 397-416.
 A. Ortest, Zoologische Jahrby V. 1890.

Crangonide are connected with the Nikide by the genus Glyphocrangon, but this connection is not a close one—there are some gaps.

Among the Crangonidae, the genus *Pontocaris* is no doubt the most primitive in regard to the sculpture of the carapace; the number of gills and the shape of the second pair of pereiopoda. From *Pontocaris* arise two divergent branches: the one through the subgenus *Sclerocrangon* to *Crangon*, ending in *Nectocrangon*, characterized by no shortening of the second pair of pereiopoda, by the reduction of the number of gills, and by the surface of the body becoming gradually smoother. The other branch is represented by the genera *Pontophilus*, *Sabinea*, *Paracrangon*, characterized by the reduction of the second pair of pereiopoda in length, by retaining the primitive number of gills and the sculpture of the body. In *Pontophilus* some species have the body more or less smooth. The genus *Prionocrangon* is an aberrant one, without eyes, but related probably to the genera *Pontophilus* and *Sabinea* of the second branch.

CRANGONIDÆ Bate, 1888.

Crangoninæ Kingsley, Proceed. Acad. Nat. Sci. Philadelphia, 1879, p. 411.
Crangonidæ Eate, Challenger Macrur., 1888, p. 481, Ortmann, Zoolog. Jahrb.,
V. 1890, p. 462.

Mandibles simple, slender, incurved, not dilate or bifid, without a synaphipod. First pair of legs stouter than the second, hand subchelate, the dactylus closing on the margin of the palm, the pollex being spiniform. Second pair of legs very feeble, chelate, often shortened, not chelate, or wholly reduced. External maxillipeds pediform. Maxillæ with more or less reduced innermost parts. Rostrum mostly short.

 a_1 . Second pair of legs present.

 b_1 . Eyes present.

 c_1 . Second legs not remarkably shortened (carpal joint and hand together longer than the merus). Gills seven on each side. Carapace with dentate longitudinal keels.... Pontocaris. c_2 . Second legs not shortened. Gills five on each side.

PONTOCARIS Bate, 1888.

Bate, Challenger Macrur. 1888, p. 495.

Very nearly allied to *Crangon*, especially to *Sclerocrangon*. Second periopoda not remarkably shortened, carpus and palma together longer than the merus. Six pleurobranchia (i–o) and one podobranchia (h) present (see Bate, l. c., p. 496). Carapace with seven keels, the five uppermost dentate. Abdomen sculptured.

- 1. Pontocaris propensalata Bate, 1888.

Bate, Challenger Macrur. 1888, p. 496, pl. 90, figs. 2, 3, pl. 85, fig. 5.

Geographical distribution: Ki Island, near New Guinea, 140 fath. (Bate).

2. Pontocaris pennata Bate, 1888.

Bate, ibid., p. 499, pl. 91.

Geographical distribution: Arafura Sea, 49 fath. (Bate).

CRANGON Fabricius 1798 (restrict).

Fabricius, Suppl. Entomol. Syst., 1798, p. 409 (pr. part). Kingsley, Proceed. Acad. Nat. Sci. Philadelphia, 1879, p. 412.

Second perciopoda not remarkably shortened, with cheke. Eyes present, free. Five gills present: four pleurobranchiæ (l. m. n. o.), one arthrobranchia (k.).

6 Smith records in *Cr. agassizi* a pleurobranchia on k, but no arthrobranchia. The branchial formula given by Bate (1, c., p. 482) is certainly wrong.

⁵ The number of gills has not been examined in all species. I found five gills in: Crangon boreas, salebrosus, intermedius, typicus, affinis, franciscorum, Nectocrangon lar, and seven in Pontophilus norvegicus, Sabinea septemearinata. By other authors (Bate, Smith) are recorded five in Crangon agassixi, and seven in Pontocaris propensalata, pennata, Pontophilus brevirostris, abyssi, challengeri, Sabinea hystrix.

- 176 G. O. Sars creates for some species the genus Sclerocrangon. I can not adopt this genus, but I retain it as a subgenus. at Carapace strongly sculptured, at least two spines in the median line. Abdomen mostly strongly sculptured, seldom nearly smooth. Scherocrangon. b. Median keel of carapace with three or four spines. Lateral keels of carapace partly granulate or rugose. Abdomen sculptured by longitudinal keels and transverse furrows. e_i . Epimera of the abdominal segments provided with spines. Carapace with more than three keels. Spines not excessively developed. Sternum with a sharply serrated keel. d. Keels of the carapace sharply granulated, keels of the abdomen sharp, epimera of the abdominal segments with one to three spines. c_i . The rostrum is simple Cr. sale trosus (1). e_{\circ} . A long acute tooth is given off from the lower side of rostrum, which reaches as far forward as the tip of the ros- d_{*} . Keels of the carapace somewhat rugose, keels of the abdomen not sharp, epimera of the abdominal segments only with c., Epimera of the abdominal segments without spines. Carapace with three keels, the median one with four very long spines. Sternum with a dentated keel.... Cr. sharpi(2). $b_{\rm s}$. Median keel of carapace with two spines. Lateral keels of carapace smooth, ending in front in the usual spines. Abdomen smooth, or with smooth longitudinal keels. c_i . Epimera of the first and second abdominal segments with small spinules. Abdomen with longitudinal keels. Often a rudimentary third median spine in the median line of carapace between the two well-developed ones. c_2 . Epimera of abdomen without spinules. Median spines of carapace small. d_1 . Abdomen with longitudinal median keels. 4. Sixth abdominal segment with two sharp keels.
 - c_s. Keel of the sixth abdominal segment behind the middle
- a_2 . Carapace not sculptured, only with one median, and mostly with one lateral spine on each side (the latter being absent in Cr. capensis). Abdomen nearly smooth Subgenus: Crangon.

⁷ i put in parentheses, following each species, the number of specimens I have examined myself.

- b_1 . Carapace with three spines; one in the median line, and two laterals.

SUBSPECIES.

- d_1 . All segments of the abdomen rounded dorsally.
- - ϵ_2 . Third to fifth segment without keels, sixth with two distinct keels, seventh furrowed . . Cr. crangon allmanni (1).
- c_2 . Fifth segment of the abdomen on the posterior margin, near the median line, with a posteriorly projecting spine on each side.
 - d₁. Hand more slender, about four times as long as broad. Abdominal segments rounded above. Cr. franciscorum (many).
 d₂. Hand more stout, about three times as long as broad. Sixth
 - and seventh segment of abdomen furrowed.

Subgenus SCLEROCRANGON G. O. Sarr. 1885.

- G. O. Sars, Den Norsk, Nordhays Exped., Zool., Crust. I, 1885, p. 14.
- 1. Crangon (Sclerocrangon) salebrosus Owen, 1839.
 - Crangon salebrosus Owen, Crust. Zool. Beechey's Voy. Blossom, 1839, p. 88, pl. 27, fig. 1. Stimpson, Proc. Acad. Nat. Sci. Philadelphia, 1860, p. 25, Kingsley, Bull. Essex Instit., 14, 1882, p. 129. Staxberg, Vega. Exped. V, 1887, p. 53.
 - Cheraphilus ferox G. O. Sars, Arch. Mathem. Naturvid. II, 1877, p. 339.
 - Sclerocrangon salebrosus (Ow.) G. O. Sars, Den Norsk, Nordh, Exped., Zool., Crust. I, 1885, p. 15, pl. 2.

Geographical distribution: Northern circumpolar.—Kamschatka (Owen): Avatska Bay, 10 fath. (Stimpson), Spitzbergen, Jan. Mayen; off Norway, 100-459 fath. (G. O. Sars), Kara Sea, 55-60 fath. (Stuxberg).

2. Crangou (Sclerocrangou) atox Faxon, 1893.

Faxon, Bull. Mus. Comp. Zool. 24, 1893, p. 199.

Geographical distribution: Western coast of Mexico, 660-676 fath. (Faxon).

3. Crangon (Selerocrangon) bereas (Phipps) 1774.

Cancer horeas Phipps, Voy. North Pole, 1774, p. 190, pl. 12 fig. 1. Cancer homoroides Fabricius, Faun. Gronland, 1780, p. 241. Astacus horeas (Ph.) Fabricius. Entomol. Syst, II, 1793, p. 483.

Astacus boreas (Ph.) Fabricius, Entomol, Syst, H, 1793, p. 483.
Crangon boreas (Ph.) Fabricius, Suppl. Ent, Syst. 1798, p. 409. Sabine, Suppl. Append, Parry's first Voy, 1824, 235. Milne-Edwards, Hist. Nat. Crust. H, 1837, p. 342. Kroyer, Naturh, Tidsskr., IV, 1842, p. 218, pl. 4, figs. 1-14. Milne-Edwards, Atlas. Cuvier, Regn. Anim. pl. 51, fig. 2. (no date). Brandt, Krebse, in Middendorff's Siber, Reis., H, Zool, 1854, p. 114. Danielssen, Beretn. Zool, Reise, 1859, p. 4. Stimpson, Proceed, Acad. Nat. Sci. Philadelphia, 1860, p. 25. Buchholz, Zweite Deutsch, Nordpol, 11, 1874, Crust. p. 271. Kingsley, Bull, Essex Inst. X, 1878, page 54. Smith Trans. Conn. Acad., V, 1879, p. 56. Stuxberg, Vega Exped., V, 1887, p. 53.

Cheraphilus borcas (Ph.) Miers, Annal. Magaz. Nat. His. (4) XX, 1877, p. 57. Hoek, Niederl, Arch. Zool., Suppl. 1, 7, Crust. 1882, p. 10. Murdoch, Rep.

Pol. Exped. Point Barrow, 1885, p. 139. Grangon (Cheraphilus) boreas (Ph.) Miers, Jour. Linn. Soc., Zool. XV, 1881,

p. 60.
Sclerocrangon boreas (Ph.) G. O. Sars, Christiania Vid. Selsk. Forh. 1882, p. 7. G. O. Sars, Den Norsk. Nordh. Exp. Zool. Crust. H. 1886, p. 6. Koelbel, Die Oesterr. Polarst, Jan Mayen, HI, 1886, Zool. E. p. 51. Ortmann, Zool. Jahrb. V. 1890, p. 532.

Geographical distribution: Northern circumpolar. Norway (Danielssen, G. O. Sars) Barents Sea and Nowaja Semlja, 25–140 fath. (Hock); Franz Joseph Land (Miers); Beeren Island (G. O. Sars); Spitzbergen, shallow water (Hock, G. O. Sars) Jan Mayen (Kölbel); Iceland (Kröyer); east coast of Greenland, 4–27 fath. (Buchholz); west coast of Greenland, to 87° 44' lat. northward (Miers); Davis Strait and Melville Island (Sabine); N. E. coast of America, from Labrador to Massachusetts Bay, 5–33 fath. (Smith); northern coast of America to Berings Strait, 10–26 fath. (Stimpson); Alaska: Point Franklin, 13 fath. and Port Clarence (Murdoch); Siberia (Brandt, Stuxberg).

4. Crangon (Sclerocrangon) sharpi nov. spec.8

Paracrangon echinatus Sharp (non Dana), Proceed. Acad. Nat. Sci., Philadelphia, 1893, p. 126.

Two specimens are in the Museum of the Academy of Natural Science of Philadelphia,

⁸ Description: Carapace with three keels, the median one with four long spines, the first longest and placed on the upper margin of rostrum, which extends a little beyond the eyes; the second spine nearly as long as the first, placed immediately behind the base of the rostrum. The spines are directed obliquely forward and upward. Lateral keels formed by four spines, the foremost, on the anterior margin of carapace near the base of antenne, is the longest, and directed obliquely forward and outward, more than half as long as the carapace; the three others are smaller, but sharp. Abdomen sculptured, first to sixth segment with a median keel, that of the third arched and produced somewhat posteriorly, that of the sixth finely furrowed and ending in two spines posteriorly. Two other spines are placed at the posterior margin of this segment, one on each side. Fifth segment, on the posterior margin, near the median line, with a sharp spine on each side. Lat ral faces of the first to fifth segment sculptured by two irregular transverse furrows, sixth segment laterally with an indistinct longitudinal ridge. Epimera of the first to fourth segment triangular, inferior angles blung, without spines. Keel of sternum dentate, but not spineso-serrate.

Geographical distribution: Alaska, Kodiac Archip.: Marmot Isle, 45 fath. (Sharp).

5. Crangon (Sclerocrangon) agassizi (Smith), 1882.

Cheraphilus agassizi Smith, Bull. Mus. Compar. Zool., Cambridge, X, 1882, p. 32, pl. 7, fig. 4, 5. Rep. U. S. Fish Comm. for 1882, 1884, p. 362.

Geographical distribution: Atlantic, eastern coast of United States, 31–41° N. Lat., 65–78° W. Long., 263–959 fath. (Smith).

6. Crangon (Sclerocrangon) procax Faxon, 1893.

Faxon, Bull. Mus. Comp. Zool., Cambridge, XXIV, 1893, p. 199.

Geographical distribution: Western coast of Central America: Gulf of California to Panama Bay, 660 to 905 fath. (Faxon.)

7. Crangon (Selerocrangon) intermedius Stimpson, 1860.

Crangon intermedius Stimpson, Proceed. Acad. Nat. Sci., Philadelphia, 1860, p. 25.

Crangón tenuifrons Kingsley, Bull. Essex Inst., 14, 1882, p. 128, pl. 1, fig. 10.

Geographical distribution: Bering Sea, Cape Chepoonski, 40 fath. (Stimpson); Alaska: Marmot Isl. (Kingsley).

8. Crangon (Sclerocrangon) angusticauda de Haan, 1849.

Crangon angusticauda de Haan, Faun, Japon, Crust, Dec., 6, 1849, p. 183, pl. 45, fig. 15. Stimpson, Proceed, Acad. Nat. Sci., Philadelphia, 1860, p. 25. Sclerocrangon angusticauda (d. II.) Ortmann, Zoolog, Jahrb., V, 1890, p. 533.

Geographical distribution: Japan, (de Haan): Simoda and Hakodati, sublitoral (Stimpson), Kadsiyama (Ortmann).

9. Crangon (Sclerocrangon) munitus Dana, 1852.

Crangon munitus Dana, U. S. Explor. Exped. Crust., 1852, p. 536, pl. 33, fig. 5. Stimpson, Boston Jour. Nat. Hist., Vl. 1857, p. 497. Kingsley, Bull. Essex Inst. X. 1878, p. 54. Lockington, ibid. p. 159.

Geographical distribution: Puget Sound (Dana); Lower California: Magdalena Bay (Lockington).

Subgenus CRANGON.

10a. Crangon crangon (Linnaeus), 1758.

Cancer crangon Linnaeus, Syst. Nat., 10 ed., 1758, p. 632.
 Astacus crangon (L.) Fabricius, Entomol. Syst., 11, 1793, p. 486.
 Cancer (Astacus) crangon L. Herbst, Krabb. u. Krebse, H, 1796, p. 75, pl. 29, fig. 3.4.

Crangon vulgavis Fabricius, Suppl. Ent. Syst. 1798, p. 440. Leach, Malae.
 Podophth. Brit. 1845, pl. 37 B. Milne-Edwards, liist, Nat. Crust. H. 1837,
 p. 341 and Atlas in Cuvier, Regn. Anim. pl. 51, fig. 1, (no date). Kroyer,
 Naturh. Tidsskr., IV, 1842, p. 239, pl. 4, fig. 29-33. Bell, Brit. Crust. 1853,
 p. 256. Kinahan, Proceed. R. I. Acad. Dublin, 1862, p. 68, 71, pl. 4.
 Heller, Crust. südl. Europ. 1863, p. 226, pl. 7, fig. 89. Meinert, Naturh.
 Tidsskr. (3) XI, 1877, p. 198. Kingsley. Bull. Essex Inst. X, 1878, p. 53.
 Kingsley, Proceed. Acad. Nat. Sci., Philadelphia, 1878, p. 89, ibid. 1879, p.
 411. Smith, Trans. Connecticut Acad. V, 1879, p. 55. Kingsley, Bull. Essex

Inst. XIV, 1882, p. 129, pl. 1, fig. 5. Carns, Prodrom. faun. mediterr. I. 1884, p. 482. Henderson, Decap. and Schizop. Crust. Firth of Clyde, 1886, p. 32. Bate, Challenger Macrur. 1888, p. 484. Ortmann, Zool. Jahrb. V, 1890, p. 530.

Crangon rubropunctatus Risso, Hist. Nat. Crust. Nice, 1816, p. 83. Risso, Hist. Nat. Europ. merid. V, 1826, p. 65.

Crangon septemspinosus Say, Jour. Acad. Nat. Sci., Philadelphia, I, 2, 1818, p. 246. Dekay, Zool. New York, Crust. 1844, p. 25, pl. 8, fig. 24. Crangon maculosus Rathke, Mem. Acad. St. Petersburg, Say. étr., III. 1837,

p. 366.

Geographical distribution: Northern circumpolar (?), but more boreal than arctic, extending considerably southward. Northern Atlantic: European coasts, northward to Iceland, and northeastern coast of America, southward to Virginia and N. Carolina. Northern Pacific: Japan, Yokosuka (Bate) and Bay of Tokio (Ortmann). Litoral, very shallow water.

10b. Crangon crangon affinis de Haan, 1849.

Crangon vulgaris Owen, Crust. Zool. Beechey's Voy. Blossom, 1839, p. 87. Dana, U. S. Explor. Exped. Crust. 1852, p. 536. Murdoch, Rep. Pol. Exped.

Point Barrow, 1885, p. 138. Crangon affinis de Haan, Fann. Japon. Crust. Dec. 6, 1849, p. 183. Bate, Challenger Macrur. 1888, p. 484, pl. 86, fig. 1-3. Ortmann, Zoolog. Jahrb. V, 1890, p. 531.

Crangon ingricanda Stimpson, Proceed. Calif. Acad. Sci., I, 2, 1856, p. 89. Stimpson, Boston Jour. Nat. Hist. VI, 1857, p. 496, pl. 22, fig. 6., Stimpson Proceed. Acad. Nat. Sci., Philadelphia, 1860, p. 25. Kingsley, Bull. Essex Inst. X, 1878, p. 54. Lockington, ibid. p. 159.

Crangon propinguus Stimpson, Proceed. Acad. Nat. Sci., Philadelphia, 1860, p. 25.

Crangon nigromaculata Lockington, Proceed. Calif. Acad. Sci., III,1876, p.

Crangon alaskensis Lockington, ibid.

Geographical distribution: Northern Pacific, somewhat deeper water. Japan (de Haan): Kobe Bay and Inland Sea, 15-50 fath. (Bate), Maizuru (Ortmann), northern Japan, 4-20 fath. (Stimpson); Alaska: Mutiny Bay (Lockington), Norton Sound, 5 fath. (Murdoch); Puget Sound (Dana); Mouth of Columbia river (Stimpson); California, in deeper water than Cr. frauciscorum (Stimpson): Tomales Bay (Stimpson), San Francisco (Dana, Stimpson) son), Monterey (Owen), San Diego (Lockington).

10c. Crangon crangon allmanni Kinahan, 1862.

Crangon attmanni Kinahan, Proceed. R. I. Acad., Dublin, VIII, 1862, pp. 68, 71, pl. 4. Kinahan, Trans. R. I. Acad. Vol. 24, 1871, p. 64. Metzger, Jahresber, Commiss, Unters. deutsch. Meere, 11, 111, 1875, p. 290. Meinert, Jahresber, Commiss, Unters. deutsch. Meerc. 11, 111, 1879, p. 299. Memert, Naturh. Tidsskr. (3) XI, 1877, p. 198. G. O. Sars, Arch. Math. Natury. 11, 1877, p. 339. G. O. Sars, Christiania Vid. Selsk. Forli. 1882, p. 44. G. O. Sars, Den Norsk. Nordh. Exp., Zool., Crust 11, 1886, p. 6. Henderson, Decap. Schiz. Crust. Firth of Clyde, 1886, p. 33. Ortmann, Zoolog. Jahrb. V. 1890, p. 532. Scott, Annal. Mag. Nat. Hist. (6) X111, 1894, p. 413.

Geographical distribution: Northern Europe, somewhat deeper

water. England and Ireland (Kinahan); Scotland, 24-69 fath. (Metzger); Shetland Isl. (Kinahan); North Sea, 9-20 fath. (Metzger, Scott); Skagerrak and Kattegat, 6-49 fath. (Metzger, Meinert); Norway (G. O. Sars); Iceland, 20-30 fath. (G. O. Sars).

11. Crangon franciscorum Stimpson, 1856.

Stimpson, Proceed. Calif. Acad. Sci., 1, 2, 4856, 89.
Stimpson, Boston Journ. Nat. Hist. VI, 4857, p. 495, pl. 22, fig. 5.
Stimpson, Proceed. Acad. Nat. Sci., Philadelphia, 4860, p. 25.
Kingsley, Bull. Essex Inst. X, 4878, p. 54.

Geographical distribution: W. coast of N. America, shallow water. Puget Sound, Shoalwater Bay, Tomales Bay, San Francisco, Monterey (Stimpson).

12. Crangon antarcticus Pfeffer, 1887.

Pfeffer, Naturh, Mus. Jahrb., Hamburg, wiss. Anstalt, IV, 1887, p. 45, pl. 1, fig. 1-21.

Geographical distribution: South Georgia, (Pfeffer).

13. Crangon capensis Stimpson, 1860.

Stimpson, Proceed. Acad. Nat. Sci., Philadelphia, 1869, p. 24.

Geographical distribution: Cape of Good Hope, Simons Bay, 12 fath. (Stimpson).

NECTOCRANGON Brandt, 1837.

Arg is Kroyer, Naturh. Tidsskr, IV, 1842, p. 267 (nomen praeoccupatum).
 Nectocrangon Brandt, Krebse in: Middendorii"s Siber. Reis. II, Zool. I, 1851,
 p. 414. Kingsley, Proceed. Acad. Nat. Sci., Philadelphia, 1879, p. 412.

Second pereiopoda not shortened, with chela. Five branchiæ, like Crangon. Eyes partly concealed by the frontal margin. Posterior pereiopoda with lanceolate dactyli with fringes of hair.

- $\boldsymbol{a}_{i}.$ Behind the rostrum two spines in the median line of carapace.
- 1. Nectocrangon lar (Owen) 1839.

Crangon lar Owen, Zool, Beechey's Voy, Blossom, 1839, p. 88, pl. 28, fig. 1.
Arg is lar (Ow.) Kroyer, Naturh, Tidsskr, IV, 1842, p. 255, pl. 5, fig. 45-62.
Nectocrangon lar (Ow.) Stimpson, Proceed, Acad. Nat. Sci. Philadelphia, 1860, p. 25. Stimpson, Annal, Lyc, New York, N. 1874, p. 125. Kingsley, Bull, Essey Inst. X, 1878, p. 55. Smith, Trans, Connect. Acad. V, 1879, p. 61. Murdoch, Rep. Pol. Exped, Point Barrow, 1885, p. 139.

Geographical distribution: Northern circumpolar.—Arctic Ocean

(Owen, Stimpson); Northern Alaska: Point Barrow (Murdoch); Bering Strait: Avatska Bay, 10-20 fath. (Stimpson); Greenland: Godthaab (Kröyer); Labrador, (Smith); Gulf of St. Lawrence (Smith); New Foundland: St. Johns (Stimpson); Nova Scotia, 59 fath.; Halifax, 26-52 fath. (Smith).

2. Nectocrangon alaskensis Kingsley, 1882.

Kingsley, Bull. Essex Inst. XIV, 1882, p. 128.

Geographical distribution: Alaska, Kodiae Arch.: Marmot Island (Kingsley).

PONTOPHILUS Leach, 1815.

Pontophilus Leach, Melacostr, Podophth, Brit, 1815, pl. 37 A. Egcon Risso (pr. part.) Hist, Nat. Europe mérid., V. 1826, p. 58. Cheraphilus and Acgeon Kinahan, Proceed. R. I. Acad., Dublin, VIII, 1862, p. 68, 69.

Second periopoda shortened, carpal joint and hand together not longer than merus, cheke present. Eyes present, free. Gills seven on each side: six pleurobranchiæ (i. k. l. m. n. o.) and one (rudimentary) podobranchia (h.).

- a_i. Median keel of carapace with more than three spines. Seven keels on the carapace, with numerous teeth. Abdomen strongly sculptured.
- a_2 . Median keel of carapace with three spines. Abdomen smooth or only the posterior segments with longitudinal keels.
 - b_1 . Carapace with more than two lateral spines, Abdominal segments with distinct keels,
 - c_1 Three denticulate lateral keels on each side. Fifth segment of abdomen with a keel. Rostrum acute, simple . P. echinutatus.

 - c₃. Two lateral keels, the upper with two, the lower with one spine.

⁹ I am not sure whether these two species (bengalensis and andamanensis) really belong to Pontophilus,

b ₂ . Carapace with two lateral spines and a third very small one behind the supraorbital fissure. Rostrum with two minute lateral teeth on each side. Abdomen smooth. Eyes colorless · P. abyssi. P. occidentatis.
b _a . Carapace with two indistinct lateral keels, each with a spine. Sixth and seventh segments of abdomen feebly furrowed. Ros-
trum acute, with a lateral tooth on each side . P. challengeri (2).
b_4 . Carapace with one lateral spine and a series of small spinules.
Fifth segment of abdomen sculptured, sixth and seventh fur-
rowed. Rostrum obtuse
a_3 . Methan Reef of carapace with two spines, b_1 . Abdomen strongly longitudinally and transversely sculptured.
Carapace with a two-spined median keel, and two many-spined
lateral ones on each side. Rostrum emarginate P. sculptus.
b_y . Abdomen smooth or only with a few longitudinal keels.
c_1 . Carapace with distinct and denticulate lateral keels.
d_1 . Three lateral keels, the upper with two, the lower with one,
the middle without teeth. Rostrum truncate . P. bidentatus, d_2 . Two lateral keels, the upper with five, the lower with three
teeth
c _z . Carapace with two lateral spines. Rostrum acute, slender.
Abdomen without keels.
d_1 . Rostrum without lateral teeth
d_2 . Rostrum with one lateral tooth on each side. Spines of the
lateral faces of carapace in an oblique plane $P.$ gracilis, d_3 . Rostrum with two lateral teeth on each side. Spines of the
lateral faces of carapace in the same level P , profundus.
c_3 . Carapace without lateral spines and without distinct keels.
Rostrum short, obtuse, fifth and sixth segments of abdomen
with two longitudinal keels P , bispinosus (1),
a, Median keel of carapace with one spine. Abdomen smooth.
b ₁ . Carapace with three lateral spines and a longitudinal series of small spinules
b_2 . Carapace with one spine on each side
b_3 . Carapace without lateral spines.
c ₁ . Rostrum broadly truncate. Telson furrowed . P. fasciatus (5).
c_2 . Rostrum short, obtuse. Telson rounded dorsally.
a ₅ . Median line of carapace without spines. Carapace with seven
keels, keels smooth, the upper and lower lateral keel with a spine

Pontophilus cataphractus (Olivi) 1792.¹⁰
 Cancer cataphractus Olivi, Zool, Adriat., 1792, p. 50, pl. 3, fig. 1.

each. Abdomen sculptured by transverse furrows. . P. carinicauda.

¹⁰ Recently there has been described a species by Henderson (Trans. Linn. Soc. London, Zool. (2) V. part 10, 1893, p. 446, pl. 40, fig. 16, 17) from the Burmese coast named Aegeon orientalis, which is said to be nearly related to the Mediterranean P. cataphractus.

Egeon loricatus Risso, Hist, Nat. Europ. mérid., V. 1826, p. 58.

Grangon cataphractus (Oliv.) Milne-Edwards, Hist, Nat. Crust., H, 1837, p. 343, and Atlas in Cuvier, Regn, anim, pl. 51, fig. 3 (no date). Heller, Crust. südl. Europ., 1863, p. 230, pl. 7, fig. 12–15. Miers, Annal. Mag. Nat. Hist. (5) VIII, 1881, p. 365. Carus, Prodrom. faun. medit., I, 1884, p.

Aegeon cataphractus (Oliv.) Ortmann, Zoolog. Jahrb., V, 1890, p. 535.

Geographical distribution: Mediterranean Sea (Risso, Milne-Edwards, Heller, Carus); Senegambia (Miers).

2. Pontophilus bengalensis (Wood-Mason and Alcock) 1891.

Crangon bengalensis Wood-Mason and Alcock, Ann. Mag. Nat. Hist. (6) VIII, 1891, p. 360. Alcock and Anderson, Journ. Asiat. Soc. Bengal, vol. 63, 2, 1894, p. 152.

Geographical distribution: Indian Seas, 107-276 fath. (Wood-Mason, Alcock, Anderson).

3. Pontophilus audamanensis (Wood-Mason and Alcock) 1891.

Crangon and amanensis Wood-Mason and Alcock, ibid.

Geographical distribution: Indian Seas, 188-220 fath. (Wood-Mason and Alcock).

4. Pontophilus echinulatus (M. Sars) 1861.

Crangon echinulatus M. Sars, Forh. Vid. Selsk., Christiana, 1861, p. 29, pl. 3, fig. 48-64. G. O. Sars, Arch. Math. Natury., 11, 1877, p. 339. Henderson, Decap. Schiz. Firth of Clyde, 1886, p. 33.

Crangon serratus Norman, Rep. Brit. Assoc., 31 meet., 1862, p. 151. Norman, ibid., 38 meet., 1869, p. 265.

Cheraphilus echimulatus (M. Sars). G. O. Sars, Forh. Vid. Selsk., Christiana, 1887, No. 18, p. 44. G. O. Sars, Den Norsk. Nordh. Exped., Zool., Crust., H, 1886, p. 7.

Geographical distribution: Norway, 80-150 fath. (M. Sars, G. O. Sars); Shetland Islands (Norman); Scotland: Loch Fyne, 105 fath. (Henderson).

5. Pontophilus spinosus Leach, 1815.

Tontophilus spinosus Leach, Malacostr. Podophth. Brit., 1815, pl. 37, A. Ortmann, Zoolog, Jahrb., V, 1899, p. 531.

Crangon catapractus Milne-Edwards, Hist. Nat. Crust., II, 1857, p. 343 (pro parte).

Crangon spinosus (Leh.). Bell, Brit, Crust., 1853, p. 261. Heller, Crust.
südl, Europ., 1863, p. 229, pl. 7, fig. 16. Curus, Prodrom. faun. medit., I, 1881, p. 482. Henderson, Decap. Schiz, Firth of Clyde, 1886, p. 32.

Geographical distribution: European Seas. — From Norway and Sweden to the Mediterranean Sea, to about fifty fath. (see Ortmann, l. c.).

6. Pontophilus norvegicus (M. Sars) 1861.

Crangon norvegicus M. Sars, Forh, Vid. Selsk., Christiania, 1861, p. 183. M. Sars, Nyt. Magaz, f. Naturvid, 1861, p. 248. Goes, Ofv. K. Vet. Akad, Forh., 1863, p. 173.

Pontophilus norvegicus (M. S.) Meinert, Naturh. Tidsskr. (3) XI, 1877, p. 200.
 Smith, Trans Connectic. Acad., V, 1879, p. 60. G. O. Sars, Forh. Vid. Selsk., Christiana, 1882, No. 18, p. 7.
 Smith, Bull. Mus. Compar. Zool., Cambridge, X, 1882, p. 34. G. O. Sars, Den Norsk. Nordh. Exp. Zool. Crust., 11, 1886, p. 7.
 Ortmann, Zoolog. Jahrb., V, 1890, p. 534.

Geographical distribution: Northern Atlantic.—Sweden: Bohuslän (Goës); Skagerrak, 320 fath. (Meinert); Norway, 30–500 fath. (M. Sars, G. O. Sars); Spitzbergen Sea (G. O. Sars); N. E. coast of America: Nova Scotia, 101–110 fath., Gulf of Maine, 115 fath., off Cape Cod, 105–524 fath. (Smith).

7. Pontophilus brevirostris Smith, 1881.

Smith, Proceed, U. S. Nation, Mus., III, 1881, p. 435. Smith, Bull. Mus. Compar. Zool. X, 1882, p. 35, pl. 7, fig. 1. Smith, Rep. U. S. Fish Com. for 1882–1884, p. 362.

Geographical distribution: Atlantic, eastern coast of United States, 51-155 fath. (Smith).

8. Pontophilus abyssi Smith, 1884.

Smith, Rep. U. S. Fish Com. for 1882-1884, p. 363. Wood-Mason and Alcock, Annal. Mag. Nat. Hist. (6) VIII, 1891, p. 361.

Geographical distribution: Atlantic, off the coast of United States, 37° N. Lat., 70° W. Long., 1917–2221 fath. (Smith); Bay of Bengal, 1748–1997 fath. (Wood-Mason and Alcock).

9. Pontophilus occidentalis Faxon, 1893.

Faxon, Bull. Mus. Compar. Zool., XXIV, 1893, p. 200.

Geographical distribution: Off the western coast of Central America, 978–2232 fath. (Faxon).

10. Pontophilus challengeri Ortmann, 1893.

Pontophilus gracilis Bate, Challenger Macrur., 1888, p. 487, pl. 87 (nomen pre-occupatum).
 Pontophilus batei Faxon, Bull. Mus. Compar. Zool., XXIV, August, 1893, p. 200, footnote (nomen pra-occupatum).
 Pontophilus challengeri Ortmann, Decapod. Schizop. Plankton Exped., 1893, (September) p. 49.

Geographical distribution: Atlantic, near Tristan da Cunha, 1900 fath. (Bate); Cape Verde Islands, ca. 2700 fath. (Ortmann); Pacific: New Zealand, 1100 fath. (Bate); near Torres Strait, 1400 fath. (Bate); near Philippine Islands, 2150 fath. (Bate).

11. Pontiphilus pattersoni (Kinahan) 1862.

Cheraphilus pattersoni Kinahan, Proceed. R. I. Acad., Dublin, VIII, 1862, p. 69, 73, pl. 7.

Geographical distribution: Northern England and Ireland (Kinahan).

.

12. Pontophilus sculptus (Bell) 1853.

Crangon sculptus Bell, Hist. Brit. Crust., 1853, p. 263 (fig.). Henderson, Decapod. Schizop., Firth of Clyde, 1886, p. 32.

Geographical distribution England: Weymouth (Bell), Firth of (lyde, 20 fath. (Henderson).

13. Pontophilus bidentatus (de Haan) 1849.

Cranzon bidentatus de Haan, Faun. Japon. Crust., Dec. 6, 1849, p. 183, pl. 44, fig. 14.

Geographical distribution: Japan (de Haan).

14. Pontophilus australis (Thomson) 1878.

Crangon australis Thomson, Trans. Proceed. New Zealand Inst., X1, 1878, p. 231, pl. 10, fig. A. 1. Filhol, Passage Venus., Miss. Campbell, 111, 2, 1885, p. 430.

Geographical distribution: New Zealand: Cook Straits, Dunedin, Stewart Isl. (Thomson), from Napier to Stewart Isl. (Filhol).

15. Pontophilus junceus Bate, 1888.

Bate, Challenger Macrur. 1888, p. 491, pl. 88, fig. 2-4.

Geographical distribution: Between Philippine Islands and Borneo, 250 fath. (Bate.)

16. Pontophilus gracilis Smith, 1882.

Smith, Bull. Mus. Comparative Zool., X, 1882, p. 36, pl. 7, fig. 2–3. Wood-Mason and Alcock, Annals and Mag. Nat. Hist. (6) V111, 4894, p. 361.

Geographical distribution: Atlantic, eastern coast of United States, 225-458 fath. (Smith); Bay of Bengal, 561-683 fath. (Wood-Mason and Alcock).

17. Pontophilus profundus Bate, 1888.

Bate, Challenger Macrur, 1888, p. 490, pl. 88, fig. 1.

Geographical distribution: Off Sydney, 2600 fath. (Bate).

18. Pontophilus bispinosus Hailstone, 1835.

Pontophilus bispinosus Hailstone (nec Westwood), Mag. Nat. Hist., VIII, 1835, p. 271, fig. 30

Crangon nanus Kröyer, Naturh. Tidsskr., IV, 1842. p. 231, pl. 4, fig. 15-28.
Metzger, Jahresber, Comm. Unters. Deutsch. Meer., II, III, 1875, p. 294.
Meinert, Naturh. Tidsskr. (3) X1, 1877, p. 499. Henderson, Decap. Schiz.
Firth of Clyde, 1886, p. 33. Scott, Annal. Mag. Nat. Hist. (6) XIII, 1894.

Crangon bispinosus (Hailst.) Bell, Brit. Crust., 1853, p. 268.

Cheraphilus bispinosus (Hailst.) Kinahan, Proceed. R. I. Acad., Dublin, VIII, 1862, p. 68, 72, pl. 5.

Congraphical distribution: Northern Europe.—Sund (Meinert); Kattegat (Kröver); Skagerrak, 10-110 fath. (Meinert); Norway (G.

O. Sars); North Sea (Metzger, Scott); England (Bell, Kinahan, Henderson).

19. Pontophilus intermedius (Bate) 1863.

Crangon intermedius Bate, Proceed. Zool. Soc., London, 1863, p. 503, pl. 41, tig. 6. Haswell, Catal. Austral. Crust., 1882, p. 181. Crangon batei Kingsley, Bull. Essex Inst., 14, 1882, p. 129.

Geographical distribution: Australia, Gulf St. Vincent (Bate).

20. Pontophilus trispinosus Hailstone, 1835.

Pontophilus trispinosus Hailstone, Mag. Nat. Hist., VIII, 1835, p. 261, fig.
25. Ortmann, Zoolog, Jahrb., IV, 1890, p. 533.
Crangon trispinosus (Hailst.) Bell, Brit. Crust., 1853, p. 265. Metzger, Jahresb., Comm. Uniters. Deutsch. Meer., 11, 111, 1875, p. 291. Carus, Production of the Communication. drom, faun, Medit., I, 1884, p. 482.

Cheraphilus trispinosus (Bailst.) Kinahan, Proceed. R. I. Acad., Dublin, VÍH, 4862, p. 69, 72, pl. 6.

Geographical distribution: North Sea, 10-22 fath. (Metzger); England and Ireland (Kinahan); Marseille (Gonrret); Azores (Barrois).

21. Pontophilus fasciatus (Risso) 1816.

 Crangon fascialus Risso, Hist. Nat. Crust., Nice, 1816, p. 82, pl. 3, fig. 5.
 Risso, Hist. Nat. Europ. mérid., V. 1826, p. 64. Milne-Edwards, Hist. Nat.
 Crust., H., 1837, p. 342. Bell. Lrit. Crust., 1853, p. 259. Heller,
 Crust. südl. Europ., 1863, p. 228, pl. 7, fig. 10. Carus, Prodrom. faun.
 Medit., I, 1884, p. 483. Norman, Annal Magaz. Nat. Hist. (5) XIX, 1887, p. 99.

Aegeon fasciatus (Riss.) Kinahan, Proceed. R. I. Acad., Dublin, VIII, 1862, p. 69, 74, pl. 9. Ortmann. Zoolog. Jahrb., IV, 1890, p. 535.

Geographical distribution: European Seas (Northern Europe, Mediterranean Sea) and Azores. (See Ortmann, I. c.).

22. Pontophilus neglectus (G. O. Sars) 1882.

Cheraphilus neglectus G. O. Sars, Forh. Vid. Selsk., Christiania, 1882, No. 18, p. 45, Pl. I, fig. 7. G. O. Sars, Den Norsk, Nordh, Exp., Zool., Crust., II, 1886, p. 6.

Geographical distribution: Norway, 2-6 fath. (G. O. Sars).

23. Pontophilus carinicauda (Stimpson) 1860,

Crangon carinicauda Stimpson, Proceed. Acad. Nat. Sci. Philadelphia, 1860, p. 25.

Geographical distribution: Hong Kong (Stimpson).

SABINEA Owen, 1835.

Owen, Append. Voy. Capt. Ross, 1835, p. 82. Kingsley, Proceed, Acad. Nat. Sci. Philadelphia, 1879, p. 412.

Second pereiopoda very short, without chela. Gills seven, like Poutophilus, or five pleurobranchia and two arthrobranchiae (see Smith, Sabinea hystrix). Eyes present, free.

a. Rostrum short, scarcely longer than the eyes.

I Sabinea septemearinata (Sabine), 1824.

Crangon septemearinatus Sabine, Suppl. Append. Parry's Voy. 1824. p. 236, pl. 2, fig. 11-13. Milne-Edwards, Hist, Nat. Crust. II. 1837. p. 343.

pl. 2, fig. 11-13. Milne-Edwards, Hist. Nat. Crust. II, 1837, p. 343.
Sabinea septemearinata (Sab.) Kröyer, Naturh, Tidsskr, IV, 1842, p. 234, pl.
4, fig. 31-40, pl. 5, fig. 41-44. Metzger, Jahresb. Comm. Unters. deutsch. Meer. II, (H, 1875, p. 291. Miers, Ann. Mag. Nat. Hist. (4) XX, 1877, p.
58. Kingsley, Bull. Essex lust. X, 1878, p. 55. Smith, Trans. Connect. Acad., V, 1879, p. 57, pl. 11, fig. 5, 9, 13. Hock. Niederl, Arch. Zool., Suppl. 1, 7, Crust. 1882, p. 12. G. O. Sars, Den Norsk. Nordh, Exp. Zool. Crust. II, 1886, p. 7. Stuxberg, Vega Exped., V, 1887, p. 54. Bate. Challenger Macrur. 1888, p. 493, pl. 89, fig. 2, pl. 90, fig. 1. Ortmann. Zoolog. Jahrb., V, 1890, p. 536.

Geographical distribution: Arctic seas extending southward into boreal seas.—Norway, to 106 fath. (M. Sars, Metzger); Barents Sea and Nowaja Semlja, 37–160 fath. (Hoek); Spitzbergen (Kröyer, G. O. Sars); Iceland (Kröyer); Greenland (Reinhardt, Lütten); Davis Strait (Sabine); Grinnell Land (Miers); N. E. coast of America: from Gulf of St. Lawrence to Massachusetts Bay, 25–85 fath. (Smith, Bate); Arctic coast of Siberia (Stimpson, Stuxberg).

2. Sabinea sarsi Smith, 1879.

Smith, Trans. Connect. Acad., V. 1879, p. 59, pl. 11, fig. 6, 7, 8. G. O. Sars, Forh. Vidensk, Selsk, Christiania, 1882, No. 18, p. 46. Smith, Rep. U. S. Fish Comm. f. 1882, 1884, p. 364.

Geographical distribution: Northeastern coast of America, 60–150 tath. (Smith); Norway: Lofoten (Smith), Christiaussund and Stavanger (G. O. Sars).

3. Sabinea hystrix (A. Milne-Edwards), 1881.

Paracrangon hystri. v Λ Milne-Edwards, Annal. Sci. Natur. (6) Zool. XI, 1881, p. 6.
Sabinea princeps Smith, Bull. Mus. Comp. Zool. X, 1882, p. 38, pl. 8, fig. 1.

Smith, Rep. U. S. Fish Comm. f. 1882, 1884, p. 364.

Geographical distribution: Atlantic: eastern coast of United States, 464-888 fath. (Smith); Guadeloupe, 734 fath. (A. Milne-Edwards).

PRIONOCRANGON Wood-Mason and Alcock, 1891.

Wood-Mason and Alcock, Annal. Mag. Nat. Hist. (6) VIII, 1891, p. 361.

Second pereiopoda present, without chela, rather robust with a fringe of long hairs. Eyes and eye-stalks wanting. Carapace with a spiny median keel.—Gills unknown.

Only one species known.

1. Prionocrangon ommatosteres Wood-Mason and Alcock, 1891.

Wood-Mason and Alcock I. e. p. 362. Alcock and Anderson, John Asiat, Soc. Bengal, Vol. 63, 2, 1894, p. 152.

Geographical distribution: Bay of Bengal, 200–405 fath. (Wood-Mason, Alcock, and Anderson).

PARACRANGON Dana, 1852.

Dana, U. S. Explor. Exped. Crust. 1852, p. 537. Kingsley, Proceed. Acad. Nat. Sci., Philadelphia, 1879, p. 412.

Second pereiopoda wanting. Eyes present, free. Carapace with long spines,—Gills unknown.

1. Paracrangon echinatus Dana, 1852.

Dana, U. S. Explor, Exped. Crust. 1853, p. 538, pl. 33, fig. 6. Stimpson, Beston Jour. Nat. Hist. VI, 1857, p. 497. Kingsley, Bull. Essex Instit. X, 1878, p. 55.

Geographical distribution: W. coast of North America: Puget Sound, Oregon (Dana).

2. Paracrangon areolatus Faxon, 1893.

Paracrangon arcolata Faxon, Bull, Mus. Comp. Zool. XXIV, 1893, p. 200.

Geographical distribution: Western coast of Mexico: Tres Marias Islands, 676–680 fath. (Faxon).

Considerations concerning the geographical distribution of the Crangonida.

The geographical distribution of the Crangonida shows that only one genus, Pontocaris, no doubt the most primitive, is a true inhabitant of the lesser depths of the tropics, the two species known being found in 49 and 140 fathoms in the Indo-Malaysian seas. All the other genera are partly confined to the seas of temperate or cold climates, partly there is the main range, and only a few species are present in the literal of warmer climates. Pontocaris, I believe, must be regarded as a survival in the tropics, and its occurrence in somewhat deeper water, but within the limits of the literal, shows already the tendency to descend into greater depths developed in many species of the other Crangonida. None of the other species present in the tropical parts of the world can be regarded as survivals; they immigrated thither from the more northern localities.

The main range of the genus Crangon comprises the cooler seas of the northern hemisphere both in the Atlantic and Pacific. are three species showing a true circumpolar distribution: Cr. salebrosus, boreas and crangon. The two first named must be regarded as true arctic animals, extending southward, it is true, in more temperate climates, but preferring considerable depths, from about 100 to 400 fathoms. Crangon crangon lives in very shallow water, extending not as far northward as Cr. salebrosus and borras, and a connection between the Atlantic and Pacific (Japanese) localities is not known. Perhaps such a connection was only present in former times, and this species can not be counted among the circumpolar ones, but is a survival of a formerly more extended distribution. The two varieties of Crangon crangon described above prefer deeper water, 50 and 60 fathoms, and they are restricted to one of the northern parts of the two great oceans, affinis being found in the northern Pacific from Japan to California, allmanni in northern Europe. Of the other species of Crangon eight show a distribution similar to the two last varieties. Five are literal and restricted to the northern part of the Pacific, especially Cr. sharpi and intermedius to the most northern parts (Berings Sea and Alaska), Cr. angusticanda to Japan, and Cr. munitus and franciscorum to the western coast of United States. The latter replaces the typical Cr. crangon on this coast. sixth species, Cr. agassizi, is found in the Atlantic near the eastern coast of United States, and must be regarded as a true deep sea animal, being recorded from about 200 to 900 fathoms. It is replaced on the western side of America by a nearly allied abyssal species, Cr. procax, 660-900 fathoms. On the western coast of Central America is found a second abyssal species, Cr. atrox, between 600 and 700 fathoms, being closely related to the northern circumpolar Cr. salebrosus. The presence of these three abyssal species on both sides of the American continent indicate a relation to the northern circumpolar seas, according to their affinities with the northern circumpolar species of the subgenus Sclerocrangon, but I do not believe that this demonstrates the connection of the western and eastern American seas in the tertiary period within the litoral, as held to-day generally by authors.

Finally there are two antarctic species: Cr. capensis from the Cape of Good Hope, and Cr. antarcticus from South Georgia. The latter

is regarded by Pfeffer¹¹ as a proof of the bipolar distribution of Crangon. I have doubted the correctness of Pfeffer's opinion in this view,12 and have pointed out that the examples of bipolar distribution of crustacea enumerated by him do not correspond exactly to the facts known, except in the case of Cr. antarcticus. neither in this species, is, I believe, a bipolarity of the genus probable. Cr. antarcticus is the nearest allied to Cr. franciscorum and this fact induces me to suppose that a connection between the northern and southern range of Crangon is present along the west coast of America from California to Chili, and in the same manner, I believe, there is a connection from the European seas along the western coast of Africa to the Cape of Good Hope, the locality of Cr. capensis. Literal species of Crangon have not vet been recorded from the western coasts of America and Africa, but I hope that further investigation will demonstrate the presence of this genus in both localities, and thus strengthen my theory.

Supposing my theory to be correct, the range of Crangon would be a northern circumpolar one, partly containing circumpolar species, partly species confined to the northern parts either of Pacific or of Atlantic. Some species descended into the deep sea to a depth of about 900 fathoms and could propagate more southward. Along the west coasts of Africa and America, owing to the cooler temperature of the seas on these coasts, the range of Crangon could extend to the southern hemisphere, crossing the tropics.

The range of the genus Nectoerangon, the nearest allied of Crangon, agrees wholly with that of the northern species of Crangon: one species, Nectoerangon lar, is a true arctic-circumpolar one extending very little southward (the most southern locality recorded is Nova Scotia), the other, Nectoerangon alaskensis, is restricted, as we know, at present to Alaska.

The genus *Pontophilus*, the first of the series, representing the second branch of development arising from *Pontocaris*, has a nearly cosmopolitan horizontal distribution, but the several species are wholly different from each other. The greatest number of species, like *Crangon*, is found in the litoral of the cooler seas of the northern hemisphere,

Pfeffer, Die niedere Thierwelt des antarctischen Ufergebietes.—Internat.
 Polarf, Deutsch. Exped. II, 1890, p. 520-572.
 Ortmann, Jenaische Denkschriften, VIII, 1894, p. 77.

but their range does not extend very far northward. Accordingly, arctic circumpolar species are not known, the northern literal species being restricted to comparatively narrow districts, each to one side of the great oceans. Only one species, P. norvegicus, in the northern Atlantic, is found on both the European and American shores. Eight species are found in the European seas: P. cchinulatus, spinosus, pattersoni, sculptus, bispinosus, trispinosus, fasciatus, neglectus; one on the east coast of United States: P. brevirostvis. As the cooler waters of the western African coast allow a more southward extension, a mediterranean species, P. cataphractus, ranges southward to the Senegambia. In the Pacific northern species are not known, but two having a more southward range: P. bidentatus in Japan, P. carinicauda in China. The presence of the latter in the tropics is due, I believe, to a more recent immigration. Of the northern literal species some show a very large bathymetrical range, descending to considerable depths, especially P. echinalatus, brevirostris to 150 fathoms, P. norvegicus to 500 fathoms. The next to the latter species, as regards the depth inhabited, are P. bengalensis, andamanensis, junceus, being found in the tropical seas of India and Indo-Malaysia in depths of about 100 to 300 fathoms, and, farther, five species are true deep sea animals. One of these, P. profundus, is only found near Sydney in 2,600 fathoms, another, P. occidentalis, off the west coast of Central America in 900-2,200 fathoms. The three others show the characteristic wide range of the true abyssal animals, Pont. gracilis being found in the Atlantic and Indian oceans from 200 to 700 fathoms, P. abyssi in the North Atlantic and Indian oceans from 1700 to 2,200 fathoms, and P. challengeri in the Atlantic and Pacific oceans from 1,100 to 2,700 fathoms. Lastly, two literal species are known from the cooler seas of the southern hemisphere: P. australis from New Zealand, and P. intermedius from Southern Australia.

The horizontal and vertical range of *Pontophilus* may be summarized as follows: The main distribution of the genus is in the literal of the northern hemisphere, especially in the temperate seas, a circumpolar rangeof none of the species is proven; a few literal species extend more southward. A great number of species have a tendency to descend into deeper water, and, accordingly, some species are found in the deeper water even of the tropics, and have occupied a large area of the deep sea. In the cooler parts of the

southern hemisphere is given the possibility to re-ascend into the literal, and two literal species are, in fact, found in Australia and New Zealand.

The genus Sabinea contains two northern species, one of which, S. septemearinata, is a true arctic circumpolar one, the other, S. sarsi, is found on both sides of the northern Atlantic. Both descend into greater depths, to about 150 fathoms. The third species, S. hystrix, is an abyssal one, found in 400 to nearly 900 fathoms, and its range extends more southward, from the eastern coast of United States to Guadeloupe in the West Indies.

The two known species of the most extreme genus of the second branch of Crangonidæ, *Paracrangon*, live on the western coasts of America, probably in greater depths; at least *P. areolatus* is recorded from over 600 fathoms.

The last genus, *Prionocrangon*, is very peculiar and its affinities are not certainly known. It probably is allied to *Pontophilus*, and then its habitat, in the deep sea of the Indian ocean, 200–400 fathoms, would not be strange, since *Pontophilus* contains also tropical species living in deeper water.

The distribution of Crangonida may be thus summarized:

The "regions of life" in which Crangonide are found, are the literal and the abyssal. Regarding the "facies," the Crangonide are principally, as we know, benthonic in sand and mud. These habits admit a universal distribution of the family, but the genera and species are more restricted.

The literal species especially are not cosmopolitan, but are confined by barriers. Except the tropical genus *Pontocaris*, which must be regarded as a survival, the literal Crangonide are almost exclusively limited to the northern hemisphere, and the seas of tropical temperature must be considered as the *climatic barrier* preventing the distribution of Crangonide southward. Only a few species are adapted to the warmer seas, especially *Crangon cataphractus* in Senegambia and *Pontophilus carinicauda* in China, Generally, the Crangonide, originating in the cooler northern hemisphere, were

^{13 &}quot;Lebensbezirke," J. Walther, Bionomie des Meeres, 1893, p. 13-15, p. 87-176.—Walther does not give a satisfactory and correct definition of this word, on account of which his detailed discussion concerning this term is wholly out of place. Notwithstanding, the idea of "regions of life" is a very good one.
¹⁴ Walther, ibid, p. 25-34.

¹⁵ See Haeckel, Planktonstudien, 1890, p. 18ff.

senarated from the cooler parts of the southern by the broad belt of the warm circumtropical seas. This zone, however, is not a continuous one, but is interrupted within the literal on two tracts, on the western coasts of Africa and America. At these two localities there are two causes producing a lower temperature of the literal seas than is usual in the tropics. On the one hand, there are cold currents running from the southern cold seas along both shores northward as far as the equator and even beyond; on the other hand, on these coasts arises cold water from the sea-bottom, the equatorial currents directed from the coast to the west carrying away the surface water. cooling of the literal waters of the west coasts of Africa and America is thus produced, and although the most superficial layers of water may be warmed by the sun, in greater depths within the literal there may prevail a low temperature. Thus, on the west coasts of Africa and America, it may be possible that northern literal forms penetrate into the tropics and beyond, and may reach the literal of the cooler antartic hemisphere. The presence of Crangon capensis and C. antarcticus may be thus explained.

By adaption to a cooler temperature a large number of Crangonidae are able to descend to greater depths, ¹⁶ and by this habit they may enter and cross the tropics in the deep sea. The species adapted to the greater depths show, as usually in deep sea animals, a very large horizontal range, and, therefore, they can reach the southern hemisphere, while a re-ascending into the literal of the antarctic regions is possible. We know of the genus *Pontophilus*, which is the only one containing true deep sea species of wide distribution, two species in southern Australia and New Zealand, the presence of which is probably due to this cause.

Other barriers against the distribution of the species of Crangonida are of a topographical character. At first, the great continents of northern Eurasia and North America cause a complete separation of the northern temperate parts of the Atlantic and Pacific, and, therefore, these oceans contain distinct species. Farther, the Crangonidae, living mostly benthonic, can not pass over great oceans, and, accordingly, the eastern and western shores both

¹⁶ The cold temperature is the main cause favoring immigration in the deep seas, and in the arcties the deep sea and the literal are closely connected. See Monaco, Zur Erforschung der Meere, etc., translated into German by Marenzeller, Wien, 1891, p. 135, and Pfeffer, Versuch über der erdgeschichtliche Entwickelung der jetzigen Verbreitungsverhältnisse unserer Tierwelt, Hamburg, 1891.

of the Pacific and Atlantic are inhabited by different species. Only the true arctic species being able to live along the most northern shores of America and Asia show a circumpolar distribution, no topographic barriers of the kind mentioned there being present. The species not living in the arctic, but in the boreal¹⁷ seas, are restricted by such topographic barriers.

It is evident, therefore, that the means of dispersal of the Crangonidæ, except *Pontocaris* and a few species of *Pontophilus*, do not act against the climatic barriers and mostly also not against the topographic. Only a few known species are present on both shores of the Atlantic: *Pontophilus norvegicus* (100–150 fath.) and *Sabinea sarsi* (60–150 fath.). Whether these species can pass over the barrier formed by the northern Atlantic as adult animals or as larvæ, or whether this distribution is due to other causes, we can not say at present.

On the shores of the Atlantic and Pacific very nearly allied species are sometimes found. These must be derived from common ancestors living when the arctic ocean was not as cold as at present, and when a circumpolar connection was present for these species as in the case of the circumpolar forms now living. Later these species retreated more southward, and by the topographic separation of the range, the morphological characters could change, and distinct forms could develop.

The geographical distribution of the Crangonidæ is a very characteristic one and important as limiting the northern zoo-geographical regions of the litoral. Apart from a few species living in the tropics, in the antarctic and in the deep sea, the family of Crangonidæ characterizes the northern circumpolar region, as defined by me formerly.\(^{18}\)
This region is characterized by the genera Nectocrangon and Sabinea. Among the northern species we can distinguish true arctic species showing a circumpolar range, especially Crangon salebrosus, borcas, Nectocrangon lar, Sabinea septemearinata, and boreal species. The latter are not circumpolar, but more restricted. Crangon crangon affinis is restricted to the Pacific, Pontophilus norregicus and Sabinea sarsi to the Atlantic. The other species are more localized and characterize each a separate local fauna, and we can distinguish a Japanese fauna, a fauna of the Berings Sea, a fauna of the western coast of

Regarding the distribution of "arctic" and "boreal" seas see Pfeffer,
 Versuch, etc., 1891.
 Jenaische Denkschriften, VIII, 1894, p. 78.

America. Characteristic of the first is Crangon angusticanda; Pontophilus bidentatus; of the second, Crangon sharpi, C. intermedius, Nectoerangon alaskensis; of the third, Crangon munitus, C. franciscorum, Paracrangon echinatus. In the Atlantic, we have species peculiar to the European coasts: Crangon crangon allmanni, Pontophilus echinatus, P. spinosus, P. pattersoni, P. sculptus, P. bispinosus, P. trispinosus, P. fasciatus, P. neglectus, and one peculiar to the east coast of America: Pontophilus breviorostvis.

Accordingly, within the limits of the arctic region we can distinguish three sub-regions: 1. The arctic-circumpolar; 2. the Atlantic-boreal; 3. the Pacific-boreal. The two latter are divided into local faumas, the Atlantic into the northern European and the fauna of the east coast of United States; the Pacific into the local faunas of the Berings Sea, of Japan, and of the west coast of North America.

The arctic literal region is the centre of origin of the family of Crangonida, and the centre of its development. The geographical distribution of the species not living within the arctic literal may be characterized and classified as follows:

- 1. Survivors of a more cosmopolitan distribution in the tropics of Indo-Malaysia: *Pontocaris propensaluta*, *P. peunata*.
- 2. Immigrants into the literal of warmer seas from the northern literal: Pontophilus cataphractus, P. carinicanda.
 - 3. Immigrants into the deep sea.
- a. Localized species.²⁰ North Atlantic: Cranyon ayassizi, 200-900 fath., Sabinea hystrix, 400-900 fath.; Indo-Malaysia: Pontophilus bengatensis, 107-270 fath., P. andamanensis, 180-120 fath., P. junceus, 250 fath., Prionocranyon ommatosteres, 200-400 fath.; off Australia: Pontophilus projundus, 2600 fath.; off western coast of Central America: Cranyon atrox, 600-700 fath., Cr. procax, 600-900 fath., Pontophilus occidentalis, 900-2200 fath., Paracrangon arcolatus, 670-680 fath.
 - b. Widely distributed abyssal species: Pontophilus gracitis, 200–700 fath., Pontophilus abyssi, 1700–2200 fath., Pontophilus challengeri, 1100–2700 fath.
 - 4. Immigrants into the literal of the antarctic region.

Crangon antarcticus, Cr. capensis, Pontophilus australis, P. intermedius.

Paracrangon echinatus is perhaps an abyssal species, judging from the depth recorded for Paracrangon arcolatus.
 Some of these species may be more widely distributed.

The occurrence of the recently described Aegeon orientalis Henderson, from the literal of the Burmese coast (Gulf of Martabem) is remarkable, because this species is said to be related to the Mediterranean Pontophilus cataphractus. It may, however, belong to the genus Pontocaris, and the description and figure given by Henderson do not refute this supposition.

DOES THE DELAWARE WATER GAP CONSIST OF TWO RIVER GORGES!

BY EMMA WALTER.

The Delaware River passes through the Kittatinny or Blue Mountain by a cleft nearly at right angles to the axis of that range. The entire length of the cut is a little over two miles, but only to the part where it is narrowest or its walls highest and steepest is the term "Water Gap" locally applied. In the following paper, when the Gap is mentioned the entire two miles is included.

It is clear this remarkable breach in the mountain has been made by river water, and that it is still being deepened by the Delaware, as is stated in the Reports of the Pennsylvania Geological Survey.

But a study of the marked features of the Water Gap has convinced me the Delaware once flowed through it from the south towards the north, or in a direction directly opposite to the present flow of the river; also that this north-flowing river was preglacial and that much the larger part, both of the length and depth of of the Gap, was cut by this old river, the remainder being the work of the present south-flowing river since the Ice Age, the Delaware Water Gap being thus composed of two united river gorges, which have been cut from opposite directions.

If we examine the work of streams which are now forcing their way through hills or mountains, we will see all do their work upon much the same pattern; that is, a gorge with a funnel-shaped entrance opening down stream and contracting to a passage with more or less precipitous sides that suddenly expand into an amphitheatre with very precipitous walls. The curve of this amphitheatre always points up the stream, and over the centre the waters tumble into a pool, the depth of which, at the foot of the fall is often very great, even when the stream is quite shallow in all the rest of its course.

The upper portion of the Delaware Water Gap is just such a gorge, but its funnel-shaped entrance points *up* stream and not *down*, as it should if it was the work of the present river. Its amphitheatre rounds *down* stream instead of *up* as it would if it had been cut by

our Delaware. Near the northern entrance to the Water Gap are low rapids, over the Clinton rocks; just after the river accomplishes its passage through the mountain it falls in a succession of low rapids over the Hudson River slates.

For many miles both above and below these two sets of rapids the average depth of the water is only six feet, according to the Geological Survey, but between them, about a mile and three-quarters below the upper, and a quarter of a mile above the lower rapids, is a spot where the river has a surprising depth; no two authorities agree concerning the number of feet. In 1892 the engineer of the little launch which plies to and fro in the Gap, said: "It is 35 feet deep." L. W. Brodhead writes me: "We took soundings about forty years ago and made it 45 feet;" and he adds, "a sounding some years previous reached 60 feet, while a century earlier it was thought to be unfathomable." In Penna. Geol. Sur. Rept's., Vol. G6, the depth is given as 51 feet, while a local Guide Book gives 70 feet.

Two agencies are, no doubt, slowly lessening this remarkable depth. The gradual cutting down of the whole river bed from this point to sea level and the slow filling of the pool, by the debris dropped into its quiet waters in times of freshet.

At the north entrance of the Water Gap the bed of the river is nearly 1,500 feet wide; in half a mile it has contracted to 400 feet and in the next mile reaches its narrowest, 350 feet. This portion is nearly a quarter of a mile in length, its walls, 1,000 feet high, rise at an average angle of 45°. From 350 feet the channel suddenly widens to an oblong pool 500 feet wide and about 900 feet long. This pool is bounded by nearly 900 feet of Pennsylvania shore which rises, steeply, to a height of 1,100 feet. The New Jersev side stretches in a beautiful curve, 2,100 feet long, and rises in part a sheer precipice of 1,000 feet, with 200 feet of steep rock still above that. This great curve rounds to the south and ends suddenly at the Point of Rocks. It is just opposite this point and not far from the New Jersey shore, the extraordinary, deep water before described is found. Here, I believe, is the centre of the amphitheatre of the gorge of the north-flowing Delaware and this deep pool marks the spot where the waters of the great river plunged into the chasm. But the solid rock wall over which they fell has been breached by a channel 400 feet wide. Through this opening

the Delaware enters that portion of the Water Gap that I believe is the work of the present south-flowing river.

Nor is the character of the part of the Gap just described the only evidence that the Delaware River in pre-glacial times flowed to the northward.

In Vol. G6, page 53, we read, "finding an old buried valley bed from Port Jervis northeastward to the Hudson River at Rondout, * * the suggestion seemed not unreasonable that the Delaware turned northeastward at Port Jervis and, receiving a large tributary from the south, kept along this old buried valley to the Hudson River. "But," the report continues, "subsequent study of the Delaware Valley, southward * * * seemed to render this view uncertain, since the Delaware appears to have flowed through the Kittatinny Mountain, at the Water Gap, during its entire history."

I think it is clear "the Delaware has flowed through the Gap during its entire history," but that the direction of the flow of the river through the Gap in pre-glacial times was exactly the reverse of its direction since the glacier disappeared.

In Vol. D3, of Penn. Geol. Sur. Rept's., two remarkable patches of gravel are described. One is at West Bethlehem, the other at Easton. Both lie at a height of 170 feet above the present level of the water in the Delaware at Easton. Upon this gravel rests a boulder clay which contains scratched stones, gravel and clay, together having a thickness of from 25 to 30 feet. The irregularities of the upper line of the gravel are great and show it was worn into hollows before the clay was deposited. "This gravel," says the report, "is unquestionably a river deposit, a fragment of an ancient river terrace, and could only have been formed by the damming back of descending waters; but there is no evidence of such a dam and no known means for producing it below Easton."

If the Delaware, at the time it was depositing this gravel was "descending" towards the north, then it is above Easton and not below that we must look for the means for producing such a dam.

I think we can find both the "means" and the place, and that they explain not only the gravel but also the boulder clay which lies on top of it. The "means" is the great Ice Sheet, moving southward; the place, where this Ice Sheet effectually blocked the northward flow of the Delaware. This, undoubtedly, would be at the Water Gap. But, manifestly, a great river flowing far to the north-

ward would meet the glacier long before the ice reached the Gap. Possibly the river might find, for a time, a side escape for its waters. without turning back upon itself. As Prof. J. P. Lesley says, on page 1,203 of Summary, Final Report, Penn. Geol. Sur. "the Delaware River seems to have flowed in different ages along different lines." When the ice at length filled the Gap, which is about twentythree miles above Easton, then the river waters would be ponded back upon themselves and all the debris carried by the stream, still flowing from the south, would be dropped where the currents meet. When the ice finally reached its southern limit, marked by the terminal moraine which lies 12 miles above Easton, then, what H. Carvill Lewis, in his "Glacial Geology of Great Britain and Ireland," styles an "extra-moraine lake" would be formed. For he says: "when glacier or moraine obstructs a stream flowing from outside towards the glacier a lake may be formed in the non-glaciated area bordering the moraine. Such lakes are only temporary and are drained when the river has established its new channel." "At first thought," Mr. Lewis continues, "it seems a remarkable feat for a river to suddenly begin flowing backward and up stream; but I can show that this feat was actually accomplished in many cases, both in America and England." and farther, "a river having begun to flow backward while the ice barred its forward progress, continued to do so after the ice-wall had retreated and the terminal moraine took its place." On another page we read in the same work, "when a stream was dammed back by the front of the ice, there boulder clay full of scratched erratics accumulated, filling the old river vallev.''

The change in the direction of the flow of the Delaware was no doubt accelerated by the general change in the level of the land which we know accompanied the Ice Age, an elevation at the north and a depression at the south. In "Glacial Geol. G. Brit. and Ire." before quoted, it is stated, "there was in Pennsylvania a subsidence of 180 feet at tide-water. The rivers then emptied much further inland and their channels were much shorter and relatively steeper than now and thus their cutting power would be largely increased." The great volume of water loaded with debris which must have issued from the melting ice sheet would also add greatly to the rapidity with which a new channel would be cut.

In a note in 2d Geol. Surv. Penna. Rep't, Vol. L, Prof. J. P.

Lesley calls attention to the curious fact that the gravel deposit at Easton stands nearly upon the same level with the highest of the Upper Delaware terraces above that river.

The terraces of the Upper Delaware are a marked and beautiful feature of its scenery. They are found between Port Jervis and the Water Gap, often as four regular steps. The first or lowest is from 20 to 25 feet above the river, while the fourth or highest terrace stands at 150 feet above the present river level. Five terraces are all well marked along Brodhead's Creek, the principal tributary of the Delaware between Port Jervis and the Water Gap. They can also be traced up the "great buried valley" in which the sluggish stream known as Cherry Creek flows to enter the Delaware just below the mouth of Brodhead's Creek and just above the northern entrance to the Gap.

In Report L, Prof. Lewis says, "these terraces of the Upper Delaware may be due to an ancient obstruction in the Gap backing up the water from the melting glacier to form a lake of considerable size." That these terraces are of later formation than the glacial deposits is proved on Brodhead's Creek, where a railroad cutting shows kames partly covered by terrace material.

Now it will be remembered their positions are directly reversed at Easton; there the glacial material lies on the top of the river terrace, showing that the terrace there is the older deposit of the two.

If the rock in the centre of the amphitheatre of the pre-glacial gorge had not been cut down to present river level, when the glacier retreated this rock-wall would certainly stand as "an ancient obstruction in the Gap, damming back the waters to form a lake of considerable size," or from Port Jervis to the Water Gap. In this lake the waters would rise until they reached the top of the rock-wall and pouring over it the draining of the lake would begin. So the highest terrace of the new river would come to stand nearly upon the same level as the lowest or last of the old river, the new standing at 150 feet and the old at 170 feet above the present water level in the river. Does this difference of 20 feet represent the sum of the fall of the bed of the old river between Easton and the Water Gap and the amount of the crosion by the ice between the same points?

In Vol. L, page 58, H. Carvil Lewis says, "it was a surprising and unexpected fact to find no tongue of ice was projected through the Gap, which was, as it were, ignored by the glacier. It filled the

Gap up with ice but moved diagonally across it." Glacial striæ all pointing in a direction obliquely across the mountain and the Gap, occur at various heights and on the top of the mountain, but no striæ were noted below the Kittatinny House. This hotel stands upon the 120 foot contour line of Chance's map, though according to Mr. Brodhead it is 180 feet above the river and is situated just below the north entrance to the Gap.

Above the carriage road, on the Pennsylvania side, not far from the narrowest part of the gorge, a series of beautiful, polished, horizontal grooves of considerable size may be seen; on the perpendicular face of the sand-stone rock, Mr. L. W. Brodhead gives the height of these grooves above river as 150 feet. Their course is nearly at right angles to the direction of the glacial strike on the mountain.

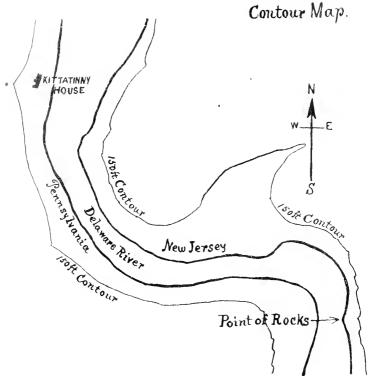
Whether these are glacial grooves, or whether they are, as seems• to me most probable, the result of a swift current of water carrying much debris, they certainly show that a powerfully erosive agent of some kind passed through the Gap at about the height of 150 feet. Now at this same height stands the upper terrace of the present river, while not far above the same elevation lies the old river gravel, and glacial striæ appear to be absent below a nearly equal level. The position of grooves, terrace, old river gravel and absence of glacial striæ, so nearly on the same line, is explained, if the rock wall of the centre of the amphitheatre stood somewhere near a height of 150 feet at the end of the Ice Age.

When the water commenced to flow over this rock-wall it would begin the cutting of the short lower, or south portion of the Gap. Its walls are very precipitions for a short distance and the gorge ends rather suddenly, as the southeastern face of the Kittatinny Mountain is exceedingly bold. This lower gorge extends from the Point of Rocks to the head of the rapids over the Hudson River slates. The width of the channel where the river passes from the upper gorge to the lower, as before stated, is 400 feet, but it increases to 800 feet at its wide-spreading mouth. This very rapid curving outward of the walls of the lower gorge, on both sides of the river so nearly alike, seems to indicate the impetuous rush of an immense body of water.

The difference in the character of the bed of the present river from Port Jervis to the beginning of the Hudson River slates and from the beginning of the Hudson River slates to the

Amap of the Delaware Water Gap.

Delaware Water Gap.
Reduced from
Chance's





moraine at Belvidere, I think offers further proof that the first mentioned portion was cut before the coming of the ice sheet, and the last since the melting of the ice; for from Port Jervis to the slates the Delaware flows in a deep, ancient river valley or valleys. Its bed, except at a few points where there is a rock bottom for a short distance, is in the glacial drift which still fills the old water course to an unknown depth, even the deepest portion of the Gap itself being so filled, while from the beginning of the slates to Belvidere, the river has a rock bed, its channel is broad, the valley wide, with hills rising only one or two hundred feet above the river.

Looking southward from the top of Mt. Minsi, on the Pennsylvania side of the southern entrance to the Gap, from a height of 1,100 feet, the country has the appearance of a gently sloping plain nearly to Belvidere, 13 miles away. The fall in the river in this distance is $4\frac{1}{2}$ feet per mile, while in the unglaciated area between Belvidere and Easton the descent is $6\frac{1}{2}$ feet per mile. This fall, with the vast volume of water which must have continually poured through the Gap during the melting of the ice, would certainly, I think, give a torrent of sufficient force to accomplish the work which I have assumed has been done since the melting of the ice sheet.

If I have proven that the gorge from the Point of Rocks to the northern entrance of the Gap was the work of a north-flowing river, and the gorge from the Point of Rocks to the southern entrance of the Gap is the work of the south-flowing Delaware, it follows that the Delaware Water Gap does consist of two river gorges united, eroded from different directions and in different geological epochs.

NEW SPECIES OF THE GENUS CERION.

BY H. A. PILSBRY AND E. G. VANATTA.

Mr. C. J. Maynard has lately made known certain characters of the internal teeth or lamellæ of the species of the genus Cerion found by cutting the shell open. By this means, many species considerably alike externally are found to be well distinguished when their interiors are examined. Mr. E. G. Vanatta having engaged to make the necessary sections, a considerable portion of the Cerions of the Academy's collection has been thus reviewed, and various new species brought to light, some of which may be briefly diagnosed as follows, further information and figures being reserved for a future communication:—

Cerion (Paracerion) tridentatum Pilsbry and Vanatta.

Shell similar externally to *C. incanum*, but aperture long, ovate, much higher than wide; cone of spire longer, several whorls following the nepionic ones densely striate. Parietal lamina small, short, central, with a smaller accessory denticle to the left of and beyond its inner end, and another lamina slightly to the right and deeper within. Alt. 25-27½; diam. 9-10 mm. Cuba, R. Swift.

The section Paracerion P. and V. is proposed for forms having the tooth arrangement described above.

Cerion (Paracerion) basistriatum P. and V.

Shell allied to *C. striatellum* in form and tooth arrangement, but lacking riblets on the intermediate whorls, basal whorl costulate; substance much thinner. Alt. 16½-18; diam. 8-9 mm. Cabo Cruz, Cuba.

Cerion (Maynardia) felis l'. and V.

Shell short, stout, eylindrical, with short but straight and rather acute cone; strongly costate throughout (except nepionic whorls), the ribs curved, 16 on penult, and on next earlier whorls, widely spaced. Entire surface closely sculptured with unerenly spaced, deep, incised spiral striar. Whorls 10, slightly convex. Aperture ovate-cordate, nearly as wide as high, over a third the shell's length. Lip

reflexed, thin; parietal lamina strong, short; axial lamina inconspicuous in front. Alt. 28; diam. 12 mm. Cat Island, Bahamas.

This species and the next are peculiarly unlike all others known in being densely, conspicuously spirally striated.

Cerion (Maynardia) Johnsoni P. and V.

Shell turreted, elongate, the last whork widest, the others forming a tapering spire, the earlier whorls of the form seen in a young Eucalodium. Surface densely spirally striate, and bearing very stout, distant ribs; 11 on penult., one or two fewer on earlier whorls. Whorls 11½, very convex. Aperture about one-third the alt., oval-cordate; parietal lamina small. Color cream-white. Alt. 32; diam. 11 mm. Locality unknown; one specimen from coll. C. W. Johnson.

This is really the most remarkable form of *Cerion* yet discovered, allied to *C. jelis* in sculpture, but in the tapering contour wholly unlike anything known hitherto in the genus, with the exception of *Pupa scalarina* Gundl., which is much smaller, with less attenuated earlier whorls.

Cerion (Maynardia) columna P. and V.

Shell thick, strong, cylindrical or column-shaped, the latter 4-5 whorls of equal diameter, those preceding forming a cone of one-fourth the shell's length; bluish-white, flesh-tinged on cone, some whorls of which are finely, closely striate; the strike then either disappear, leaving the median whorls smooth, or become coarse, wide-spaced, irregular costae on median whorls, stronger on last whorl. Whorls 13, hardly convex. Aperture small, less than one-third the alt., long-ovate, gothic- angular above; interior deep purple-brown, often becoming red-brown toward the white lip, which is everywhere revolutely reflexed, but not thickened. Parietal tooth strong and (for a Magnardia) long. Axial lamina moderate. Alt. 46½; diam. 12½ mm. Inagna.

Differs from the closely allied C. infunda in the smaller and colored aperture, less compressed body-whorl, etc.; from C. regina it differs in the more elongate form, colored mouth and less excavated umbilical tract; from C. regium in the more slender contour, etc. It resembles in shape, Pupa cretacea Pfr.; but that species is far more obtuse than any of the dozen specimens of this before us. A variety which may be called v. ralida is smaller, strongly and subregularly costate throughout. Inagua. Alt. 34; diam. 10½ mm.

Cerion (Maynardia) regina P. and V.

Shell like C. regium Bens. in form, color, and the expanded, excavated umbilical area; lip narrower; ribless except on the last whorl, which has few irregularly spaced ribs, or in some specimens uneven, sparse ribs are found throughout the cylindrical portion. Parietal tooth short. Alt. 30-33½; diam. 12 mm. Turk's Island (Swift, Gabb).

This species has affinities with *C. columna* of Inagua, *C. regium* of Castle Island, *C. lentiginosum* and *C. album* of Rum Cay. The first is more elongated and pillar-like, with very dark mouth; the second is stouter, heavier, with far wider, thicker lip—in fact, a lip of quite Ethiopian characteristics; and the two forms from Rum Cay are distinguished from all the preceding by the close, even microscopic costulation of their earlier whorls.

C. regina percostatum P. and V.

Form of shell and mouth as in *C. regina*; but whole surface except nepionic apex, regularly ribbed, as in *Strophia alba* Mayn., except that the ribs on cylindrical portion are wider spaced. White, much mottled and clouded with brown. Holds the same relation to *C. regina* that *albam* holds toward *lentiginosum*. Alt. 35½; diam. 13 mm.; often smaller in the same proportions or comparatively wider. Mouth longer than in *C. albam* Mayn. Turk's Island.

Cerion regina comes P. and V.

Shell with the form, size and sculpture of *C. regina*, but coloring of *C. lentiginosum* Mayn.; heavily streaked and blotched with chestnut brown, on the cone finely speckled and zigzagged. Turk's Island. (Swift, Gabb, *et al.*)

Cerion regina Swiftii P. and V.

Shell with the elongated form and large, excavated umbilical tract of *C. regina*, but smaller, thinner, distinctly tapering from the body-whorl upward; parietal callus very heavy in adults, parietal lamina low, deep-seated. Color varying from white to chestnut, streaked and speckled with white. Alt. 26; diam. 10 mm. Turk's Island. (C. Blume, in Robert Swift collection, A. N. S.)

Cerion regina eucosmium P. and V.

Shell with the form and size of *regina*, but smooth, glossy, ribless, or with a few irregular ribs on body-whorl; livid, pinkish-brown, streaked and speckled with white.

Cerion regina brevispira P. and V.

Shell short, pupiform, compact; lower two whorls of equal diameter, those above tapering to form a short cone. Whorls 8-9, all but the last one smooth, the last more or less ribbed; umbilical chink deep, the area below it excavated. Aperture much exceeding one-third the length of shell, ovate, purple within; peristome narrowly reflexed, not thickened, white; parietal callus imperceptible; parietal lamina small, rather short, deep-seated. Axial lamina small. White, boldly streaked and blotched with rich brown. Alt. 22, diam. 10 mm. or smaller. Apert., alt. 9.5; width 8.3 mm. Turk's Island. (W. M. Gabb.)

This form looks very distinct from *C. regina*, and we have no intermediate specimens; but it occurs on the same small island, and may prove to be only a sub-species of that form.

Cerion (Maynardia) maritimum var. sublævigatum (Pfr.) P. and V.

Similar to maritima, but lacking costulae. Matanzas, etc., Cuba. (Strophia maritima Maynard, Monogr. p. 127, seems to be this, rather than the typical maritima.)

Cerion (Maynardia) abacoensis P. and V.

Shell like *Cerion album* Maynard in form, sculpture and color, or rather shorter; differing in the more closed, shallower, far shorter umbilical rimation and very much smaller umbilical area behind columellar lip, and in the thicker lip. Alt. 32; diam. 12½ mm.; alt. 27½; diam. 13 mm. Abaco I. (Bland.).

Cerion (Maynardia) incanoides P. and V.

Shell resembling C. incanum in general aspect. Very thin; cylindrical, the lower three whorls of equal diameter, those above forming a convex, obtuse cone. Surface nearly smooth, as in S. incana; white or fleshy-white, the two nepionic whorls corneous brown, the following whorls of cone finely variegated with zigzag brown marking and speckling. Whorls 10, almost flat. Aperture ovate-truncate, brown inside; parietal lamina low and rather short; axial lamina sharp, strong within last whorl, but not over a whorl long; peristome narrowly reflexed, white, thin; parietal callus rather thin; umbilical rimation deep, sometimes perforate, the area below it broad, excavated, flaring. Alt. 30; diam. 11 mm.; alt. of apert. 11; diam. 9 mm. Turk's Island.

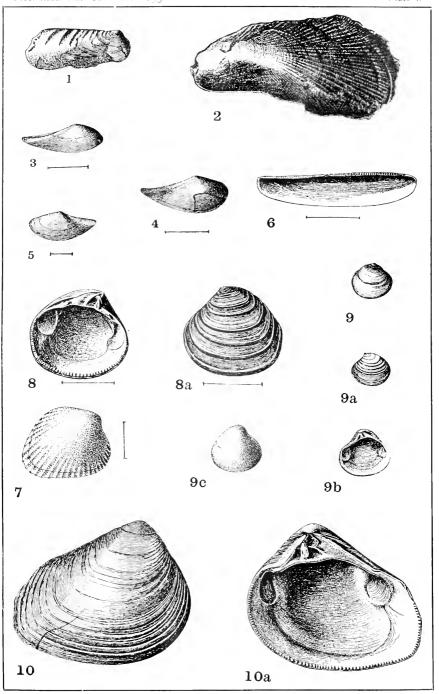
This species belongs clearly to the group of C. regina, lentiginosum, etc., but it is a very thin shell, smooth like incana, with which it has probably been confused in collections.

Cerion (Maynardia) Maynardi P. and V.

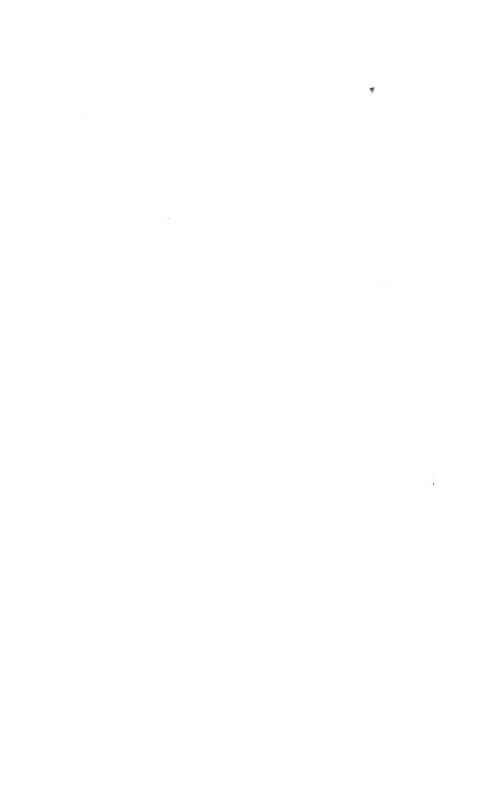
Shell large, strong, cylindrical, white or fleshy in the intervals between strong, slightly curved ribs, separated by three times their width on the cylindrical portion, which consists of 3 to 4 whorls; those above forming a short cone on which the ribs are much closer. Whorls 11½, flat, the last ascending, becoming attenuated downward, but with well rounded base, upon which the ribs are obsolete, but replaced by fine costulie. Umbilical rimation very deep, the area below it rather wide, bounded by a spiral groove well within the basal margin of umbilical tract. Aperture ovate-truncate, brown within; parietal lamina very strong, thick but short; axial lamina small, one whorl long. Peristome stout, broadly reflexed, its face convexly thickened but not "duplicate;" broadly vaulted over the umbilical region; parietal callus varying from thin to heavy. 35; diam. 15 mm.; apert. alt. 14; width 12 mm. Some specimens fall under, some exceed these dimensions. Abaco, Bahamas. (Robert Swift.) Larger and coarser than C. abacoensis, and with far deeper umbilical rimation and distant ribs.

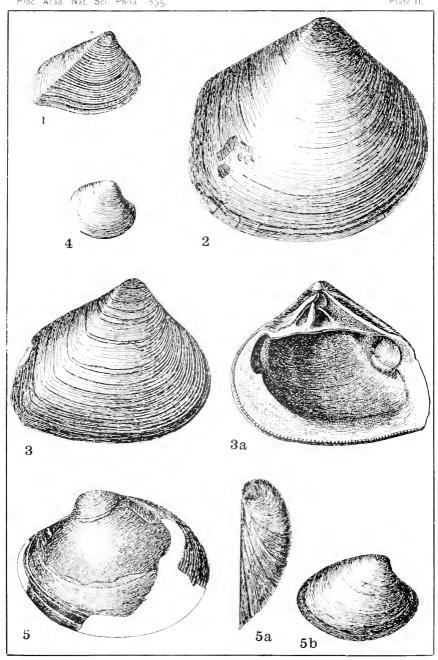
Cerion (Maynardia) yumaensis P. and V.

Shell cylindrical, the lower three whorls of equal diameter, those above tapering rapidly to form a short cone; white, mottled with fleshy-corneous above, or having this color appear in sparse streaks, or in most or all the intervals between the opaque white riblets throughout the Surface evenly, regularly and closely ribbed, the ribs separated by intervals slightly greater than their own width, about 29 on penult, whorl. Whorls 9½, the earlier two corneous, first one smooth, next very minutely radially striate. Last whorl rounded below. Umbilical chink much compressed, the tract below it semilunar, defined by a groove. Aperture truncate-ovate, brown within; parietal lamina small, short. Columella truncated obliquely; lip expanded, not thickened; the parietal callus light. Alt. $24\frac{1}{2}$; diam. 9½ mm. Yuma River, Hayti (Henry Prime); San Domingo (Gabb; While superficially like C. striatellum, the different armature of the parietal wall at once distinguishes this species. The parietal lamina is much reduced, almost absent in some specimens.



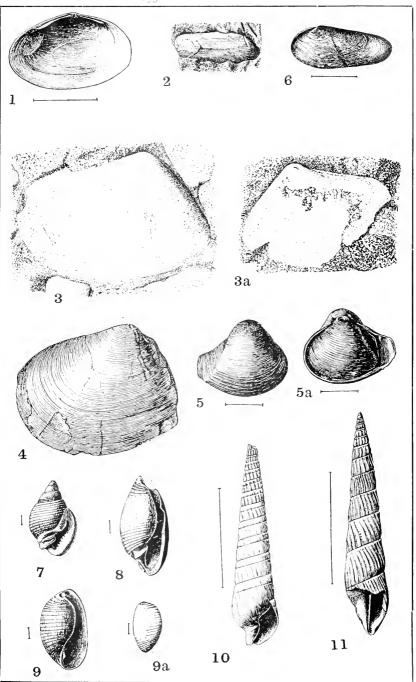
HARRIS, TERTIARY MOLLUSCA OF TEXAS.





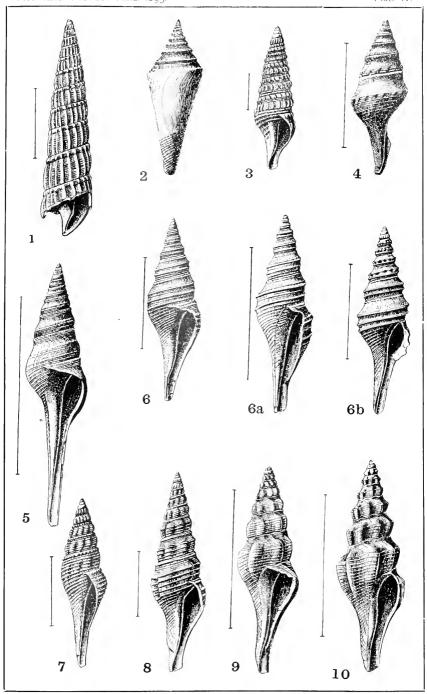
HARRIS, TERTIARY MOLLUSCA OF TEXAS.

	×			
.*				
			•	



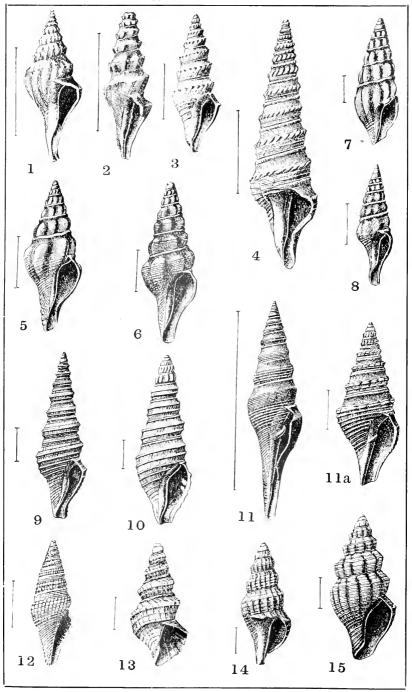
HARRIS, TERTIARY MOLLUSCA OF TEXAS.



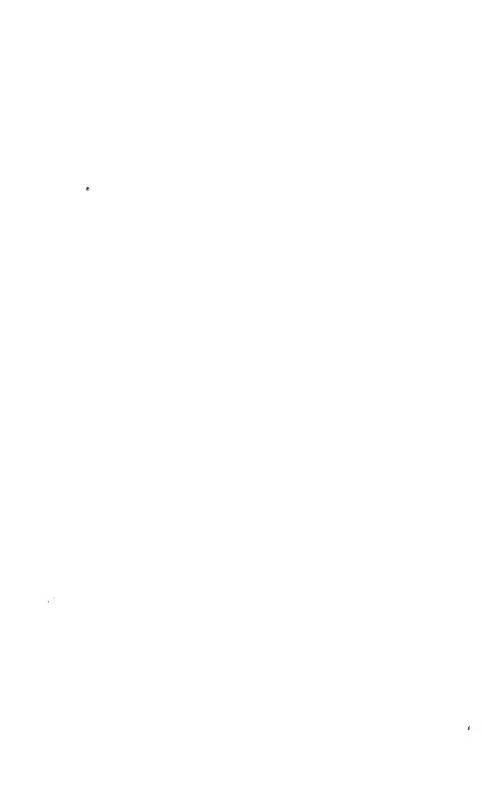


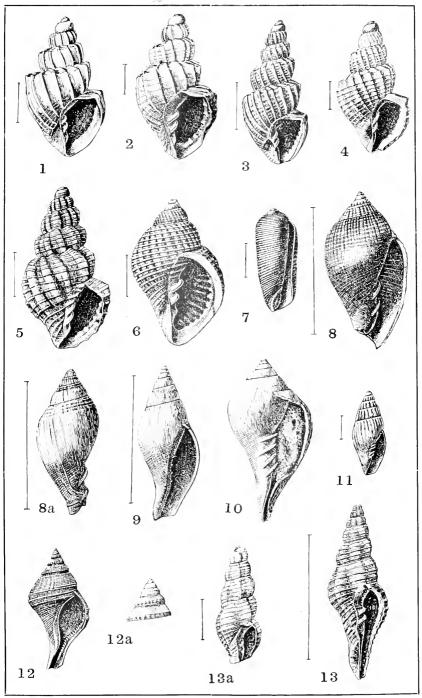
HARRIS, TERTIARY MOLLUSCA OF TEXAS.





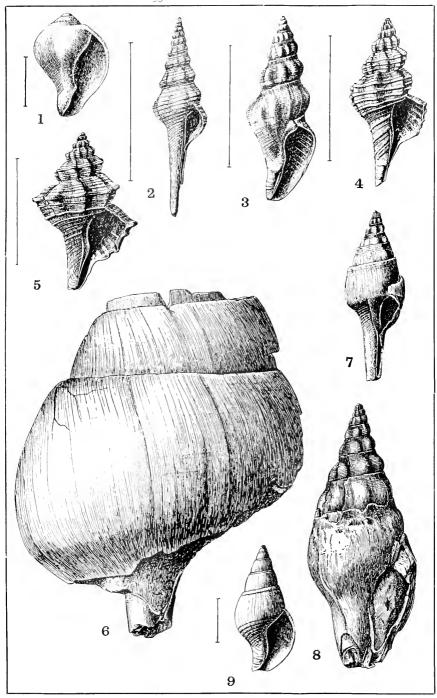
HARRIS, TERTIARY MOLLUSCA OF TEXAS.



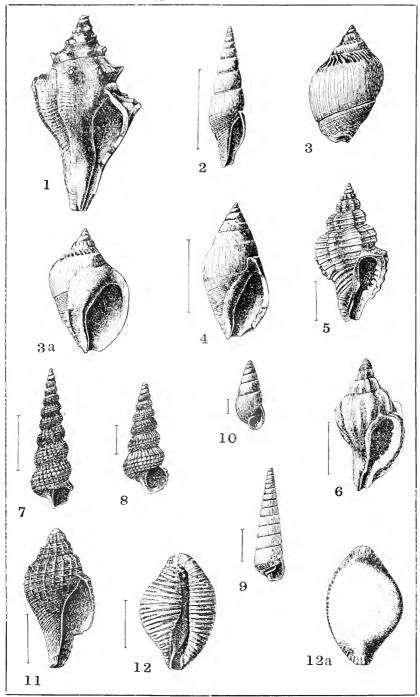


HARRIS, TERTIARY MOLLUSCA OF TEXAS.



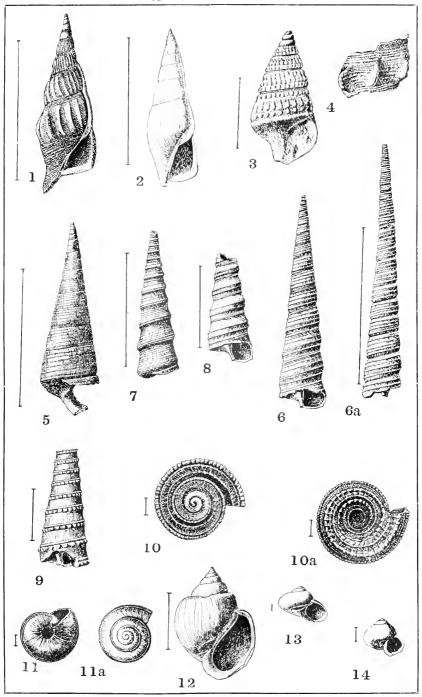


HARRIS, TERTIARY MOLLUSCA OF TEXAS.



HARRIS, TERTIARY MOLLUSCA OF TEXAS.





HARRIS, TERTIARY MOLLUSCA OF TEXAS.

-Ę			

April 2, 1895.

The President, General Wistar, in the Chair.

Forty-six persons present.

Mr. Henry A. Pilsbry was elected a Curator for the unexpired term of the late Dr. W. S. W. Ruschenberger.

April 9.

The President, GENERAL WISTAR, in the Chair.

Twenty-four persons present.

The following minute was presented from the Biological and Mieroscopical Section and unanimously adopted:

JOHN A. RYDER, Ph. D.

In view of the death of our colleague, Dr. John A. Ryder, it is the sense of the Biological and Microscopical Section of the Academy of Natural Sciences of Philadelphia that a minute be recorded to express the great regret of the Section and its deep appreciation of the loss it has sustained in his untimely decease.

Dr. Ryder was elected a member of the Academy of Natural Sciences of Philadelphia January 29, 1878, and shortly after that date began to attend the meetings of the Section and frequently made interesting communications. He became a member of the Section November 15, 1886, and at the annual meeting in the same year he was chosen Director, which office he held until the close of 1888. Many of his communications made before the Section were verbal and were, to a large extent, a resumé or report of his own current work, and also of that of other investigators at home and abroad, who were working in lines similar to his own. The subjects treated in these communications included myology, embryology, histology, microscopic technique, malacology, comparative anatomy and kindred biological studies. Most of these communications afterward appeared in print in the Proceedings of the Academy or elsewhere.

Dr. Ryder's earnestness of purpose and intense interest in his studies could not fail to impress and stimulate his fellow members, while his wonderful memory and obliging disposition were often appealed to by them, and it was very rarely that he could not furnish the desired information. Especially was this true of his knowledge and recollection of scientific literature; on many subjects he could give an almost complete bibliography from memory.

In deeply deploring the early death of Dr. Ryder, which occurred at the height of his scientific vigor, the Section but voices the sentiment of the entire biological world.

(Signed)

Harold Wingate, Amos P. Brown, H. F. Moore,

APRIL 16.

The President, GENERAL WISTAR, in the Chair.

Thirty-four persons present.

The deaths of the following Correspondents were announced:—
John Whitaker Hulke, of London, G. B.; Gaston de Saporta, of
Aix. Germany, and James Dwight Dana, of New Haven, Conn.

The following papers were presented for publication:—

New species of the genus Cerion. By Henry A. Pilsbry and E. G. Vanatta.

Notes on Varying Hares of Washington and British Columbia, with description of a new subspecies. By Samuel N. Rhoads.

APRIL 23.

The President, GENERAL WISTAR, in the Chair.

Thirty-one persons present.

A paper entitled "Distribution of the American Bison in Pennsylvania, with remarks on a new fossil species," by Samuel N. Rhoads, was presented for publication.

APRIL 30.

The President, GENERAL WISTAR, in the chair.

Twenty-seven persons present.

A paper entitled "On the Priority of the names Calliste, Aglaia and Calospiza and their use in Ornithology," by Witmer Stone, was presented for publication.

Mr. Thomas Meehan was appointed Chairman of the Publication Committee to succeed the late Mr. Redfield.

Dr. Samuel G. Dixon was appointed a member of the Library Committee to succeed the late Dr. Ruschenberger.

Messrs. Persifor Frazer, Angelo Heilprin, J. P. Lesley, Benj. Smith Lyman and Theodore D. Rand were appointed members of the Hayden Memorial Geological Committee.

Mr. William W. Jefferis was appointed Curator of the William S. Vaux Collections.

The following were ordered to be printed:

DESCRIPTIONS OF NEW SPECIES OF ACHATINELLIDÆ FROM THE HAWAIIAN ISLANDS.

BY D. D. BALDWIN.

At the present time the total number of described species of Achatinella, after eliminating the Auricalella and Leptachatina, is about 330. Of these 102 are manifest synonyms or varieties. Some of the remaining species are closely allied, and nearly all exceedingly variable.

In the past twenty years only five species have been added to the list, though during this period several new regions have been explored and many new forms discovered. Strange as it may appear, large districts remain yet to be explored. These will require much research, as well as considerable time before the molluscan life and its exact distribution can be fully ascertained, for the habitats of the Achatinella are our lofty and rugged mountains, covered with almost impenetrable forest jungles, and furrowed by deep gorges, often difficult of access, a species being often restricted to a single isolated mountain ridge or gorge.

The inconstant and variable characters which many of the species of Achatinella exhibit, the uncertainty of some of the species already published, and the somewhat confused synonymy of the group, all contribute to render difficult the matter of affirming new species. Of great importance is the geographical position or distribution of a species. Differences in the external appearance and color of the animals furnish specific tests of essential value. Peculiarities in the sculpturing and color of the earlier or embryonic whorls have proved of value in determining some of the species. An experience also of over forty years in collecting and studying the habitats and distribution of Achatinella may be to some extent a guarantee for the validity of the new species herewith presented.

We are indebted to Rev. Prof. Gwatkin, of Cambridge, England, and Mr. H. Suter, of New Zealand, for notes regarding the lingual dentition of the species of *Achatinella*. They indicate two very distinct divisions of the genus, as founded on the structure of the radula.

Section first. No jaw; only a chitinous, transparent membrane covering the lips. Radula broad, oblong. Teeth of the radula very numerous, en chevron, rows sloping obliquely backward; the central tooth long and slender, often obsolete; the laterals and marginals all of the same type, base narrow, head rather broad, the denticles varying in number from five to seven, in the last marginal from four to two.

To this section belong the following subgenera of Achatinella, viz.: Achatinellastrum Pfr.; Bulimella Pfr; Apex von Martens; Partulina Pfr.; Newcombia Pfr.; and Ehurnella and Perdicella of Pease. The species of these subgenera are all arboreal in their habit, and their deutition is practically indistinguishable, except that in some species the central tooth is absent or slightly varied.

Section second. Jaw present; arcuate, strong, not ribbed. Radula oblong, not wide. Teeth quadrate, in nearly straight rows; centrals small, narrow, sometimes faintly tricuspid; laterals larger, bicuspid; marginals bicuspid or multicuspid.

To this section belong the subgenera Amastra H. & A. Ad., and Laminella Pfr. The species of the former are terrestrial, and those of the latter either terrestrial or living on low shrubs. The differences in the number of teeth are small, and the variations of shape trifling.

It thus appears that in the majority of the generally accepted subgenera of Achatinella there is no possibility of separating the sections by differences in the form of dentition. The terrestrial species, or those tending to terrestrial habits, are characterized by the presence of a jaw; the arboreal species, by its absence. The group Amastra, including perhaps Laminella, are entitled to separate generic rank.

Section ACHATINELLASTRUM Pfeiffer.

Achatinella multizonata, n. sp. Pl. X, figs. 1, 2.

Shell dextral, imperforate, moderately solid, elongately conical, apex subacute, surface shining, striated with fine lines of growth, under a strong lens showing very numerous, extremely minute decussating striae; apical whorls smooth, scarcely decussated. Color white, variously striped with numerous dark brown lines and bands, some on the base and others spiral. Whorls 6, lightly marginate above, convex; suture lightly impressed. Aperture oblique, oval, white, the dark bands of the exterior visible within; peristome

acute, thickened within, slightly expanded, white, the dark lines of the exterior marked on the inner edge; columella purplish brown, terminating in a strong, oblique, tortuous fold.

Length, 18; diam., 10 mm.

Habitat, Nunanu Valley, Oahu.

Animal, when extended in motion, longer than the shell. Mantle brown, lighter on the outer edge. Foot above and below light brown; posterior portion tapering. Tentacles long and slender; these, with the head above, slate color.

A great variety of transition forms occur between this species and A. bellula Smith, which is found on the neighboring mountain ridges of Namanu Valley, and is a much larger shell. The animals of the two extremes are specifically different. The mantle of the latter is black, whereas that of the former is brown, and that of the intermediate forms varies from black to brown.

Achatinella Juddii, n. sp. Pl. X, figs. 3, 4.

Shell dextral, imperforate, solid, pyramidally conical, apex obtuse; surface shining, covered with very delicate incremental lines; the nuclear whorls smooth. Color light gray, shading into light chestnut on the apical whorls, the gray more intense under the cuticle; with two black lines, one below and one at the periphery, the latter faint and continued on the spire; between the lines a white band which revolves on the suture to the very tip of the apex. Whorls 6, margined above, slightly convex; suture lightly impressed. Aperture oblique, oval, white, the light gray of the exterior surface exhibiting a darker shade within; peristome acute, slightly thickened within, a little expanded, columellar margin very slightly reflected, white, the coloring of the exterior dark lines reappearing rather more intense on the inner edge; columella white, terminating in a moderately developed flexnous fold.

Length, 15; diam., 9½ mm.

Habitat, Halawa, Island of Oahu.

No opportunity for an examination of the animal has yet occurred. The shell is typically very distinct from any other known species. The light chestnut band on the apical whorls is a characteristic and invariable feature. The basal portion of the shell sometimes has a yellowish hue. In immature shells the colors are more intense.

Named in honor of Hon. A. F. Judd, Chief Justice of the Republic of Hawaii, by whose son the shell was discovered.

Achatinella Ernestina, n. sp. Pl. X, figs. 5, 6.

Shell sinistral, subperforate, moderately solid, ovately conical; apex subacute; surface shining, obliquely striated with delicate growth lines, under a strong lens exhibiting numerous, very close, and minute decussating striæ; apical whorls smooth, scarcely decussated. Color yellow, lighter above; variously striped with transverse, dark chestuut bands, the more constant being one bordering the suture, one at the periphery, spiral above, and one encircling the base. Whorls 6, narrowly margined above, somewhat convex; suture moderately impressed. Aperture oblique, oval, faintly exhibiting the dark bands of the exterior; peristome acute, somewhat thickened within, slightly expanded, white, the coloring of the exterior bands appearing on the inner edge; columella white, terminating in a prominent, oblique, tortuous fold.

Length, 21; diam., 12 mm.

Habitat, Nuuanu Valley, Island of Oahu.

The animal, when extended in motion, as long as the shell. Mantle light brown, sprinkled with black and margined on the outer edge with an interrupted reddish-yellow line. Superior portion of foot light brown, thickly studded with small slate spots; under portion of foot light brown with a slate tinge. Tentacles dark slate.

This species is found near the mountain ridge separating the habitats of A. castanca Rve. and A. fuscolineata Smith; and in general appearance and characters it is intermediate between these species. It is much smaller than the former and rather larger than the latter, and differs from them both in the arrangement of colors. Transition forms between it and both of them are numerous. An item of specific value is the difference in the exterior appearance and color of the animals.

Section BULIMELLA Pfeiffer.

Achatinella luteostoma, n. sp. Pl. X, figs. 7, 8.

Shell sinistral, imperforate, solid, ovate, spire convexly conical, apex obtuse; surface shining, marked with fine growth lines, under a strong lens seen to be decussated by close, extremely minute spiral strike, apical whorls smooth. Color white, with a reddishyellow lip. Whorls $5\frac{1}{2}$, margined above, slightly convex. Suture moderately impressed.

Aperture oblique, sinuately oval, white within. Lip obtuse,

thickened within, columellar margin very slightly reflexed, extremities united by a very thin yellowish callus. Columella reddish yellow, terminating in a strong tortuous fold.

Length, $15\frac{1}{2}$; diam., $9\frac{1}{2}$ mm.

Habitat, Palolo to Niu, Island of Oahu.

It is Bulimella rosca Swains, var. Hartman, Proceedings Academy of Natural Sciences of Philadelphia, Jan. 31, 1888, p. 30.

In occasional examples the basal portion below the periphery is light brown, and sometimes a bright chestnut spiral band encircles the periphery.

Dr. Hartman, in his valuable Synonymic Catalogue of Achatimella, has noted this species as a small variety of A. rosea Swains. When we sent him the shell we were unacquainted with the animal. This proves very different from that of A. rosea; and further, the habitats of the two species are separated by a forty mile range of wild mountain ridges and valleys which do not contain any species intermediate or connecting the two.

Achatinella Lyensiana, n. sp. Pl. X, figs. 9, 10, 11.

Shell sinistral, imperforate, solid, ovate; spire convexly conical, apex obtuse; surface shining, striated with delicate growth lines; apical whorks smooth. Color white, with two reddish-brown bands, one encircling the base, the other passing around the periphery and revolving on the spire just above the suture; the two bands are sometimes confluent, and often the shell is uniform white, without bands. Whorks 6, narrowly margined above, somewhat convex; suture moderately impressed. Aperture oblique, white within, sinuately oval; peristome white, rather obtuse, thickened within, basal and columellar margins slightly expanded, extremities united by a very thin callus; columella terminating in a strong, tortuous, white fold.

Length, 17; diam., 11½ mm.

Habitat, Konahuanui Mt., Island of Oahu; at an altitude of about 3,000 feet above sea level.

Animal: Mantle black, sometimes mottled with white, margined with a narrow line of lighter shade. Superior and under portion of foot light brown. Tentacles, tentacular sheath, and front above very dark brown.

The form of dentition of this and the other arboreal species of

Achatimella is given in the preface to this article. The species has a central tooth which is long and slender, with a small reflection and two minute cutting points. (H. Suter.)

This distinct species is dedicated to Prof. A. B. Lyons, of Oahu College, who has done much to stimulate the study of the Hawaiian land fanna.

Achatinella Lymaniana, n. sp. Pl. X, figs. 12, 13.

Shell sinistral, very minutely perforated, solid, ovate; spire convexly conical, apex subacute; surface shining, covered with fine incremental lines, under a strong lens showing minute decussating striæ; apical whorls smooth, when not eroded. Color dark purplish brown, sometimes with longitudinal or transverse white flecks or zigzag lines; a white line traversing the suture; apex light chestnut. Whorls 6, very lightly margined above, somewhat convex; suture moderately impressed. Aperture oblique, white within, sublunate; peristome acute, thickened within, expanded, the columellar margin slightly reflexed and covering the small perforation, color white on both face and the reverse; columella white, terminating in a slightly developed flexuous fold.

Length, $20\frac{1}{2}$; diam., $11\frac{1}{2}$ mm.

Habitat; Waianae Mts., Island of Oahu.

No opportunity for an examination of the animal has yet occurred. This species is typically very distinct from any other known species of the bulimoid section of *Achatinella*.

Named in honor of Mr. Ernest Lyman, to whom science is indebted for many additions to Hawaiian land shells.

Section APEX von Martens.

Achatinella vespertina, n. sp. Pl. X, fig. 14.

Shell dextral, minutely perforated, solid, globose, with the spire conical, lateral outlines slightly concave, apex subacute; surface shining, striated with delicate growth lines; apical whorls smooth. Of a uniform delicate cream color, lighter on the upper whorls and sutures; sometimes with a few faint, white transverse lines on the lower whorl. Whorls 6, narrowly margined above, the first three plain, the rest slightly convex, the last somewhat inflated; suture lightly impressed. Aperture very oblique, oval, white within; peristome white, acute, thickened within, somewhat expanded, the basal

margin slightly reflected, the columellar margin forming a sinuous ridge around the umbilious, extremities united by a very thin callosity; columella terminating in a strong, round, white tubercle.

Length, 21; diam. 14½ mm.

Habitat, Kawailoa, Island of Oahu.

Animal when extended in motion, longer than the shell. Mantle and tentacles brown, the latter with the head above, of darker shade. Foot light yellow, the superior portion of darker hue.

The nearest allied species is A. Swiftii Newc.; but the shape and color of the shell, separate habitat, and difference of animal, entitle it to rank as a distinct species.

The native Hawaiians firmly believe in the power of Achatinella to produce musical sounds. Hence the Hawaiian name, "pupu kanior," singing shells. Their legends ascribe to them a vesper song.

Achatinella Cookei, n. sp. Pl. X, fig. 15.

Shell dextral, subperforate, solid, globose, with spire regularly conical, apex subacute; surface shining, marked with fine incremental lines; the apical whorls smooth. Color, basal portion below the periphery jet black or sometimes brownish black, the apex white, rest of the shell very light brown, darker on the sutural margin. Whorls 6, margined above, the first three plain, the rest convex, the last inflated; suture well impressed. Aperture very oblique, oval, white within; peristome obtuse, slightly thickened within, narrowly reflexed, the columellar margin forming an obtuse, sinuous ridge, with the small umbilical cleft almost covered by it; extremities united by a thin callus; color purplish brown on both face and the reflexed portion; columella terminating in a strong, flexuous tubercle, tinged with purplish brown.

Length, 21; diam. 15 mm.

Habitat, Waiau, Ewa, Island of Oahu.

Animal: Mantle dark slate with a narrow brown band encircling the outer edge. Superior portion of foot light brown, mottled with slate, under surface dingy white.

This species is rare and very local in its distribution. It has affinities with A. turgida Newc., which is found in the same district, but differs somewhat in form and in the peristome. We are unacquainted with the animal of A. turgida. If it proves identi-

cal with that of A. Cookei, the latter must rank as a variety of the former.

Named in honor of Hon. C. M. Cooke, by whose sons the shell was discovered.

Section PARTULINA Pfeitfer.

Achatinella Dolei, n. sp. Pl. X, figs. 17, 18.

Shell sinistral, minutely perforated, somewhat solid, adminately ovate conic, apex acute; surface shining, marked with delicate incremental striae, under a lens exhibiting extremely close, minute, decussating spiral striae; nuclear whorls faintly cross-lined. Color white, encircled below the periphery with a brownish black band, and at the periphery and above with more or less numerous, delicate, chestnut, spiral lines, which become fainter on the middle whorls and obsolete above. Whorls 6½, narrowly margined above, convex; the last somewhat inflated, roundly angulated at the periphery and flattened on the base; suture deeply impressed. Aperture oblique, roundly ovate, flattened on the basal margin, white, exhibiting the brown markings of the exterior; peristome acute, angled at the periphery, slightly thickened within, expanded, basal and columellar margins narrowly reflexed; columella terminating in a long, flexuous, white plait.

Length, $24\frac{1}{2}$; diam. 14 mm.

Habitat, Honomanu, Island of Maui.

Animal when extended in motion longer than the shell. Mantle intensely black with a broad outer margin of yellow and a conspicuous orange spot in the center of the margin. Foot tapering behind, above and below light yellow. Tentacles long and slender, light slate. Head above lightly granulated.

The dentition of this and the preceding species, as observed by Mr. Suter, does not differ materially from that of the arboreal Achatinellas generally. In both of these species a long and slender central tooth is present.

We found this species very plentiful at the above locality, in the humid forests of the exterior slope of Haleakala crater, at an altitude of 7,000 feet above sea level. The dark band below the periphery is a constant feature. The nearest allied species is A. splendida Newc., of West Maui. It differs, however, from this in the sub-angulated periphery, flattened base, and untessellated upper

whorls. The animals are also different, and the habitats widely separated.

We take pleasure in dedicating this beautiful shell to His Excellency S. B. Dole, First President of the Republic of Hawaii, a gentleman noted for attainments in natural as well as political science. Achatinella nivea, n. sp. Pl. X. fig. 19.

Shell sinistral, subperforate, somewhat solid, acuminately ovate conic, apex acute; surface highly polished, obliquely striated with fine lines of growth, and under a lens showing very close and delicate decussating spiral striae; nuclear whorls faintly decussated. Color white, encircled with a narrow, pale chestnut band on or a little below the periphery. Whorls 7, slightly marginate above, flatly convex, the last with a somewhat angular periphery and flattened base. Suture slightly impressed.

Aperture oblique, roundly oval, white, the chestnut band of the exterior visible within. Peristome white, acute, thickened within, expanded, basal and columellar margins narrowly reflexed, extremities joined by a very thin white callus. Columella white, terminating in a moderately developed, flexnous plait.

Length, 24; diam. 14 mm.

Habitat, Makawao to Huelo, Island of Maui.

Animal when extended in motion longer than the shell. Mantle densely black with minute brown flecks and a broad yellowish band encircling the outer edge. Tentacles and superior portion of foot brown with a slight slate tinge; under portion of foot light brown. Front above covered with light granulations.

I have before me over 500 examples of this species, which are without variety in color or shape. The peripheral chestnut band is a constant feature. It may be readily distinguished from Achatinella Tappaniana Adams, by its more slender form and convex spire, by the sub-angulated periphery, flattened base, and more polished surface. The color of the animals is also very different; and the habitats are separated by a twenty-five mile expanse of low dry land, which is destitute of forests and molluscan life. In character of shell and animal it has some affinity with the preceding species; and, considering the remote habitats, the two may be regarded as distinct, but allied species.

Achatinella mucida, n. sp. Pl. X, fig. 23.

Shell sinistral, very minutely perforated, solid, acuminately ovate

conic, apex rather acute; surface shining, marked with fine growth lines, and under a lens decussated by very delicate, close, spiral strike. The shell of an ashy gray color, irregularly distributed over the surface, giving it a mucid appearance; with a dark brown band at the periphery which becomes sutural, extending both above and below the suture, and a small patch of the same color around the umbilicus; also with a few inconspicuous brown lines on the base and above the periphery, the latter continued above; apical whorls generally denuded of cuticle, and then of a light chestnut color. Whorls 7, slightly convex; suture moderately impressed. Aperture oblique, oval, livid white within; peristome acute, slightly thickened within, expanded, basal and columellar margins narrowly reflexed, light brown on both face and the reverse; columella tinged with brown, terminating in a strong, plaited, projecting tooth.

Length, $21\frac{1}{2}$; diam. $11\frac{1}{2}$ mm.

Habitat, Makakupaia, Island of Molokai.

This species is found in the region intervening between the habitats of A. Redfieldii Newe, and A. compta Pse.; and it has characteristics connecting it with each of these species. It is smaller than either, and differs from both in the coloration, particularly from the former in the absence of the white sutural band.

Achatinella Anceyana, n. sp. Pl. X, fig. 16.

Shell dextral, imperforate, rather thin, ovately conical, apex obtuse; surface shining, striated with fine growth lines, under a lens exhibiting a beautiful pattern of close, delicate, decussating, spiral strice, which extend to the very apex. Color reddish brown, becoming paler towards the summit; with two vellow bands, a broad one encircling the umbilical region, a narrow one at the periphery, the latter margined above with a delicate white line, which is continued on the spire just above the suture and becomes lost on the third whorl; also with a narrow white line revolving below the suture to the very tip of the apex. Whorls 5, convex, not marginate; suture distinctly impressed. Aperture a little oblique, oval, white, distinctly exhibiting the dark coloring of the exterior; peristome acute, slightly thickened within, the coloring of the outside appearing on the inner edge; columella brown, terminating in a well developed, flexuous fold.

Length, $14\frac{1}{2}$; diam. 9 mm.

Habitat, Makawao, Island of Maui.

Animal when extended in motion longer than the shell. Mantle light brown mottled with black, outer edge encircled with an interrupted orange band. Foot above and below a very light brown, superior portion with a slate tinge, posterior portion tapering and sometimes with a yellowish tinge. Tentacles long, light slate. Head above minutely granulated.

This species was collected in the forests of the exterior slope of the extinct Haleakala crater, at an altitude of 4,000 feet above sea level. Owing to its peculiar habit of living on the foliage near the tops of trees, it has escaped previous observation.

The species has no known congeners. It is remarkable for the constancy of its delicate color lines. Over 200 examples before me show only triffing divergence in this respect.

Named in honor of Mr. C. F. Ancey, whose publications have contributed largely to our knowledge of Hawaiian land shells.

Achatinella Horneri, n. sp. Pl. X, figs. 20, 21, 22.

Shell sinistral, minutely perforated, thin, globose with a short acutely conical spire, apex acute; surface shining, striated with fine incremental lines, and under a lens exhibiting very close and delicate decussating spiral strice; embryonic whorls faintly cross-lined. Color dull white, encircled at the periphery with a faint brown zone which is continued on the suture, also with a very small patch of Whorls 6, the upper five slightly same color around the umbilicus. convex, the last very much inflated, forming the greater part of the shell; suture distinctly impressed. Aperture oblique, sub-rotund, very large, white within, distinctly showing the external peripheral band; peristome margined with light brown, rather thin, very slightly thickened within, expanded, basal and columellar margins narrowly reflexed, extremities slightly converging and united by a thin callus; columella light brown, very slightly developed, plain and smooth.

Length, 24; diam. 18 mm.

Habitat, Hamakua, Island of Hawaii.

Animal in motion longer than the shell. Mantle black, margined with gray. Foot above and below gray, the superior portions lightly granulated. Tentacles light gray.

There occurs also a pure white form of the shell without the peripheral band, and a form white with a light chestnut band on the apical whorls. The animals of these varieties vary only a trifle from that of the typical form.

This species belongs to the group of A. physa Newc., but is easily distinguished by its much more inflated body whorl and smaller spire, its smoother and polished surface. The habitats of the two species are widely separated, and the animals are entirely different. The animal of A. physa, mantle and foot, is a dingy white with a greenish yellow tinge.

We dedicate the species to Mr. J. Lewis Horner, the young naturalist to whom science is indebted for the discovery of this and the following species. They are valuable additions to the shells of the Island of Hawaii, which has heretofore furnished only one described arboreal species of *Achatinella*.

Achatinella Hawaiiensis, n. sp. Pl. X, figs. 24, 25, 26.

Shell sinistral, minutely perforated, very thin, acutely conical, apex acute; surface rather lusterless, covered with fine lines of growth, and under a lens showing extremely close and delicate decussating spiral lines; nuclear whorls faintly decussated. Color very variable, plain brown or dingy white, sometimes irregularly striped or mottled with brown and white, the base generally uniform brown, but sometimes with undulating markings of brown and white; the only constant characters being a brown, sometimes interrupted, line at the periphery, bordered below with a broader white line. Whorls 6, slightly convex, the last inflated. Suture lightly impressed.

Aperture oblique, oval, brown, the peripheral brown and white bands distinctly marked within. Peristome acute, not thickened within, external margin straight, basal expanded, the expanded portion being very thin and fragile, the columella margin reflexed over the minute perforation; color white on both face and the reverse. Columella white, very slightly developed, plain and smooth.

Length, 18; diam. $10\frac{1}{2}$ mm.

Habitat, Hamakua, Island of Hawaii.

Animal when extended in motion longer than the shell. Mantle almost white, margin of a darker shade. Foot above and below

dingy white, superior portion sometimes fleeked with gray. Tentacles of darker shade.

The dentition is the same as that of the arboreal Achatinellas generally. A central tooth is present; and the formula of dentition is $125-1-125 \times 120 = 30,120$. (Prof. Gwatkin.)

This species also belongs to the group of A. physa Newe., but is readily distinguished by its much smaller size, smoother surface, delicate lip, and arrangement of colors. The habitats are also widely separated and the animals different.

Achatinella Theodorei, n. sp. Pl. X, fig. 27.

Shell sinistral, subperforate, rather thin, elongately conical, apex subacute; surface shining, sculptured with somewhat irregular incremental strice, and under a lens exhibiting extremely close and minute decussating spiral strice; nuclear whorls smooth. Color dingy white, striped and mottled irregularly with longitudinal dark brown streaks. Whorls 7, lightly marginate above, slightly convex; suture moderately impressed. Aperture oblique, oval, purplish brown within; peristome acute, margined with brown, very lightly thickened within, columellar margin slightly reflexed; columella terminating in a slight, flexuous, brown fold.

Length, 18½; diam. 9 mm.

Habitat, Kawela, Island of Molokai.

The animal has not as yet been observed. The shell belongs to the group of small elongately conical *Partalina* for which Mr. Harper Pease proposed the name *Perdicella* as a subgeneric title.

The nearest allied species is A. ornata Newc., which is of much smaller size, more delicate markings, has a peripheral dark band, and inhabits a different island.

Section NEWCOMBIA Pfeiffer.

Achatinella canaliculata, n. sp. Pl. X, figs. 28-29.

Shell sinistral, very minutely perforated, somewhat solid, acuminately turreted, apex subacute; surface sculptured throughout with numerous acute, spiral keels, which become blunter as they approach the apex, the interstices between the keels exhibiting under a lens very delicate growth striæ. Color brown, upper whorls tessellated with brown and white. Whorls 6, slightly convex, lower one somewhat flattened at the base; suture lightly impressed. Aperture oblique, oval, livid white or light brown

within; peristome acute, very lightly thickened within, expanded, columellar margin reflexed over the small perforation, margined with light brown on both face and the reverse; columella very slightly developed, plain and smooth.

Length, 14; diam. 6½ nun.

Habitat, Halawa, Island of Molokai.

Animal when extended in motion as long as the shell. Mantle slate color, margined with brown. Foot light slate, studded on the sides and head above with spots of deeper shade. Tentacles short and slender, dark slate.

The nearest allied species is A. sulcata Pfr., from which it may be distinguished by its smaller size and more acute keels; the animals also differ and the habitats are widely separated.

Section LAMINELLA Pfeiffer.

Laminella helvina, n. sp. Pl. XI, fig. 30.

Shell sinistral, imperforate or subperforate, sometimes narrowly and deeply perforated, rather thin, elongately conical, apex rather acute; surface scarcely shining, covered with very fine incremental strice; nuclear whorls smooth. Color uniform light or dingy yellow, with a few black markings on the upper whorls. Whorls 6½, lightly margined above, convex; suture deeply impressed. Aperture a little oblique, oval, white, with the tint of the outside; peristome simple, thin, margins connected by a thin, orange-yellow callus; columella biplicate, the terminal plication a thin, oblique lamellar plait, the inner one less prominent, tortuous, of an orange vellow color.

Length, 18; diam. 10 mm.

Habitat, Ohia valley, near Kaluaaha, Island of Molokai.

Animal extended in motion as long as the shell. Mantle and foot above and below very light brown. Tentacles dark slate, with a sprinkling of slate on the sides of the foot. Posterior portion of foot very tapering and thickly studded with minute red spots. A remarkably prolific species; 4 or 5 embryonic shells in successive stages of growth often observed in the oviducts. A jaw is present and the dentition is the same as that of the Amastra species. The tooth formula of this species is $32.1.32 \times 108 = 7,020$. The central tooth is a little wider than usual. (Prof. Gwatkin.)

This shell differs from all its congeners in its strongly biplicate

columella, and the peculiar soft parts of the animal. The typical forms are found in the small valley of Ohia on Molokai. Departing from this locality on either side, modified forms without the biplicate columella are somewhat common.

Laminella depicta, n. sp. Pl. XI, figs. 33, 34, 35.

Shell sinistral, sometimes slightly perforated, rather thin, elongately conical, apex subacute; surface shining, striated with very delicate growth lines; nuclear whorls smooth. Color light yellow or reddish yellow, plain, or marked with numerous black, anastomosing veins; apex almost black in some examples. Whorls 7, faintly margined above, somewhat convex, suture distinctly impressed. Aperture a little oblique, oval, white or pinkish, the outside markings visible within; peristome simple, very thin; columella white, sub-biplicate, torthous, abruptly terminating in a thin lamellar plait.

Length, $15\frac{1}{2}$; diam. $6\frac{1}{2}$ mm.

Habitat, Kamalo, Island of Molokai.

Animal extended in motion shorter than the shell. Mantle very light brown. Foot above and below almost white. Tentacles short, light brown.

This species is allied to A. Alexandri Newc., from the Island of Maui, and to A. Remyi Newc., from the Island of Lanai, but differs from both in the color and habits of the animal.

Section AMASTRA H. & A. Adams.

Amastra pullata, n. sp. Pl. X1, figs. 31, 32.

Shell dextral, imperforate, solid, elongately ovate; surface lusterless, covered with rather close, irregular, growth striæ; the embryonic whorls finely radiately sulcated. Color light brown; covered with a black fugacious epidermis, dense on the last whorl, more sparsely distributed on the upper whorls, worn off in front of the aperture; apex dark brown. Whorls 7, convex; suture well impressed. Aperture oval, a trifle oblique, white within with a purplish tinge; peristome acute, slightly thickened within, edge dark purple; columella purplish white, flexuous, abruptly terminating in a broad, thin, slightly arched lamellar plait.

Length, 23; diam. 11½ mm.

Habitat, Waikolu, Island of Molokai.

Animal extended in motion a trifle longer than the shell. Mantle

almost white with a slate tinge. Foot above and below almost white, the posterior portion and edges densely studded with very minute pink spots. Tentacles short, light slate, with a few spots of the same color on the head above.

All the Amastra species are terrestrial in their habits; their form of dentition is given in the preface to this article. The formula for this species is $28.1.28 \times 99 = 5,645$. (Prof. Gwatkin.)

Unlike most of the Amastra, which generally have dark dingy colored animals, this species has a beautiful, almost white animal. The after portion and edges of the foot under a lens are seen to be closely studded with minute pink spots which give these parts a delicate pink hue.

Amastra umbrosa, n. sp. Pl. X1, figs. 36, 37.

Shell dextral, imperforate, solid, globosely ovate-conic; surface lustreless, covered with close, rather regular growth striæ; the lower whorls spirally malleated; the embryonic whorls finely radiately sulcated. Color white, apex dark chestnut; nearly the whole surface covered with irregular streaks of a black, fugacious epidermis, worn off in front of the aperture. Whorls 6, slightly convex, the last somewhat inflated. Aperture ovate, a little oblique, white within; peristome acute, thickened within, expanded; columella white, flexuous, abruptly terminating in a somewhat thick lamellar plait.

Length, 21; diam. 12½ mm.

Habitat, Kamalo, Island of Molokai.

Animal extended in motion longer than the shell. Mantle dark brown with a margin of lighter shade. Foot light brown, the superior portion and sides studded with large spots of deeper shade. Tentacles short, stout, very dark brown.

The formula of dentition is 28.1.28. The marginals take a peculiar form. (Prof. Gwatkin.)

Amastra rubicunda, n. sp. PL X1, fig. 38.

Shell dextral, imperforate, rather solid, elongately ovate-conic; surface lustreless, striated with irregular growth striae; embryonic whorls smooth. Color reddish, with traces of a deciduous, thin, brown epidermis. Whorls 7, slightly convex; suture well impressed. Aperture elongately oval, a trifle oblique, rather small, purplish red within; peristome simple, thin, margined with dark

purple; columella white with a purple tinge, flexuous, abruptly terminating in a thin, slightly curved lamellar plait.

Length, 19; diam. 9 mm.

Habitat ; Konahuanui Mt., Island of Oahu.

Animal, mantle brown, margin of a deeper shade. Foot brown, the superior portion almost black. The formula of the dentition is 18.10.1.10.18. (II. Suter.)

In form and general appearance this species resembles Amustra variegata Pfr., which inhabits a different station, and is readily distinguished by its less ruddy color, sulcated apex, and essential difference of animal.

Amastra undata, n. sp. Pl. XI, fig. 39,

Shell dextral, imperforate, solid, ovate, spire convexly conical, apex rather acute, base somewhat attenuated; surface lustreless, closely and rather evenly ribbed in the direction of the growth lines, the rib-striæ being slightly interrupted by several coarse, transverse spiral lines, the nuclear whorls finely radiately sulcated. Color light brown and dark chestnut, alternating in irregular longitudinal undulations. Whorls 6, slightly convex; suture moderately impressed. Aperture a trifle oblique, sublunate, rather small, white within; peristome acute, slightly thickened within; columella white flexuous, abruptly terminating in a thin, slightly arched, lamellar plait.

Length, 17; diam. 12 mm.

Habitat: Nuuanu, Island of Oahu.

This species is very rare and local in its distribution. Its principal features are the prominent rib-strike and the beautiful undulating markings of light and dark chestnut brown.

Amastra badia, n. sp. Pl. XI, fig. 40.

Shell dextral, imperforate, rather thin, elongately ovate-conic; surface shining, sculptured with delicate, rather close thread-like rib-striae in the direction of the growth lines; embryonic whorls radiately sulcated. Color dark chestnut-brown with light brown zigzag or undulating lines and markings. Whorls 6½, slightly convex; suture moderately impressed. Aperture oval, a trifle oblique, livid white within, exhibiting the brown color of the exterior; peristome acute, very lightly thickened within; columella white, flexuous, abruptly terminating in a thin, slightly arched lamellar plait.

Length, 20½; diam. 10½ mm.

Habitat, Ewa, Island of Oahn.

The distribution of this species, as far as observed, is quite limited. We do not know of any species approaching it in form or specific characteristics. Its somewhat smooth and polished surface distinguishes it from most of the species of the Amastra section.

Amastra pellucida, n. sp. Pl. XI, figs. 41, 42.

Shell dextral, imperforate, very fragile, thin, translucent, globosely conic, apex rather acute; surface lusterless, sculptured with fine incremental lines, apical whorls smooth. Color light-brown, apex darker; destitute of epidermis. Whorls 5½, somewhat convex; suture moderately impressed. Aperture oval, a trifle oblique, livid-white within; peristome simple, thin; columella white, flexnous, abruptly terminating in a thin lamellar plait.

Length, 121; diam. 8 mm.

Habitat, Waianae Valley, Island of Oahu.

Animal of a uniform brown color; the head above and tentacles of a darker shade. The action of the heart is plainly visible through the thin texture of the shell. When first collected the pulsations were about fifty per minute, growing slower and fainter from day to day until the animal died.

This species is well characterized by its thin pellucid texture, globose form, abbreviated spire, and light brown color.

Amastra breviata, n. sp. Pl. X1, figs. 45, 46.

Shell dextral, very minutely perforated, rather thin, globosely conical, apex rather acute; surface not polished, covered with fine incremental lines, the nuclear whorls smooth. Color corneous-brown, destitute of an epidermis. Whorls 6, slightly convex; suture well impressed. Aperture a trifle oblique, oval, livid-white within, showing the color of the exterior; peristome simple, thin, extremities joined by a thin white or brown callosity; columella white, flexnous, abruptly terminating in a thin lamellar plait.

Length, $12\frac{1}{2}$; diam. $7\frac{1}{2}$ mm.

Habitat, Palolo and Halawa, Island of Oahu.

This shell approaches the preceding species in its form; but may be readily distinguished by its thicker texture and darker color. The habitats are also widely separated and the animals differ. Amastra tenuispira, u. sp. Pl. XI, fig. 51.

Shell dextral, imperforate, solid, acuminately turreted, spire conical, apex subacute; surface lustreless, covered with somewhat rude, irregular incremental striae; the embryonic whorls very finely, radiately sulcated. Color light-brown, upper whorls darker; covered with an earthy brown, fugacious epidermis. Whorls 7, somewhat convex, in some examples slightly margined above; suture well impressed. Aperture oval, oblique, rather small, light-brown within; peristone simple, acute, extremities united with a thin callosity; columella sub-biplicate, light-brown, tortnous, abruptly terminating in an oblique, dentiform plait.

Length, 17; diam. 6½ mm.

Habitat, Kaala Mt., Island of Oahu.

This species is very local in its habitat. Its only congeners are the elongate forms Amastra Hutchinsonii Pse., which inhabits East Mani, and Amastra moesta Newe, from the island of Lanai. The former is remarkable as the only known sinistral species of the Amastra section, and is also distinguished by its invariably white aperture and columella fold. The latter species is characterized by its more obese form and peculiar columella.

Amastra nana, n. sp. Pl. XI, figs. 48, 49.

Shell dextral, imperforate, rather thin, ovately conical, apex subacute; surface lustreless, striated with fine incremental lines, the $2\frac{1}{2}$ embryonic whorls finely, radiately subcated. The color varies from light to dark brown, the basal half of the body whorl sometimes of lighter shade than the upper portion; covered with a black or earthy-brown, fugacious epidermis, often laid on with alternating undulations, or zigzag markings. Whorls 6, somewhat convex; suture well impressed. Aperture oval, a little oblique, white with a purplish tinge; peristome simple, very thin; columella purplish-white, flexnous, abruptly terminating in a thin lamellar plait.

Length, 111; diam. 61 mm.

Habitat, Makawao, Island of Maui.

Animal when extended in motion as long as the shell. Mantle light brown. Foot above and below brown with spots of deeper shade on the sides. Tentacles and front above almost black.

This is one of the smaller of the Amastra forms. It is about the size of Amastra petricolor Newe, from Molokai, and Amastra umbili-

cata Pfr. from Oahu; species possessing entirely different characteristics.

Common, but very local in its distribution, in a belt of forest land about 4,000 feet above sea level.

Amastra antiqua, n. sp. Pl. XI, fig. 47.

Shell fossil, dextral, narrowly but deeply perforated, the perforation penetrating almost to the apex; solid, clongately ovate, apex subacute; surface sculptured with rude, irregular lines of growth, the apical whorls smooth. Color of the living shell unknown. Whorls 6, convex; suture well impressed. Aperture a trifle oblique, sublunate; peristome thickened within, columellar margin adnate, slightly expanded over the umbilicus, extremities somewhat converging and united by a thick parietal callosity; columella flexuous, terminating in a narrow plait.

Length, 20; diam. 12 mm.

Habitat, Ewa, Island of Oahu.

We received this species from Prof. A. B. Lyons, of Oahu College. He reports that he found at Ewa a singular accumulation of these and other fossil land shells, huddled together in one spot in a bed of soft tufa-like material, at an altitude not far above sea level. The existence of living examples of this and the following species now, or within any recent period, is highly improbable.

Amasta vetusta, n. sp. Pl. XI, fig. 50.

Shell fossil, dextral, imperforate, solid, ovately conical, apex rather acute; surface sculptured with somewhat regular, close rib-striæ in the direction of the growth lines, with a few faint cross lines; the embryonic whorls radiately sulcated. Color of living shell unknown. Whorls $6\frac{1}{2}$, very slightly convex; suture lightly impressed. Aperture sinuately oval, a little oblique; peristome flatly blunt, thickened on the inner edge, margins united with a thick callosity; columella flexuous, abruptly terminating in a small, thin plait.

Length, 13; diam. 7½ mm.

Habitat, near Honolulu, Island of Oahu.

This species was also discovered by Prof. Lyons. It occurs near the base of Punchbowl Hill, at an altitude of twenty or thirty feet above sea level, in a conglomerate of volcanic tufa and sand cemented together with carbonate of lime. Prof. Lyons thinks the shells must have lived near the spot where they are now found embedded in the rock, as there is no satisfactory way to account for their transportation from any distance. If so, the conditions of climate when the shells flourished in that locality, must have been quite different from those of the present time.

Amastra cyclostoma, n. sp. Pl. X1, fig. 53.

Shell dextral, narrowly but deeply perforated, the perforation penetrating to the apex, somewhat solid, oblately globular with a short conical spire, apex acute; surface lustreless, sculptured with close, obliquely descending, flexuous growth lines, which become concentric around the nubilicus; the embryonic whorls smooth or with delicate, radiating sulcations. Color brown, darker on the spire. Whorls 6, the upper ones rather flat, rapidly increasing; the last one large, forming the greater part of the shell, strongly angled at the periphery, the angle becoming almost obsolete towards the aperthre, deflexed in front a trifle below the carina, surface above the angle flat, slightly convex towards the aperture, and rounded below the angle; suture well impressed. Aperture very oblique, simuately circular, a small segment cut off by the penultimate whorl, lividwhite within, exhibiting the exterior coloring through its substance; peristome rather obtuse, slightly thickened within, unreflected, extremities slightly converging and united by a very thin callosity; columella livid-white, broad and flat, terminating in a slight, flexuous plait.

Altitude, 15; diam. 18 mm.

Habitat, Makaweli, Island of Kanai.

Animal when extended in motion .95 inch in length; posterior portion of foot tapering and very short, front portion long; head elongated, ocular and labial tentacles widely separated. Mantle dingy-white with streaks of black. Foot very light brown, superior portion and sides thickly studded with regular, dark brown granulations. Tentacles long, dark brown.

This species belongs to the same group as *Amastra sphærica* Pse, and *Amastra heliciformis* Ane., but may be readily distinguished from both by its much larger size and more inflated body whorl.

Amastra Knudsenii, n. sp. Pl. X1, figs. 43, 44.

Shell dextral, imperforate, solid, elongately ovate, spire conical, apex subscute; surface lustreless, coarsely and irregularly wrinkled by growth strice; embryonic whorls very finely radiately sulcated.

Color very dark brown, tending to a lighter shade on the clevated portions of the lower whorl. Whorls 7, the three lower ones strongly angulated a little below the suture, the last one with a cord-like keel at the periphery and numerous coarse cross striæ above and below the periphery; suture well impressed. Aperture oblique, elongately oval, dark purple inside with a satin-like lustre; peristome acute, not thickened within; columella terminating in a long, narrow, tlexuous, pearly-white plait.

Length 33; diam. 17 mm.

Habitat: Halemann, Island of Kauai.

Both this species and Amastra Kanaicusis Newe, are characterized by the long, flexuous thread-like columellar plait which is peculiar to the genus Carclia of Kanai. Examination of the animals may prove them both aberrant forms of that genus.

The species is very rare. We dedicate it to Mr. A. Knudsen, the young naturalist who discovered it. He writes that it is of very limited distribution, being found far up the mountain only in an isolated tract of wood land which escaped the forest fires of twenty years ago. In three days' diligent search he found only twelve living examples.

EXPLANATION OF PLATES.

The figured types are, with the exceptions noted below, in the collection of the Academy of Natural Sciences, bearing the numbers quoted in parenthesis.

PLATE X

FIGURES.

Figs. 1, 2.	Achatinella multizonata Baldwin	(65,703)
" 3, 4.	Achatinella Juddii Baldwin	(65,709)
" 5, 6 .	Achatinella Ernestina Baldwin	(65,706)
· 7, 8.	Achatinella luteostoma Baldwin	(65, 704, 65, 705)
9.	Achatinella Lyonsiana Baldwin	(65,693)
·· 10.	Achatinella Lyonsiana var.	(coll. Baldwin)
·· 11.	Achatinella Lyonsiana var.	(65,694)
·· 12, 13	. Achatinella Lymaniana Baldwin	(coll. Baldwin)
" 14.	Achatínella vespertina Baldwin	(65,699)
·· 15.	Achatinella Cookei Baldwin	(65,692)

		_
Figur	ES.	
4 6	16. Achatinella Anceyana Baldwin	(65,707)
4.4	17, 18. Achatinella Dolei Baldwin	(65,690)
4 4	19. — Achatinella nivea Baldwin	(65,691)
4.4	20. Achatinella Horneri Baldwin	(65,702)
4.4	21. Achatinella Horneri var.	(65, 700)
4.4	22. Achatinella Horneri var.	(65,701)
"	23. Achatinella mucida Baldwin	(65,708)
4.6	24. Achatinella Hawaiiensis Baldwin	(65,695)
	25. Achatinella Hawaiiensis var.	(65,696)
4.4	26. Achatinella Hawaiiensis var.	(65,698)
٤ ،	27. Achatinella Theodorei Baldwin	(65,710)
' :	28, 29. Achatinella canaliculata Baldwin	(65,713)
	PLATE XI.	
Figur		(05.510)
		(65,712)
	31, 32. Amastra pullata Baldwin	(65,715)
	33, 34, 35. Laminella depicta Baldwin	(65,711)
	36, 37. Amastra umbrosa Baldwin	(65,714)
	38. Amastra rubicunda Baldwin	(65,719)
	39. Amastra undata Baldwin	(65,722)
	40. Amastra badia Baldwin	(coll. Baldwin)
	41, 42. Amastra pellucida Baldwin	(65.721)
	43, 44. Amastra Knndseni Baldwin	(65,725)
	45, 46. Amastra breviata Baldwin	(65,723)
	47. Amastra antiqua Baldwin	(65,716)
	48, 49. Amastra nana Baldwin	(65,718)
	50. Amastra vetusta Baldwin	(65,717)
4.4	51. Amustra tenuispira Baldwin	(65,720)
"	•	ichidian tooth with
	two adjacent lateral teeth.	
4.6	53. Amastra cyclostoma Baldwin	(65,724)
4.6	54. Amastra rubicunda Baldwin	jaw.

caustic potash.

'' 56. Amastra rubicunda Baldwin. Rachidian teeth, with 1st, 2d and 10th lateral teeth, and marginals 14, 25 and 28.

65. Achatinella Dolei Baldwin, a chitinous membrane,

and b radula, as obtained after treatment with

OBSERVATIONS ON THE DENTITION OF ACHATINELLIDÆ.

BY H. M. GWATKIN AND HENRY SUTER, WITH PREFATORY NOTE
BY H. A. PILSBRY.

The dentition of the Achatinellidae has already been investigated by Heynemann¹ and by W. G. Binney. The latter author, in co-operation with Thomas Bland,² has published several papers upon the subject, and to him is due the credit of discovering that within the group commonly known as Achatinella, two extremely different types of dentition exist.

The first, including Achatinella s. str., Partulina and Tornatellina is characterized by an excessively delicate jaw (which is completely lost in potash preparations), and teeth arranged en chevron, in very oblique transverse rows, all of the peculiar form shown in Plate XI, fig. 52, and found also in Athorocophorus, etc. The shells of this group are glossy or brilliant, and the animal is arboreal.

The second type is seen in the groups Amastra, Labiella, Newcombia, Laminella and Leptachatina. Here the jaw is stronger, arched, and smooth or striate. The teeth are arranged in nearly straight transverse rows, and are of the type found in Achatina and Rumina, differing from the teeth of Helicidæ in the narrowness of the rhachidian row (see Pl. XI, fig. 56). The shell is dull in the majority of the species of this group, and the animal is in most cases terrestrial in habit.

Allied to the last in dentition, but distinct in its strongly ribbed jaw, is the genus *Carelia*, which thus constitutes a third primary group of Achatinellidae.

These three groups are, there can be no reasonable doubt, of generic rank, and will bear the following names:

1. Genus Achatinella Swainson, 1828. Contains the sectional divisions mentioned above, with some others. Of this generic term, *Helieter* of Pease and Fischer is a synonym. There is no reason-

Malak, Bl., 1869. A, bulimoides,
 Annals of the Lyceum of Nat. Hist of New York, X, p. 331, 1873; Ibid. XI, p. 190; Annals of the N. Y. Acad. Sciences, HI, pp. 96, 103.

able excuse for reviving Férnssac's term Helicteres, for it was not intended as a generic or sub-generic name by Férussac, and is improper in form. Its use would open the door to an endless series of vagaries in nomenclature, as any one who examines Férussac's original publication may see.

- 2. Genus Leptachatina Gould, 1848. Contains Amastra, Newcombia, etc.
 - 3. Genns Carella H. and A. Ad., 1855.

The relationships of these genera and their subgenera will probably be decided by a study of their genitalia, which the writer hopes to undertake later; and these data will also aid in deciding whether the Achatinellida constitute a separate family, or are merely a division of Achatinida.

The following notes materially increase the list of species of which the dentition is known, and tend to strengthen the views advanced by Binney in the publications noticed above.

THE DENTITION OF THE ACHATINELLE. By H. M. GWATKIN.

Molluscous radulæ are in general fairly uniform in the species of a genus, and form a very trustworthy character. The chief anomalies are in a few families like the Buccinidæ, where the individual variation is greater than the specific, and in a few species where radulæ of two or more types are found, like Phasianella and Calliostoma among the marine genera, Billimulus and Uylindrella among the terrestrial.

Achatinella is a conspicuous instance of the latter class. We find in it two well-marked and very distinct types of radula, viz.:

(a). Jaw missing, radula broad, oblong, teeth very numerous, en cherron (rows sloping obliquely backward). Centrals (if present), laterals and marginals, all of the same type: Base narrow, head rather broad, with four, five, six or seven small tentacles (exactly as in Janella and Tornatellina and the marginals only of Succinea).

To this section belong:

```
Achatinetta *nivea Bald,
```

A. *Mighelsiana Pfr.

A. Anecyana Bald.

A. "bella Rve.

^{.1. *}canaticutata Bald.

A. cinnamomea Pfr.

A. Dwightii Newe,

A. churnea Gul.

A. Mawaiiensis Bald. Formula: 123-125 x 120=30,120

A. Horneri Bald.

A. marmorata Gld.

A. Natti Bald, and Hartm.

A. perdix Rve.

A. proxima Pse.

A. *pulcherrima Swains.

A. Ralfieldii Newe.

A. rhodoraphe Sm.

A, sulcata Pfr,

A. *tessellata Newe.

A. *rirgulata Migh.

Auriculella brunnea Smith.

All these are practically indistinguishable, except that those marked with an asterisk seem to have a central tooth.

(b). Jaw arcuate, strong, not ribbed. Radula oblong, not wide. Teeth quadrate, in nearly straight rows. Centrals small, narrow, sometimes faintly tricuspid; laterals larger, bicuspid; marginals bicuspid or multicuspid as in *Helix*.

To this section belong:

Here again, though there are small differences in the number of teeth, the varieties of shape are very trifling. The central tooth of A. helvina is a little wider than usual, and the marginals of A. umbrosa take a peculiar form; but neither of these variations seems important.

On the Dentition of some new Species of Helicter. By Henry Suter.

Some time ago Mr. D. D. Baldwin kindly sent me the animals of some species of *Helicter* for examination of their dentition, and I herewith give a short report.

Helicter (Apex) Cookei Baldwin.

Helicter (Bulimella) Lyonsiana Baldwin.

Helicter (Partulina) Dolei Baldwin

These three species perfectly agree in the peculiarity of their dentition. There is no jaw, only a chitinous, transparent membrane Pl. XI, fig. 55, a, covering the lips. The radula, Pl. XI, fig. 55, b, forms a tube, compressed sidewise, with numerous folds; part of it is bent backward anteriorly, forming a collar. The teeth of the radula Pl. XI, fig. 52, ≈ 1 \approx , form oblique rows at an angle of about 80°. The rhachidian tooth is long and slender, with a small reflection and two minute cutting points in *H. Lyonsiana*, no reflection could be seen in the two other species. The laterals and marginals are all alike, the denticles varying in number from five to six, in the last marginals from four to two; these teeth very much resemble the marginals of *Succinca*. The dentition is the same in

all the three species, though they belong to different sections of *Helieter*, all of which are arboreal.

Helicter (Amastra) rubicunda Baldwin.

Helicter (Amastra), n. sp.

These two species, belonging to the same section; differ very much in dentition from the foregoing species. The jaw, Pl. XI, fig. 54, is solid, dark brown, horse-shoe-shaped, and beautifully finely striated vertically. The radula is tongue-shaped, the teeth arranged in almost straight transverse rows, and they are very much the same in both species, varying only in their number. Thus Amastra rubicanda has the formula 18.10.1.10.18 and Amastra n. sp. 22.12.1.12.22. It is hardly necessary to give a description of the radula, fig. 56, showing the most characteristic teeth of A. rubicanda. It may, however, be mentioned that the rhachidian and the laterals resemble somewhat those of Achatina, but the marginals are pectinate. The species of Amastra are not arboreal, but live on the earth.

Christchureh, New Zealand, August 8, 1894.

NOTES ON THE VARYING HARES OF WASHINGTON AND BRITISH COLUMBIA WITH DESCRIPTION OF A NEW SUB-SPECIES.

BY SAMUEL N. RHOADS.

In the determination of the relationships of the Varying Hare. Lepus americanus, of interior British Columbia it became necessary to handle a larger number of specimens of this group from west of the Rocky Mountains than has hitherto been available for study. This material includes typical specimens of L. washingtoni from near Puget Sound, four winter skins and ten skulls from near the Sucqualmic Pass, Washington, and four skins and six skulls from Hope, B. C., kindly loaned me by Mr. Outram Bangs. It is to be regretted that summer specimens of the Cascade Mountain form from Washington were not available as it is impossible to establish their relations to typical washingtoni in any other way. On this account these notes may be considered as merely preliminary to a more thorough investigation of material now being collected in these regions.

A comparison of a large series of skulls from the Cascades and lowlands of Washington convinces me that washingtoni is specifically distinct from americanus and it is probable that the form of washingtoni found in the higher Cascades is a well-marked race. The cranial characters, taken from average adult skulls from Maine and Puget Sound, which separate americanus and washingtoni, may be thus stated.

L, americanus

Postorbital processes wide, and flaring their internal posterior margins curved outwardly, their points directed outwardly and widely separated from frontal bones. Supraorbital processes of frontals strongly developed into a spur directed outwardly forward and forming, with the postorbital process—an anvil-shaped promontory on each side the frontals.

Incisive foramina, together forming a regular isosceles triangle the double crenate base being

L. washingtoni

Postorbital processes slender, the posterior margins straight or incurved, their points directed within the lateral sutures of the frontals, and in older specimens nearly touching them. Supraorbital margins of frontals serrate, sometimes with a single rounded notch.

Incisive foramina jointly forming a hastate figure with rounded apex and basally narrower than at its median diameter. Greatest triturating width of molars 4.2 mm; basilar jength of skull

L. americanus.

the widest part of their expansion, and the apex acutely pointed. Greatest triturating width of molars 5 mm; basilar length of skull 58; zygomatic width 37; greatest onter distance between alvolar walls of right and left maxillaries 24.5.

L. washingtoni.

56; zygomatic width 37; greatest distance between outer alveoli of right and left maxillaries 20.7.

It will be seen that the molar and incisor dentition of washingtoni is relatively much weaker than in skulls of americanus of the same size, with a corresponding narrowing of the palatal and rostral area and a corresponding change in the shape of the incisive foramina, the constancy of which, coupled with the peculiarity of the frontal process, is to my mind quite sufficient for a specific separation of the Pacific and Atlantic coast representatives of this group.

The following diagnosis is of a hare whose cranial characters are distinctly the same as those of skulls of americanus from Maine:

Lepus americanus columbiensis sub sp. nov. Type, ad ♀, No. 462, Col. of S. N. Rhoads, Vernon. B. Columbia. Col. by S. N. Rhoads, July 29, 1892

Description. Size of average L. americanus. Summer pelage, above, light tawny gray, blackish on rump, tail and anterior border terminal of cars; anterior base of ears, crown, checks, upper fore leg sides of hams and upper surfaces of feet light rusty, soles of feet sooty. Inner fore and hind legs, lower head, lips, breast, fore part of abdomen and spot in forehead, white. Lower neck like back. Lower abdomen and tail bluish gray, suffused with rusty. Fur of back with basal half plumbeous, median fourth light rusty, terminal fourth black, a few of the hairs wholly black and many with minute black tip, and proportionally wider rusty median zone.

Measurements. Total length 465 mm.; tail vertebra 43; hind foot 140; ear (inner anterior border of dry skin), 72. Skull: total length (occipito-masal), 79; basilar length, 62; length of masals, 32.5; posterior interorbital constriction, 10.2; zygomatic expansion, 38; greatest length of mandible, 58; greatest width of same, 35.5.

This strongly marked race of the Varying Hare is represented by the type and another adult female taken by me in June on the Caribou Road, between Ashcroft and Clinton, B. C. It represents the faunal peculiarities of the arid interior basin of southern British Columbia, and may at once be distinguished from any of the variations of americanus east of the Rocky Mountains by its grayness and almost total lack of rafons above. From the Rocky Mountain and east Cascade form which, for present purposes, may be called bairdi, the color of the feet is a distinguishing character, while, as compared with washingtoni, the differences in color and size are obvious enough to need no comment.

DISTRIBUTION OF THE AMERICAN BISON IN PENNSYLVANIA, WITH REMARKS ON A NEW FOSSIL SPECIES.

BY SAMUEL N. RHOADS.

Pennsylvania enjoys the distinction of being the scene of the most easterly range of the buffalo, Bison bison, in North America. J. A. Allen, whose excellent memoir on the American Bisons furnishes the best data on this subject, has conclusively proved its existence up to the beginning of this century as far east as Buflalo Valley, near Lewisburg, in Union County. The last buffalo killed in that region was shot by Col. John Kelly, "about 1790 or 1800," on the McClister farm adjoining his own, and situate in Kelly township, about five miles from Lewisburg. Col. Kelly stated that an old Indian named Logan informed him of the former abundance of buffaloes in this valley. In the map of its distribution, Dr. Allen practically limits the range of the buffalo in the Keystone State to the country drained by the Alleghany and Monongahela rivers, which includes the region west of the Alleghany ridge on the south, and on the north, from a point in Clearfield county to the eastern shore of Lake Erie, westward. The movement east of this area is supposed to have been limited to the mountain passes extending along the west branch of the Susquehauna, to the forks below Lewisburg.

Prof. Baird mentions, in the Patent Office Report of 1851, the existence of bones of this species in Pennsylvania caves and alluvial deposits. Dr. Allen took the pains to search for the reported remains taken by Prof. Baird in caves near Carlisle, but was unable to find them, and on inquiry the Professor wrote Dr. Allen that a re-examination would be necessary in order to determine whether they are of the bison, and if so of which species. The uncertainty of the matter justly led Dr. Allen to ignore it and make the Lewisburg record stand as the most easterly anthenticated one for North America. In 1873 Dr. Joseph Leidy described and figured the

¹ Contrib. Ext. Vert. Fauna. Washington Terr., p. 255, pl. XXVIII.

second upper molar of a bison found at Pittston, Luzerne Co., Pennsylvania, in association with the remains of the mastodon and fossil This he identified as belonging to the extinct Bison latifrons. Dr. Allen contends that this tooth not only lacks the accessory column characteristic of the genus Bison but "it is in any case too small for a tooth of Bison latifrons," and thinks it "undoubtedly referable to the extinct mask-ox." Having examined the specimen in question and compared it with corresponding teeth of Bison-bison and the types of extinct muskox in the museum of the Academy of Natural Sciences of Philadelphia I find that this Pittston specimen is very much worn, the triturating surface having reached to the alveolar base of the enamel on the anterior and pos-The roots of the tooth are intact, and comparison with a corresponding molar removed from the jaw of an adult Bison bison from Utah shows that the Pittston specimen is not materially larger than the one from Utah. Owing to the wearing of these molar teeth their triturating surface changes from an oblong, twice as long as wide, to a nearly square figure of nearly twice the triturating area seen in the teeth of a younger adult animal of same size. Dr. Leidy's oversight of this fact was probably the reason for his identification of the tooth as that of Bison latifrons, to which species, it may be remarked, he had referred larger specimens of the smaller B. antiquus.

In this respect Dr. Allen's position is sound; the tooth is too small to belong to *latifrons*.

On the other hand it is impossible that the tooth belongs to the extinct musk-ox, the corresponding molar in that animal being nearly twice as large in the type specimens preserved in the Museum of the Academy. The accessory cusp of the molars of Ovibos carifrons is even more prominent than in Bison, so that the lack of this cusp in the Pittston specimen as effectually removes it from one genus as from the other, and I am inclined to consider the oval median islet in the specimen as representing an abnormal displacement of the accessory cusp of the genus Bison. If this is granted the other characters indicate it to belong to Bison bison.

Of interest in this connection are the first and third lower molars of an adult bison, evidently from the same individual, which were found in the collection of the Academy. These are mounted together

¹ The American Bisons, p. 12.

on a card with the name "Bison Americanus DeKay, Lazerne Co., Pa." Accompanying them is a small card in Dr. Leidy's writing, which reads: "With the fossil teeth from Luzerne Co., but apparently more recent. Bison Americanus." I have compared these with specimens of the recent animal and find them to be specifically identical.

Waiving the question of the real status of the tooth figured by Leidy from this locality, we may safely rest the castward extension of the habitat of *Bison bison* from Lewisburg sixty miles along the north branch of the Susquehanna on the two lower molars.

In the report of the Pennsylvania Geological Survey for 1887, Dr. Leidy, in a paper on limestone cave fossils of the State, makes the following statement in relation to certain bones found in Hartman's cave, Monroe County:-"With the remains of existing animals are those of a few species which no longer live in Pennsylvania * represented by a few jaw fragments and teeth of the woodland reindeer, Rangifer caribon, and a lower jaw fragment with the last molar tooth of the bison, B. Americanus." This jaw fragment and its accompanying tooth are in the collection of the Academy. They belonged to a full grown animal in its early prime. The crown of the tooth has apparently been charred and crumbled by fire in the same manner as other bones from this cave which surrounded and lay within the site of an ancient fire place in the superficial layers of the cave floor. The mandible, which is about four inches long and two inches wide and contains the alveoli of the three true molars, is unburnt and is apparently of the same recent age as the remains of the fox, wolf and deer associated therewith. hesitation in considering Dr. Leidy's identification correct, and from the character of the ethnological remains found in the same cave and the appearance of the bone itself, would judge it had formed part of the feast of a Delaware Indian in comparatively recent times. This record extends the wanderings of Bison bison to the Delaware Valley.

There is in the Academy's collection the basal portion of a horn-core of a fossil bison taken from a closed limestone crevice in Dur-bam cave on the bank of the Delaware near Riegelsville, Bucks County. This specimen is of evident antiquity and apparently belongs to the left side of the skull, having attached to the core a fragment of the frontal bone, two and one-half inches square. The core

portion is five inches long superiorly and presents an unbroken upper surface three inches wide at base. The greater portion of the posterior surface at the base is also intact but the anterior and inferior surfaces have been destroyed.

The greatest vertical diameter of the core may be approximated at three and one-half inches, the horizontal being slightly less. From the disposition of the deep longitudinal grooves on its uninjured surface this core was probably eight or ten inches long.

These measurements indicate an animal much larger than the largest existing bison in America and approximate the size of the smaller extinct bison, Bison antiquus of Leidy and Allen. A remarkable character of the Durham cave specimen is found in its curvature and the relative position to the frontal plate. The superior longitudinal profile of the core is regularly convex throughout, forming the arc of a circle whose radius is about twelve inches; the posterior profile viewed from above is slightly concave, the anterior is broken, but the direction of the grooves show it to have been convex. The superior frontal arch viewed from behind is slightly depressed from the base of core towards the median line of the skull, but at a distance of one and one-half inches it rises to a point which would touch the continued are of the superior profile of the core. The superior base surface of the core is very flat, describing in a breadth of three inches when viewed along a line at right angles to the skull, a regular arc whose radius is six inches. The line of division between the base of core and frontal bone lacks in a remarkable degree the osseous rugosity and prominence seen in the other members of this genus. It this core belongs to the left side of the skull, it very closely resembles the style of horn seen in Bubalus buffelus (Blum.) in which the drop of the horn is uniformly downward and backward from base to apex, the skull and horn cores forming, when viewed from behind, a regular, obtusely parabolic arch. Should it prove, however, that the specimen belongs to the right side, the drop is a forward one. There is a suggestion of the genus Ovibos in the flatness and downward growth of this horn, but a comparison of it with O. moschatus, O. carifrons, and O. bombifrons shows a radical difference. From moschatus it is at once distinguishable by its narrowness and smoothness at base of core, by its greater convexity and by the width of intercorneal diameter of frontal bones; from cavifrons by the lack

of any marked depression of the intercorneal plate; from bombifrons by its much greater size and by the flatness of horn core at superior base, which, in bombifrons, is highly arched as in Bison bison. The horn is also less abruptly depressed than in bombifrons, in this character being intermediate between the lop horned type of Oribos and the erect type of bison, B. patifrons being in turn an intermediate type between the Durham cave specimen and B. antiquus which forms the last step toward the now existing B. bison, the apical portion of whose horn cores is vertical when the skull is poised at the normal facial angle of forty-five degrees. The striking peculiarities of this fossil appear to me sufficient to warrant a new specific name. I would propose BISON APPALACHICOLUS Sp. nov., Type, No. 29, Col. Acad. Nat. Sciences, Phila., Durham Cave, near Riegelsvelle. Bucks Co., Pa. Postpliocene.

Regarding the question of the existence of *B. bison* in the valleys of eastern Pennsylvania since the advent of the white man in America, it is probable that it had been effectually driven from the Delaware Valley long before that date.

Indeed, from the scarcity of its remains and the absence of reliable tradition of its presence in this locality, it is unlikely that this species was ever more than a struggler in the regions east of the Susquehanna River drainage. It is not unlikely that the Carlisle cave specimens will be found to belong to the same species, as originally identified by Prof. Baird.

MAY 7.

The President, General Isaac J. Wistar, in the Chair, Thirty-one persons present.

May 14.

The President, GENERAL ISAAC J. WISTAR, in the Chair.

Thirty-five persons present.

The death of Eckley B. Coxe, a member, was announced.

Dr. Vickers Oberholtzer read a paper on the geology of the Island of (Eland. (No abstract).

May 21.

The President, GENERAL ISAAC J. WISTAR, in the Chair.

Fifty-five persons present.

The death of Henry John Carter, of London, Eng., a correspondent, was announced.

The following papers were presented for publication:

"The Extinction of Species," By Charles Morris.

"Synopsis of the Stizini of Boreal America." By Wm. J. Fox.

"Protoptychus Hatcheri, a New Rodent from the Uinta Eocene." By Wm. B. Scott.

"The Jelly-like Secretion of the Fruit of Peltandra undulata." By Ida A. Keller.

May 28.

The President, General Isaac J. Wistar, in the Chair. Thirty-one persons present. A memoir of John Howard Redfield, by Thomas Meehan, was presented for publication.

Wen, J. Gillespie, M.D. and H. G. Griffith, M.D., were elected members.

The following were ordered to be printed:

THE PRIORITY OF THE NAMES CALLISTE, AGLAIA AND CALOSPIZA AND THEIR USE IN ORNITHOLOGY.

BY WITMER STONE.

Although the name Calliste has long been in general use for a large genus of South American tanagers, a careful examination into its history seems to show that it is untenable in this connection and that we must adopt in its stead the name Calospiza proposed by G. R. Gray in 1840.

The birds which constitute this genus were separated from the old genus *Tanagra* almost simultaneously by two anthors, Boie proposing for them the name *Calliste* (1sis, 1826, p. 974) and Swainson the name *Aglaia* (Zool, Jour. iii, 1827, p. 347).

In 1840 G. R. Gray established another name for the same groups: Calospiza, (List of Genera of Birds, p. 44) stating that both the previous names were preoccupied by Callistus Bonelli, 1813, in Coleoptera and Aglaea Loureiro, 1780, in Botany. Cabanis adopted Gray's name emending it into Callospiza but subsequent writers have continued to use Calliste though several of them have subdivided the genus and proposed several additional names for their groups which are generally considered as synonyms. However we may regard the reasons which influenced Gray in proposing the name Calospiza there is certainly no question but that there are other facts in the case which compel us to adopt his name.

Some time ago Mr. T. S. Palmer called my attention to the fact that the name *Callista* had been proposed by Poli in 1791, for a genus of mollusks and asked me to examine the reference in Poli's work to which he had not access.

With the assistance of Prof. H. A. Pilsbry, Conservator of the Conchological Section of the Academy, I have carefully studied the history of this name. It was based by Poli (Testacea utriusque Sicilia, Vol. 1, Introduction, p. 30) upon the animals of several species of *Venus*, *Mactra*, etc., and was subsequently restricted by Moerck who fixed *Venus chione* as the type. Subsequent conchologists have used the name in a variety of ways but according to the

present rules of nomenclature it seems that it must be adopted for the genus now known as *Cytherea* and in any case it precludes the use of *Calliste* in ornithology.

As regards Aglaia, while its previous use in botany does not, according to our present canons of nomenclature, preclude its use in ornithology, I find, nevertheless, that it is equally as untenable as Calliste.

In 1804 Renier (Prospetto della Classe dei Vermi, p. 16) proposed Aglaja for a genus of mollusks now generally known as *Doridium*, but for which Aglaia must be revived as recently pointed out by Prof. Pilsbry.

In 1825 Escholtz proposed Aglaia for a genus of Siphonophora, and as these authors both antedate Swainson's publication, the name, of course, cannot be used in ornithology.

Subsequently Aglaia has been proposed in 1850, by Albers, for another genus of mollusks and in 1869, by Brady, for a genus of crustacea, in both of which connections it is obviously untenable.

In view of these facts ornithologists will, I think, be compelled to adopt Gray's name for the genus of tanagers, the synonymy of which will stand as follows:

CALOSPIZA G. R. Gray 1840.

List of Genera of Birds, p. 44, type C. tricolor (Gm.).

1826. Calliste Boie, Isis, p. 974 (nec Callista Poli, 1791).

1827. Aglaia Swain., Zool. Jour. iii, p. 347 (nec Aglaja Renier, 1804).

1850. Callispiza Caban., Mus. Hein., p. 26.

1850. Gyrola Reichenb., Av. Syst. Nat., Ixxvii.

1851. *Tatao* Bonap., C. R., xxxii, p. 80.

1851. Callospiza Bonap., C. R., xxxii, p. 80.

1851. Chrysothraupis Bonap., Rev. Zool., p. 142.

1851. Lxothraupis Bonap., Rev. Zool., p. 143.

1851. Chalcothraupis Bonap., Rev. Zool., p. 144,

1851. Eusehemon Sel., Contr. Ornith., p. 95.

1851. Enprepiste Scl., Contr. Ornith., 95.

THE EXTINCTION OF SPECIES.

BY CHARLES MORRIS.

The story of the disappearance of species of animals and plants during the geological period, and their replacement by new species, is much too obscure to attempt to solve except to a very partial extent. Since life began upon the earth the process of extinction has been seemingly incessant, and still continues so. Man being perhaps the most efficient of all the many agents that have taken part in this process. As a rule, the extinction of forms would appear to have been gradual, and the simultaneous sweeping out of great numbers of species, which is claimed occasionally to have taken place, is open to question, from our lack of knowledge of the length of time really involved. There are, however, two instances in which such an extinction of numerous species within a comparatively brief interval appears certainly to have taken place, and it is these which I propose particularly to consider. These are the apparently sudden disappearance of great numbers of giant reptilian forms at the close of the Cretaceous epoch, and their replacement in the early Tertiary by numerous large mammals; and the similar sudden disappearance of a considerable number of large mammals in the Post-pliocene or the early Recent period, including the mammoth, the American horse, the giant sloths, etc. Although no other than general causes can be adduced for extinction as a whole, it may be that some particular causes can be suggested in connection with these two special instances.

As an important preliminary to this investigation, some consideration of the general causes of the disappearance of species is desirable. In the first place it is improbable that many, if any, species have ceased to exist in consequence of the direct assaults of other animals, except in the case of Man's destructive agency. A species, whose individuals are numbered by millions and whose range is ordinarily very extended, is not easily to be disposed of. Animal hostility, even when unrelenting and effective, is never governed by a fixed purpose of destruction. Its aims are minor and individual; food,

not destruction, being its purpose. The only animals which act largely together in the work of destruction are the ants, yet with all their intelligent combination for this purpose it is almost certain that no species of insect owes its extinction to ant aggression. Among existing animals there are certain carnivorous fishes whose destruction of other, helpless species is annually enormous, yet these depleted species far from disappearing, return each year in vast multitudes to their feeding grounds. So far as existing evidence goes, then, it seems probable that hostile aggression, while it may have occasionally been an indirect, has rarely been the direct cause of the extinction of species.

It is equally doubtful if extinction has been due, as a general rule, to lack of suitable food. This may have been the case with certain invertebrates adapted to very narrow food conditions, and with some highly specialized vertebrates, confined to a transitory condition of the food-supply. But ordinarily the food-supply, at least of vertebrates, is wide-spread and persistent, while most of the higher animals have some power of variation in this respect, and can adapt themselves to new kinds of food. It would seem most probable, on the whole, that extinction of species has been generally due to indirect rather than to direct influences. Species of animals and plants have rarely, if ever, disappeared through their destruction by other species as food, and rarely through a natural insufficiency of food. Most probably the usual causes of destruction have been adverse conditions of nature, and the competition of other species in the struggle for food.

Nature undoubtedly has been active in this work, her adverse influences being violent and wide-spread; storms, sudden and severe changes in temperature, long-continued floods, extensive droughts, and occasionally highly destructive volcanic or other convulsions. To such influences entire species may in some instances have succumbed, particularly where the adverse conditions were of long continuance, while other species may have been so greatly reduced in numbers and energy as to become incapable of sustaining themselves against the competition of more vigorous rivals. Among recent instances of this kind may be classed the destruction of large numbers of cattle and other domestic animals on the western plains in winters of great severity and deep snow-fall. This destruction takes place despite all the efforts of Man to prevent it, and would be

much greater but for human aid. On the other hand it must be said that these animals have been removed from their native habitat, and that their special exposure to danger is a result of Man's interference with nature's adaptations.

Organic competition takes various forms. An indirect struggle between species is constantly going on. The food supply is in every case limited, and is the object of an increasing contest between the individuals of a species and separate species, in which the most vigorous individuals or the best adapted species are likely to win. In this contest size and strength of a species are rarely assurance of success. Size may be detrimental, as necessitating more food, while strength is of little avail where the contestants are not directly pitted against each other. The mastodon, for example, needing great quantities of herbage for its food supply, might, in cases of severe drought, succumb to the food competition of the rabbit, or some still more insignificant creature, which, spreading in vast numbers over the country, devoured the sparse herbage and left its huge competitor to starve. An army of locusts has more than once brought great numbers of men to the verge of starvation, despite Man's intelligent and combined resistance. The potato bug is capable of depriving a nation of its food, and a blighting fungus may destroy the crop upon which a whole people relies. It needs all Man's care and prevision to prevent insect foes from destroying his food supply. The lower mammalia have no modes of defence against such assaults and no power of providing granaries of food against times of need. Thus hosts of herbivora may have frequently perished in consequence of an insect assault upon their food; and numerous carnivora, thus deprived of their food, may have similarly perished. Yet on the other hand, the lower plant-eating mammalia are much less exposed than Man to this special danger, from the fact that few of them feed, like him, on fruits and seeds, their general food supply being the abundant grasses, and the leaves and twigs of trees, a supply which is much less likely to fail.

An adverse influence, of the nature of direct assault, and one which at times may have been enormously destructive, remains to be mentioned. This is the aggressive action of the minute organisms known as bacteria, of which the disease-producing species have at times proved the most dangerous of all the known enemies of Man. At present, however, the indications are that they are much less

destructive to the lower animals than to Man, the difference being due to difference of life habits. Though bacteria and other disease-producing agents may at times in the past have attacked species of animals destructively, it is probable that they have played but a minor part in the extinction of species.

There is still another interesting natural condition to consider in our review of the general causes of the extinction of species. One tendency, which has particularly manifested itself in herbivorous animals, has frequently led directly to their destruction. This is the tendency to increase in size through the double influence of abundance of food and little waste of tissue through exertion. In the sluggish grass-eaters, dwelling on plains covered with rich herbage, or leaf and twig eaters in tropical forests, the muritive agencies are in excess of those of waste, and these animals seem always to have tended to an increase in size, until those of least exertion and greatest powers of obtaining food became enormous in dimensions. An example of the same kind among the carnivora is the Greenland whale, which, while feeding on minute forms, obtains them in enormous quantities with little muscular exertion, and has in consequence become of extraordinary dimensions.

In the case of the herbivora this increase in size has exposed them to increasing danger of starvation in cases of great drought, and from the food competition of smaller but more numerous animals, and many species may have became extinct through this cause. It is probable that a struggle has long gone on between the two organic tendencies—on the one hand to increase in bulk; on the other to increase in activity—the victory finally falling to the smaller, more active, and more mentally energetic forms, through their ability to survive on less food and their superior powers of resistance to nature's adverse influences. It is perhaps mainly due to this that the bulky, sluggish and mentally dull creatures of the past have given way to the smaller but more active and intelligent animals of the present.

This leads us directly to the problem of the disappearance of the great Cretaceous reptiles—the first of the two special cases to be considered. The influences described may have had something to do with this event, but are far from sufficient to explain the sudden disappearance of so many species of animals of varied habitat, food and conditions of life. However far land animals may have been thus affected, the great ocean reptiles could hardly have succumbed

to these influences. Nature has been frequently credited with this destructive work, some world-wide convulsion being called in to do duty as an efficient agent. But this cataclysmic theory has been largely over-employed, and could hardly have confined its ravages to the larger reptiles, of sea and land alike, while leaving the smaller reptiles and the contemporary mammals unharmed.

In seeking to discover some adequate cause for so great a natural event, one destructive agency, not as yet mentioned, offers itself as a not improbable explanation. It is one neither of inorganic action, of food competition nor of direct assault. On the contrary it is a kind of indirect assault—an assault not on the animals themselves, but on their eggs and young. This destructive influence is one that is very prevalent in the animal world. It is efficient in keeping down the numbers of prolific forms at present, and may have had much to do with the extinction of species in the past. It is a danger to which the mammalia are exposed only in the case of their young, and in this case only to a minor degree, from their vigilant care of their young; but to which the fish, reptiles and birds are exposed in the case of their eggs as well. The evolution of instinct has taught birds to care for their eggs and young, and thus in great measure to escape this peril. In reptiles this instinct of carefulness is very little developed, and in fishes scarcely at all. Fish species, indeed, escape annihilation mainly through fecundity. Though myriads of their eggs and vonng are devoured, enough escape to ensure the continnance of the species. The reptiles are intermediate between the birds and the fishes in these particulars, less prolific than the latter, less careful than the former. Existing reptiles take little or no care of their young and rarely any special care of their eggs. The turtles conceal theirs very skilfully in the sand and leave them to chance and secrecy for safety; the young, when hatched, being very agile in their escape to the water. But eggs and young alike have their enemies. The former are often discovered and devoured; the latter have numerous foes in and out of the water. Only a mere fraction of the brood escapes to keep alive the species. The crocodile lays its eggs in the warm sand, or in a heap of mud or decaying vegetation, and pays no further attention to them. The alligator is more careful, keeping some measure of watch and ward over its eggs. The existing land reptiles—the snakes, lizards and land turtles—as a rule, pay but little attention to the fate of their eggs and young,

and in many cases leave them largely to chance, their sole trust being in concealment.

The degree of care paid by existing reptiles to the fate of their eggs, small as it is, may have been the result of a long-continued struggle for existence. As the activity and ingenuity of their focs increased, so may have increased reptilian care and fecundity. Probably ages ago both less heed was given to the security of the eggs than now and the peril was less imminent. There has very likely been a campaign of education on both sides. Yet it may be that the continued existence of the modern reptilian families is in a measure due to some degree of care always exercised over their eggs. And it is possible that little care may have been taken by the giant Mesozoic reptiles, and that their extinction was largely due to this cause.

The views here expressed certainly lead us to a fuller comprehension of the situation in which the Cretaceous reptiles were placed. These creatures, large and small alike, were egg layers, and their eggs and young were exposed to the peculiar dangers above indicated. To what extent they took care of their eggs we cannot know, but to judge from the habits of existing reptiles their care was not great. We are aware that these huge creatures possessed very small brains, and must conceive that they possessed little or no intelligence, being governed in great measure by the instincts acquired during past ages of slow development. These instincts were gained at an early period in which the eggs were little exposed to danger and stood in no great need of protection. They were likely to be of little avail in an age in which the growing intelligence of the smaller animals may have greatly increased the danger in this direction.

As regards the great ocean reptiles of the period in question, their vulnerable point was undoubtedly in their habit of egg-laying, since, like their modern representatives, the turtles, they must have laid their eggs on the shores—perhaps with some effort at concealment in the sand—and left them to nature and fortune. The great land reptiles were probably little if any more heedful, if we may judge from the habits of existing land reptiles, whose small degree of care is in part an outcome of later evolution. Again, those huge creatures probably laid but few eggs—certainly much fewer than the smaller animals whose continued existence may be largely due to their

fecundity. In consequence their danger of extinction through the destruction of their eggs was correspondingly increased.

In review of what is above said, it may be remarked that in the early days of reptilian dominance, and of general lack of animal activity and intelligence, the reptilian lords of the earth were exposed to little danger of being devoured in the egg by hungry enemies, and needed little care for eggs and young; the result being that no very marked instinct of concealment or personal supervision became developed. But during the later Mesozoic period, an important change took place in the situation. Ages before the reptiles lost their dominance a new order of beings, the mammals, had come into existence. The ancestors of the mammalia—typified by the modern Ornithorhynchus—were themselves egg-layers. Marsupial mammals followed, and continued throughout most of the Mesozoic age. Insignificant in size, and probably as lacking in intelligence as their reptilian competitors, these creatures long contented themselves with gleaning after the great reptiles, with no evidence of ability to compete with Finally appeared the placental mammals, whose young were at birth able to take care of themselves. And, with the coming of this animal type the prevailing stupidity began to yield to a mental condition a step nearer intelligence.

The reptiles had hitherto occupied the field, the mammals being helpless against them by any direct methods of assault, while the greater activity of the latter, and the consumption of the bulk of the food supply by the great reptiles, checked any disposition in the mammals to increase in size. It is not unlikely that the newcomers gained the victory at length by the indirect methods indicated, an assault upon the eggs, and perhaps the young, of their powerful rivals.

It is highly probable that the placental mammals, with slowly developing intelligence, adopted, from time to time, new methods of attack; while the reptiles, depending mainly upon previously acquired instincts, were very much slower in developing new methods of defence. The reptiles, therefore, eventually found themselves at a serious disadvantage in competition with their small, active, and more cunning opponents. Contemporaneous with the great reptiles were multitudes of prowling creatures, small and agile, whose growing mental powers gradually made them aware that reptilian eggs were full of savory nutriment, and in time taught them the simple arts of concealment of the sea monsters, and how to circumvent the

watchfulness, if any existed, of the small-brained land giants. reptilian stream of life, in short, may have been thus assailed with increasing pertinacity and intelligence at its source, the eggs devoured, the young perhaps destroyed, and the numbers of these lords of land and sea rapidly reduced. As Achilles had his only vulnerable spot in the heel, these giant reptiles had theirs in the nest. The egg-destroving mammals had a double advantage. Laving no eggs themselves. and earing for their young, they could only be destroyed when in the mature stage, while their assault upon their foes was by the safer and more effective process of devouring them in the egg—a method which may well have caused rapid reduction in numbers and final extinction. The reptilian forms which continued to exist were likely to be the smaller and more prolific ones, and perhaps those which had developed somewhat efficacious methods of caring for their eggsmethods which may have continued to improve as the mental acuteness of their foes increased.

The ground once cleared by the disappearance of the larger reptiles, the subsequent rapid development of the mammalia is readily comprehensible. They now became the dominant class, and in all ages of geological history each new dominant class has expanded rapidly in numbers, in variety of species, and in life of individuals. They were no longer forced to glean after the harvest of powerful competitors, but had the earth's stores of food for their own, and developed accordingly, the remaining reptiles becoming in their turn the gleaners after the harvest. Not only the land, but the ocean, had lost its masters and become an open field for compe-Its reptilian dynasties, impregnable by direct assault, and having no powerful enemies in their liquid domain, had yielded to indirect attack, and mammalian life quickly overflowed into this great reservoir of food in the form of seals, cetacea, and other air breathing swimmers. The axe had been laid to the root of monster reptilian life, and a new race of lords of the earth succeeded.

To come now to the second instance of extinction alluded to, that of the Post-pliocene, or Recent period, it is one that is, in some of its features, very difficult of explanation. The only general cause that has been adduced for it, that of the intense chill and deep snow-fall of the Glacial Age, in all probability had much to do with it, though certainly not all. As regards the mammoth and the woolly rhinoceros of Europe and Asia, there seems much reason to believe that they

perished from the cold. This seems probable from their high northern range, and the immense store of their remains now existing in northern Siberia, and in the ice-bound Liakhow or New Siberian Islands. A similiar fate may have overtaken the Irish elk, the urus, the mastodon, and other animals, but such was certainly not the case with the American horse, nor with the giant sloths and the glyptodon of South America, animals which became extinct during the same period.

The disappearance of the horse, in America, is an unsolved mys-This animal extended in range through a double continent, and has left its remains from Alaska to Patagonia. The horse, it is true, is one of the most highly specialized of animals, and thus belongs to the class that is most liable to sudden extinction. specialization is not one that confines it within narrow or local limits or to a temporary phase of conditions. It is at home on the firm, grassy uplands, and is unsuited to forest, mountain, or moist lowlands. In the eastern hemisphere the natural habitat of the horse is on the steppes of Asia, while other species of the genus inhabit the plains of southern Asia and of Africa. In the western hemisphere it was probably most abundant on the open plains of central and western North America, and on the great grassy plains of the southern continent. As regards the habitat of the North American horse, it is one that is exposed to snows, frequently severe ones, in the winter season. The same may have been the case in Asia, if the habit of scraping with the fore-feet, which is possessed by the horse, arose, as has been supposed, from an instinct of scraping away the snows to get at the herbage beneath. Despite this instinct, in abnormal winters, many horses must have perished through the depth and persistance of the snows, as many cattle and sheep do now. During the glacial period this condition existed in an exaggerated degree, and may have caused the extinction of the North American horse. Most of its original range was buried under mountains of ice, which persisted for many centuries. South of the ice limit very frigid conditions must have existed, and deep and persistant snows each winter probably covered all the southern regions of the United States and the plateau of Mexico.

Under such conditions the horse might well have become extinct. Many contemporaries, such as the bison, the antelope, etc., could have taken refuge in the forest and swampy regions of the semi-

tropical lowlands; but these were not suitable habitats for the horse, which could only thrive on the firm and grassy uplands, and which may in consequence have become extinct at this time in North America.

This explanation, however, fails to account for the disappearance of the South American horse, or of its huge contemporaries, the megatherium, megalonyx, mylodon and glyptodon. pearance of the last named animals, in view of their sluggishness and stupidity, is not inexplicable, since it may have been due to a cause similiar to that we have adduced in the case of the cretaceous reptiles the destruction of their young by more agile and cunning animals. To this it may be objected that in such a case they would probably have disappeared early, and never attained their wide distribution. But this by no means follows. Intelligent animals may rapidly develop new methods of attack. Unintelligent animals are not likely to develop new methods of defence with similar rapidity. If some active carnivorous animal, therefore, began to attack and destroy the young of the giant sloths in a new and covert manner, the parents may have proved quite incapable of guarding against this suddenly developed danger, and the coming generations of these creatures may have been fatally reduced.

We must, however, in considering the problem of the disappearance of the animals in question, take into account a hostile agency which did not exist at any earlier period—that of Man. A new lord of the earth had appeared, and one with powers of destruction never before possessed in the animal world. Within quite recent times several species of animals have become extinct through human aggression. Others may have become extinct in the past. We know that the early savages of Europe killed the horse and other large animals for food, and the early Americans may have done the same. Man may have played an active part in the extinction of the giant sloths and the glyptodon—if they persisted till the human period—by destroying their young, even if he did not attack the mature animals—and have thus cut off these specially dull and slothful species.

Such an explanation will not account for the extinction of the South American horse, nor does any hypothesis—even of an unsatisfactory character—suggest itself. It is true that some entertain the idea that the South American horse did not become extinct.

Not many years after the horse had been introduced into South America by the Spaniards, the crew of a vessel, sailing along the coast, saw a number of horses at a point several hundred miles distant from the small settlements to which horses had been brought from Europe. It is considered questionable that horses which may have escaped from these settlements could have increased in a few years sufficiently to extend several hundred miles away. That the horses thus seen were native animals is possible, though very doubtful, since it seems probable that the native American horse, though of the same species with the European, may have presented some varietal differences in appearance. All that we can say is that this incident leaves the question of the extinction of the South American horse open to some, though a very slight, degree of doubt. If, as is probable, it became extinct, the cause of its extinction must remain an unsolved mystery. In short, the whole subject of animal extinction is one that is rife with difficulties. The best that can be done is to offer some suggestion of causes that may have aided in the disappearance of species: It is quite probable, however, that many influences were at work of which we are ignorant, and most of which will always remain beyond the scope of human investigation or conjecture.

SYNOPSIS OF THE STIZINI OF BOREAL AMERICA.

BY WILLIAM J. FOX.

In working over the fossorial wasps belonging to the genera included in Handlirsch's monograph¹ it seemed to me that, inasmuch as the latter's work is probably inaccessible to most American entomologists, the publication of synoptical tables of those genera elsewhere, together with such notes as may be available, and the description of new species should there be any, would be of service to those interested in the subject. It is my hope to work gradually over the genera monographed by the above author, and to prepare from time to time synoptical tables for publication. Therefore, this paper may be considered the first of a series, which I trust will be concluded in the near future.

The two genera composing the Stizini may be separated as follows:

Marginal cell about twice as long as the first submarginal; spurs of hind tible enlarged in $\mathcal Q$ and the pygidium well developed; abdomen ($\mathcal Z$) with a single spine at apex. Sphecius.

Marginal cell much shorter than the first submarginal; spurs of hind tibia short in both sexes, not enlarged; no well-developed pygidium, at the most with a short ridge on each side of the last dorsal abdominal segment; abdomen (3) with three spines at apex.

STIZUS.

SPHECIUS Dhlb.

Sphex Drury (in pt.) Ins. II. Pl. 38, fig. 1, p. 71, 1773.
Stizus Latreille, Tab. Encycl. et Method, pl. 382, fig. 6, 1809.
Sphecius Pahlbolm, Hym. Eur., p. 154, 1845.
Hogardia Lepeletier de St. Fargeau, Hym. III, p. 288, 1845.
Stizus, various authors. For full synonymy see Handlirsch, Sitzb. Akad. Wissensch, Wien, XCVIII, Bd., Abth. 1, p. 441.

FEMALES.

 $^{^{1}}$ Sitzungsberichte der K. Akademie der Wissenschaften. Mathematischnaturwissenschaftliche Classe. XXXV—L1.

MALLES.

Joints of flagellum not strongly rounded out beneath.
Black, legs rufous speciosus,
Rufous in greater part.
Abdomen rufous, the first three segments maculated with yel-
low
Abdomen rufous and black
Joints of flagellum strongly rounded out beneath; abdominal markings
not confined to the first three segments, all the dorsal segments
being maculated. Color varying from black to rufous
grandis.

1. Sphecius speciosus Dr.

```
Sphex speciosus Drury, I. c.
Lespa tricineta Fabricius, Syst. Ent., p. 363.
Stizus vespitormis Latreille, I. c.
Stizus speciosus Lepeletier de St. Fargeau et Serville, Encycl. Method. pl. 382, fig. 6.
Howardia speciosus Lepeletier de St. Fargeau, I. c.
Sphecius speciosus Dahlbohm, I. c.
Stizus speciosus Packard, Proc. Ent. Soc., Phila., VI. p. 412.
```

Common in the Eastern United States; Texas; Mexico (Handlirsch).

2. Sphecius convallis Patt.

```
Stizus grandis Packard (non Say) l. c., p. 142.
Sphecius speciosus var. convallis Patton, Bull. U. S. Geol. Survey,
p. 343, 1879, よう.
Sphecius raptor Handlirsch, l. c., p. 161. ょう.
Sphecius convallis Fox, Proc. Calif. Acad. Sci., [2] IV, p. 103.
```

Kansas; Texas; California; Lower California. The second abdominal segment in δ is not sparsely punctured like the Q, but is about the same as in the δ of speciosus.

3. Sphecius Hogardii Latr.

```
    Stizus Hogardii Latreille, Genera Crust et Ins., IV, p. 100, Plate XIII.
    f. 12, Q.
    Hogardia rufescens Lepeletier de St. Fargeau, Hym, III, p. 289.
    Stizus Hogardii Smith, Cat. Hym. Brit. Mus., IV, p. 336, Plate VIII, f. 4.
```

This is a West Indian species, but has been recorded from Key West and the Bahamas, and must therefore be added to our lists.

4. Sphecius grandis Say.

```
Stizus grandis Say, West, Quart. Rep. 11, p. 77.
Stizus fervidus Cresson, Tr. Amer. Ent. Soc. IV, p. 223, ♀
Stizus nevadensis Cresson, ibid, V, p. 99. ♂
```

Tennessee (Handlirsch): Arkansas (Say); Missouri (Riley); Texas: New Mexico (Cockerell); Utah; Nevada; Washington. Handlirsch considers grandis and ferridus as distinct species, but the distinguishing characters given by him, (the coloration and sculpture of thorax above) are shown to be variable by a series of twenty-three examples before me, and the color of the wings is not constant.

STIZUS Latr.

Stizus Latreille, Histoire naturelle, III, 344, 1802. Bictyrtes Lepeletier de St. Fargeau, Hym., III, p. 53, 1845. Bembecinus Costa, Fnuna del Regno di Napoli, 4, 1859. Larra Smith (non Fabr.) Cat. Hym. B. M., IV, p. 337. Megastizus Patton. Bull. U. S. Geol. Survey, V, p. 334, 1879.

FEMALES.

Middle segment emarginate posteriorly at the sides; females . 2
Middle segment not emarginate, the postero-lateral angles
rounded
2—Second submarginal cell distinctly petiolate
Second submarginal cell not petiolate, but the first and second
transverso-cubital nervures touch at the marginal cell; space
between hind ocelli slightly greater than that between them
and nearest eye margin; antenna placed at a distinctly greater
distance from the clypeus than from the eyes; black, with yel-
low maculations, the greater part of coxe, trochanters, tibie
and the tarsi entirely, yellow; legs robust neglectus.
3—Antennæ placed at about the same distance from clypeus as from
the eyes; space between hind ocelli just about equal to that be-
tween them and nearest eye margin; not densely hirsute; tibiae only in part yellow; hind tarsi entirely black Godmani.
Antennæ placed somewhat farther away from the clypeus than
from eye margin; space between hind ocelli greater than that
between them and nearest eye margin; rather densely hirsute;
tibie and tarsi entirely yellow nanus.
4—First and second transverso-cubital nervures widely separated
above, Size very large
First and second transverso-cubital nervures narrowly separated
or meeting at the marginal cell; deep black, the second dorsal
abdominal segment with a broad, reddish fascia, sometimes in-
terrupted medially, but rarely absent; wings blue-black, the
apical margin of anteriors whitish unicinctus.
5—Yellowish spots on dorsal abdominal segments 3 and 4 extended
so that they nearly meet internally; clypeus hardly as broad as
the combined length of the first three antennal joints united,
its anterior margin rather strongly incurved; lateral ridges of
pygidial area fully twice as long as the latter is broad at apex.

Yellowish spots on dorsal abdominal segments 3 and 4 distinctly separated internally; clypens about as broad as the three first joints of antenna united are long, its anterior margin not strongly incurved, subtruncate; lateral ridges of pygidial area short, not twice as long as the latter is broad at apex . texams.

MALES.

ATTAC AND ANY
1-Middle segment emarginate posteriorly at the sides; twelfth an-
tennal joint spinose beneath
Middle segment not emarginate, the postero-lateral angles
rounded; twelfth antennal joint not spinose
2—Black, with paler markings
Yellow, with black markings 4
3—Seventh ventral segment slightly carinated down the middle;
space between eyes at base of clypeus distinctly less than the
combined length of joints I and 2 of flagellum; spine at apex
of eleventh antennal joint straight, rather short and indistinct;
tibiæ in part black
Seventh ventral segment flat, not carinated: space between the
eyes at base of clypeus about equal, or nearly so, to the com-
bined length of joints 1 and 2 of the flagellum; spine at apex
of eleventh antennal joint curved, long and prominent; tibiae
entirely yellow
4—Second submarginal cell distinctly petiolate
Second submarginal cell not petiolate xanthochrons.
5—First and second transverso-cubital nervures widely separated
above. Size large
First and second transverso-cubital nervures narrowly separated
above or melting. Size medium; entirely deep black, the
second dorsal abdominal segment with a reddish fascia; wings
blue-black, the apical margin whitish unicinetus.
6—Yellowish spots on dorsal abdominal segments 3 and 4 extended,
so that they nearly meet internally; last dorsal segment
rounded at apex
Yellowish spots on dorsal abdominal segments 3 and 4 widely
separated internally; last dorsal segment with a small, but dis-
tinct emargination at apex

1. Stizus Godmani Cameron.

Stizus~GodmaniCam., Biol. Centr. Amer., Hym., Pl. V, fig. 8, a. b. c., 9 % . Stizus~agilisCam. (nonS, agilisSm.), ibid., p. 102.

Mexico (Cameron); Lower California; Santa Fé and Las Cruces, New Mexico (Cockerell); Colorado.

2. Stizus nanus IIdl.

 $Stizus\,nanus$ Handlirsch, Sitzb. Akad. Wissensch., Wien., LI, Bd., Abth., I, p. 61. $\mathcal{J}_{-}^{\otimes}$.

Georgia.

3. Stizus flavus Cam.

Stizus flavus Cameron, Le., p. 103 Pl. V, fig. 9, a. b. c., 3.

Mexico (Cameron); Lower California; New Mexico (Cockerell); Colorado (Gillette).

4. Stizus servilli St. Farg.

Bicyrles Servilli St. Fargeau, flym., H1, p. 53, 1845. Stizus Servillii Handlirsch, l.e., p. 65.

Philadelphia (St. Fargeau). Unknown to me.

5. Stizus xanthochrous IIdl.

Stizus vanthochrous Handlirsch, Le., p. 69, Pl. I, figs. 19, 10.

Texas: Cypress Mills (Coll. Ashmead). Resembles flavus, but the second submarginal cell is not petiolate.

6. Stizus moneduloides Sm.

Larra moneduloides Smith, Cat. Hym. B. M., IV. p. 436, ₹ ♀. Bembeeinus moneduloides Cresson, Synopsis, p. 278. Stizus moneduloides Handlirsch, Le., p. 69.

Florida (Smith); Mexico (Cameron). Unknown to me. Hand-lirsch regards his manus as possibly identical with this species, but Smith's description is not sufficiently clear to decide it, as he does not say whether the second submarginal cell is petiolate, or not; according to Cameron who reports the species from Mexico, this cell is not petiolate, which fact would indicate that manus is distinct from it.

7. Stizus neglectus Cress.

Monedula neglecta Cresson, Tr. Am. Ent. Soc., IV, p. 222, & . Stizus neglectus Handlirsch, Le., p. 70.

Comal Co., Texas.

8. Stizus unicinetus Say.

Stizus uniciactus Say, West, Quart, Rep., 11, p. 77. Larra uniciacta Cresson, Proc. Ent. Soc., Phila., IV, p. 472. Stizus uniciactus Cresson, Synopsis, p. 278.

Occurs throughout the Western States.

9. Stizus brevipennis Walsh.

Stizus brevipennis Walsh, Amer. Entom., I. p. 162, 3.

Larra Brendeli Taschenberg, Zeitsch., f. d. g. Naturw., p. 361, 1875.

Megastizus brevipennis Patton. Bull. U. S. Geol. Survey, V. p. 345, 3. Q.

Texas and Illinois.

10. Stizus texanus Cress.

```
Stizus tevanus Cresson, Tr. Am. Ent. Soc., IV, p. 222, & Q. Megastizus brevipennis Cresson (in pt.), Synopsis, p. 278.
Stizus tevanus Handlirsch, I.c., p. 176, Pl. 1, figs. 6, 14, 15; Pl. II, fig. 29; Pl. III, fig. 16.
```

Texas.

PROTOPTYCHUS HATCHERI, A NEW RODENT FROM THE UINTA ECCENE.

BY W. B. SCOTT.

[Investigation aided by a grant from the Elizabeth Thompson Fund of the $\Lambda, \Lambda, \Lambda, S, [$

Mr. J. B. Hatcher, Curator of vertebrate palaeontology in the Princeton Museum, who is at present (April, 1895) collecting in the Uinta beds, (upper Eocene) of Utah, has lately discovered a small rodent-skull of a previously unknown type, and recognizing its importance, has sent it in to me for examination and description. The skull proves to be of unusual interest and brings to light some very unexpected facts, which I hasten to bring to the attention of students of the rodents.

The Dentition.—Only the teeth of the upper jaw (fig. 3) are represented in the specimen, the mandible having been lost. The dental formula is: I1 C0 P1 M3. As the front end of the rostrum is broken away, only a transverse section of the incisors is visible in the specimen and here they are seen to be rather small and laterally compressed; there is nothing to indicate that these teeth were sulcate. The premolar, p4, is of only moderate size, not quite so large as m1. to its somewhat abraded condition, the pattern of this tooth is rather difficult to make out and all that can be clearly seen is a narrow invagination of enamel from the external side, which extends across about half the transverse width of the crown, and on the inner side is an extremely shallow enamel indentation. The first molar a little exceeds in size any of the other cheek-teeth, though there is not much difference between any of the series in this respect. present condition of wear, this tooth displays a deep invagination of enamel from the outer side of the crown, and a very shallow one from the inner side, which, however, is distinctly better marked than in The second molar is slightly smaller than the first, but of similiar conformation. The third molar, perhaps in consequence of the fact that it is less worn than the others, is of a somewhat different pattern. In addition to the enamel invagination from the inner and outer sides, it has two low transverse crests, with a

shallow depression in front of the anterior one and behind the posterior one. These teeth are all very brachyodont, with transversely oval crowns, and form a slightly curved series with the convexity outward, so that those of the two sides converge at both ends and are most widely separated in the middle.

It is difficult to find among modern rodents any type of dentition which altogether corresponds to the one here described. The transverse crests visible on m3 of *Protoptychus* (and doubtless in the unworn state of the other teeth, also) have a certain resemblance to the teeth of the squirrels and spermophiles, but the fundamental character of the tooth-pattern is given by the enamel invaginations, which tend to divide it into two prisms. This arrangement is most like that found in *Pedetes*, the *Heteromyida* and *Geomyida*. The resemblance of the Uinta form to the John Day genera, *Entoptychus* and *Pleuroli*-



Fig. 1. Protoptychus Hatcheri; Skull from left side; natural size.



Fig. 2. Protoptychus Hatcheri; Skutl from above: natural size.

cus, especially to the latter which is brachyodont, is decidedly marked.

The Skull.—It will best serve the purposes of this description to consider first the skull as a whole, and then the individual elements which make it up. Its general aspect suggests various affinities: on the one hand, it has very marked resemblances to the skull of Dipus, especially in the anterior portion, while the posterior portion strongly recalls the corresponding region in Perognathus, Cricetodipus, and even Dipodomys. The skull is quite depressed and elongate and broadens less abruptly toward the hinder end than in those existing genera of Dipodida and Heteromyida in which the mastoids are largely inflated. Seen from above, the outline of the skull has considerable resemblance to that of Heteromys, though with much more prominent mastoid bulke than in the latter. In front of the orbits the face is deeply constricted to form the rostrum, which, so far as it is preserved, is not unlike that of Heteromys in shape, but the proportions

of the different bones which compose it resemble more the arrangement which obtains in Dipus. The rostrum is also less tapering and acuminate than in the recent Heteromyida. The transverse width of the skull is greatest in the mastoid region, though these bones project but slightly beyond the line of the zygomatic arches and thus the width is nearly uniform from the front of the orbits to the occiput. In all of the existing Dipodida the skull is widest across the zygomatic arches. In *Protoptychus* the skull is long and narrow as compared with that of Dipus, though not far removed from the proportions of Zapus. The interorbital constriction is very slight, much as in *Heteromys*, and thus decidedly less than in *Zapus*. Aside from the inflated mastoids, the broadest part of the cranium is across the parietals and behind the orbits. The hinder part of the cranium displays very large, rounded and swollen mastoids, such as occur in the recent Dipodida and Heteromyida, though their shape and construction are more like what we find in the latter family than The mastoids encroach more upon the roof of the in the former. skull and the occipital plane than in Peroquathus or Cricetodipus, and quite as much as in *Dipus*, though in a somewhat different way and with a different effect upon the surrounding cranial bones from the latter.

In spite of the great size which the mastoids have already attained, small, but distinct temporal fossæ are preserved, such as persist in *Heteromys*, but in no other member of that family. More of the squamosal is retained on the walls of the cranium in the existing Dipodida than in Protoptychus, but not such distinctly marked temporal fosse. The consistency of the bones of the skull, their ridges and angles are much as in Dipus and have not that excessiyely thin and papery appearance which characterizes Zapus and the recent Heteromyida. There is no indication of a sagittal crest. Viewed in profile, the highest point of the skull is behind the orbits, at the slightly swollen and gently convex parietals, as is also true of Zapus and Peroquathus; from this point the upper contour descends gradually in front to the rostrum and behind to the occiput, though the curvature of this surface is but slight. The inferior surface of the cranium is rendered different in appearance from that of any of the Heteromyida by the larger size and more spherical form of the tympanic bulke, which have much the same shape as in Dipus, but the bulke are not separated from the neighboring cranial

bones by such fissures as occur in the latter and in *Pedetes*, as well as in *Dipodomys*, conforming more in this respect to the condition of *Zapus*. The large incisive foramina constitute another point of resemblance to *Dipus*.

Taking up the structure of the skull more in detail, we find that the rostrum is narrow, decidely more so than the interorbital space, and quite deep vertically, its diameter in this dimension exceeding the transverse. The masals are considerably broader than in Heteronnys or Perognathus and have more the relative width found in Dipus, but they extend much farther back than in any living genus of either family, reaching along their external borders to the middle of the orbits, slightly behind the termination of the ascending processes of the premaxillaries. In the Dipodida the masals cease in front of the orbits and they extend but little more backward in the Heteromyida. The hinder ends of the nasals are deeply emarginated to receive the long nasal processes of the frontals, which are far more conspicuous than in either of the modern families named. Posteriorly the nasals are slightly concave transversely; farther forward they become strongly convex in the same direction and together form a semicylinder. This anterior convexity is more pronounced than in Dipus and it may indicate a tubular prolongation of the rostrum in front of the incisors, such as occurs in the Heteromyidae. The nasals are accompanied for nearly their entire length by ascending processes of the premaxillaries, which articulate suturally with the frontals. On the top of the skull these processes are, as in the Dipodida, very narrow strips, much narrower than in the Heteromyida. Their extension backward is more prolonged than in either family, as they reach almost to the middle of the orbits.

The frontals are short, shorter than in Zapus or Heteromys, except in the median line, where the nasal processes add materially to their length; they have, however, attained no such degree of shortening as is found in Dipus. The interorbital space has about the same relative width as is found in Heteromys, but the supraorbital margin has not the bead-like thickening which occurs in that genus. Postorbital processes are entirely wanting. The parietals are not altogether like those of any of the modern genera which have been mentioned; they are longer than in Perognathus and have not the nearly regular pentagonal shape characteristic of that genus; they are somewhat shorter than in Heteromys and have, as also in the

latter, a distinct ridge or angulation running along their external margins, which form small temporal fosse, more distinctly marked than in any other member of the family. In Dipus and Pedetes the parietals are very short and wide, while in Zapus they retain much the same proportions as occur in Protoptychus, though they have not the external angulation, nor the concave temporal fosse found in the latter. In the fossil the parietals are slightly swollen and gently convex in both directions, with a shallow depression in the median line.

The interparietal is very large and of a somewhat different shape from that of any of the recent genera of the two families. In the Heteromyina this bone is very wide and of varying shapes in the different genera. Thus, it is elliptical in Perognathus, pentagonal in Cricetodipus, and in Heteromys broadly cordate. In the Dipadomyina this bone has become very small and is longer than wide, a condition due to the great encroachments made upon the cranial walls by the enormously inflated mastoids. Dipus has a broad



Fig. 3. Protoptychus Hatcheri: Skull from below; natural size.



Fig. 4. Protoptychus Halcheri; Skull, occipital surface; natural

shield-shaped interparietal, Pedetes one which is very short and wide and of peculiar shape, while in Zapus it is a wide ellipse. The interparietal of Protoptychus differs from that of all the genera named, being very large and of nearly square outline, though the breadth slightly exceeds the length; the latter diameter is, however, much greater relatively than in any of the recent genera, while the narrowing is obviously due to the expansion of the mastoids. The external ridges of the parietals are continued over upon the borders of the interparietal, which otherwise is nearly plane, but is thus made slightly concave.

The occipital surface is almost flat, except for the protuberances formed by the mastoids, and is considerably higher than wide, the inflated mastoid bulke having greatly narrowed it. In general

appearance the occiput is quite like that of Pleurolicus diplophysus of the John Day; (see Cope, Tertiary Vertebrata, Pl. LXIV, fig. 9°), but in the latter the mastoids are not so much enlarged and the occiput is, consequently, wider than high. The supraoccipital of Protoptychus most resembles that of the Heteromyida; it appears on the top of the skull only as a very narrow strip and, so far as can be judged from the specimen, it does not send out spurs which embrace the interparietal between them, such as are found in Peroquathus and Cricetodipus. On the plane of the occiput the supraoccipital occupies a little more space, but even here it is very narrow from above downward, nearly the whole of this surface being formed by the large exoccipitals. In Dipus the spurs which enclose the interparietal are very peculiarly shaped, for they are produced downward over the mastoid bulke and articulate with narrow processes given off from the squamosals. In Pedetes there are no such spurs from the supraoccipital and so far there is a resemblance to the fossil, but the distinct angle made by the occipital plane with the top of the skull in the latter is heteromyine rather than dipodine in character. In the Uinta genus the foramen magnum is very large in proportion and of subcircular shape, while the occipital condyles are exceedingly small, widely separated from each other and so closely applied to the great bulle, that it is difficult to see how they could conveniently articulate with the cotyles of the atlas. distinct paroccipital processes are observable. Such processes are distinct in Dipus and still more so in Pedetes, but in Zapus, as in the *Heteromyida*, they are exceedingly minute. The basioccipital and basisphenoid are reduced to excessively narrow, slender rods, which are more attenuated than in any of the Heteromyida, not even excepting Dipodomys. In Dipus these two bones form together a wedge-shaped piece, which narrows rapidly forward; the basisphenoid is thus as slender as in *Protoptychus*, but the basioccipital is broader. Much the same statement will apply to *Peroquathus*. This difference is due to the fact that in the fossil the largely inflated tympanic bulke are of a different shape, and in particular, have a greater transverse diameter proportionately than have any of the modern forms mentioned.

The mastoids are very greatly inflated and form large portions of the auditory bulke, which are the most conspicuous and striking features of the skull. The shape of these structures has resemblance

both to the Heteromyidae and the Dipodidae. The relative size of the mastoids is about the same as in *Dipus* and *Pedetes*, but they have a less extension vertically and a greater one antero-posteriorly than in those genera. In Zapus the mastoids are but moderately inflated, and in Heteromys they are in much the same condition, so as not to form conspicuous parts of the cranial walls. In Peroquathus these bones are much more swollen and conspicuous, but they form comparatively little of the top of the cranium, do not bulge out strongly from the sides of the skull and project but slightly behind the plane of the occiput. In this genus the mastoid articulates extensively with the parietal and helps to give it its characteristic pentagonal shape. In *Cricetodipus* the mastoids are still more swollen and project so decidedly backward that the proper occipital surface appears like an In the Dipodomyina the mastoids are inflated to a most extraordinary degree, reducing all the other cranial bones of that region to mere strips. In *Protoptychus* these bones are dilated much more than in either Perognathus or Cricetodipus, though not approximating the enormous size which they attain in Dipodomys, and form very conspicuous prominences, which project both laterally and posteriorly. They do not, however, articulate with the parietals, from which they appear to be separated by the narrow prolongations of the squamosals which form the temporal fosse. The parieto-mastoid articulation occurs in the modern forms of both the Dipodida and the Heteromyida, even in those genera in which the mastoid is only moderately inflated. The construction of the mastoid bulke in the fossil has most resemblance to that of the Hetero-In Dipus and Pedetes this structure is high vertically, not much elongated antero-posteriorly and not so divided into chambers that the division is clearly visible from the outer side. In the fossil, as in Cricetodipus, the mastoid bulla is laterally compressed and more extended antero-posteriorly than laterally; it is divided by partial septa into chambers, two of which are plainly shown, even externally, being bounded by deep grooves. Of these two chambers, the hinder one is short, high and narrow and lies behind the auditory meatus, while the anterior one is longer, lower and broader and lies above the auditory meatus, the two divisions meeting at nearly a right angle. In Dipodomys the arrangement is similiar, but the anterior chamber is much more strongly inflated and, in particular, is very much wider.

The tympanic portion of the auditory bulla is more swollen and of a different shape from that of any of the recent Heteromyida and more resembles that of Dipus. It is relatively very large and of hemispherical form, with nearly equal transverse, antero-posterior and vertical diameters, and differs markedly from the elongate, somewhat depressed and flask-like form characteristic of the pocket-mice. The front ends of the two bulla are quite near together, but they have not the narrow prolongations, corresponding to the neck of the flask, which are found not only in the pocket-mice, but also in the lower Miocene genus Entoptychus, which I regard as one of the forerunners of the Gromyida. The tympanics are in close apposition to the basi-occipital and basi-sphenoid, as in Zapus and Perognathus, not isolated by the fissures which occur in Dipus and Dipodomys. The opening of the auditory meatus is nearly circular and forms even less of a tube than in Zapus or Perognathus.

The crowding and displacement of the cranial bones which result from the great development of the mastoid bulla has already in *Protoptychus* attained a remarkable degree, more advanced than in several of the existing genera. Compared with the skull of *Dipus*, in the fossil we find that the elements which lie in front of the mastoid are more reduced. This is due to the much greater relative size of the brain in the modern genus, which has broadened the frontals and parietals in a very striking way, and probably even the greater width of the basi-occipital is due to the same factor. The *Heteromyida* exhibit many differences among themselves in this respect, the displacement being extreme in the *Dipodomyina* and very moderate in the *Heteromyina*. Having reference to this feature only, *Protoptychus* stands midway between the two sections of the family.

The squamosal is pushed almost entirely into the orbit, but, as has already been mentioned, it appears to send out a process between the parietal and the mastoid, which articulates with the interparietal. The sutures in this region are, however, so far obliterated as to render this somewhat uncertain, but, at all events, there is at this point a narrow, perfectly distinct and slightly concave temporal fossa, such as exists in *Heteromys* and in no other member of either of the modern families. In both the *Dipodida* and the *Heteromyida* a long spur of the squamosal extends back over the anditory meatus, along the line of suture between the mastoid and the tympanic. In the fossil this spur is not shown, but as this region has suffered slightly

from weathering, it may have been present originally. If so, it must have been exceedingly fine and thread-like, as it is in *Dipodomys*. There is no postorbital ridge or plate, such as is found in *Dipus*, though not in *Zapus*. The zygomatic process is longer and in every way better developed than in the *Heteromyida*, but it does not project out so far from the sides of the skull as in *Dipus* or *Pedeles*, but has about the same degree of proportionate development as in *Zapus*. It is separated by a considerable interval from the tympanic.

The jugal has been largely weathered away from the specimen, but the anterior portion remains, as well as the imprint of the entire bone on the matrix filling the orbit of the left side, which allows its shape and connections to be determined with a fair degree of ac-The horizontal portion is longer than in the recent genera of Dipodida or Heteromyida, and though very thin and compressed, forming a vertical plate, it is stouter than in any of the modern forms, except *Pedetes*. The ascending portion is decidedly broader and is continued up along the anterior edge of the orbit and forms a suture with the lachrymal, as in the recent jumping-mice. The form of this process is most like that of Zapus, among the existing genera; it is a wide plate, with recurved external border, convex externally and concave internally, somewhat as in Zapus, though owing to the smaller size of the infraorbital foramen, it is less attenuated. In Dipus the edge of the plate is not recurved, but projects directly outward and helps to give the extraordinary breadth which the face has at this point—the widest part of the skull. The anterior portion of the zygomatic arch is at a lower level than in the recent jumpingmice and here the arch is less horizontal; nor has it the decided downward curvature found in Dipus; in front the arch is not so widely separated from the alveolar portion of the maxillary as in the recent genera. The zygomatic process of the maxillary is much like that of Zapus. The infraorbital foramen is a large aperture perforating the zygomatic process; in shape it is high, narrow and somewhat pyriform, resembling that of the typical Muridae, except that its position is reversed, being narrower above than below. There is no separate canal, or even notch, for the nerve, such as is found in the recent jumping-mice. The zygomatic process arises a little in advance of the premolar, as it does also in Zapus; in Dipus it is shifted somewhat farther forward, while in Pedetes it extends so far

anteriorly that the ascending process of the jugal appears to rise out of the middle of the zygomatic arch. The zygomatic process of the maxillary is thus merely a slender frame-work enclosing the infra-orbital foramen and strengthened on the outer side by the ascending process of the jugal. This is quite different from the perforated plate of the true mice and still more from the imperforate plate of the Heteromyida and Geomyida. The lachrymal is a very small bone, which is placed at the antero-superior angle of the orbit and articulates with the frontal and the jugal.

The premaxillaries are large and quite heavy bones, very narrow, but of considerable vertical extent: their palatal surface is reduced to two narrow rods, one on each side of the very large incisive foramina. The maxillo-premaxillary suture is just in advance of the zygomatic process, as is also the case in *Dipus* and *Zapus*, and thus the sides of the rostrum are formed almost entirely by the premaxillæ. The incisive foramina are very large, though the apparent size is increased by the loss of the premaxillary spines; they deeply emarginate the palatal processes of the maxillaries and extend back as far as m1. The John Day genus Paciculus and several of the recent Dipodida, such as Zapus, Dipus, Alactaga, etc., have a similar conformation of the incisive foramina, but in the latter they do not cut so deeply into the maxillaries. This appears to be due to the growth of the part of the maxillaries in front of the premolar which accompanies the forward shifting of the zygomatic process. In Pedeles, in which this shifting has attained its maximum, the foramina have become quite small.

The maxillaries form singularly little of the facial region. The alveolar portion is low, but quite dense and heavy and forms posteriorly a broad, shelf-like floor of the orbit, which is much larger and heavier than in the recent genera. The bony palate is short from before backward, quite broad and gently arched from side to side. The limits of the palatine bones cannot be made out in the specimen. The posterior nares have much the same shape and position as in *Zapus*, being broad and extending forward to the middle of m3. The pterygoids abut against the tympanics and there are quite large pterygoid fossae.

The cranial foramina are not satisfactorily displayed in the specimen. A large sphenoid tissure is visible in the orbit, but the alisphenoid canal, if originally present, has been destroyed.

The new genus and species may be defined as follows:

PROTOPTYCHUS.

Gen. nov. p ¹, m ³, check-teeth brachyodont, in the worn condition with deep enamel invagination from outer side and shallow depression on inner side of crown. Infraorbital foramen large, pyriform, perforating zygomatic process of maxillary. Jugal articulating with lachrymal (?). Mastoids much inflated, in degree intermediate between those of *Cricctodipus* and *Dipodomys*; tympanics much inflated and hemispherical. Interparietal nearly square. Incisive foramina very large.

P. Hatcheri n. sp.

Length of skull about as in *Perodipus Ordi*. Internal enamel invagination of p⁻⁴ much less marked than in ^m grinding teeth of nearly equal size, m⁻¹ slightly larger than the others. Nasals wide. Occiput higher than wide.

This species is dedicated to its discoverer, Mr. J. B. Hatcher, whose long and ardnous labors in behalf of paleontology have been crowned with such brilliant success.

Measurements.

м.м.		м.м.
Length of skull from inion	Height of rostrum at base	.009
to zyg. proc. of max. 0.027	Interparietal, length	.007
Breadth of skull at mas-	Interparietal, width	.009
toids .020	Occiput, height	.0095
Breadth of skull across	Occiput, width	.008
zygomatic arches .0175	Molar - premolar series,	
Breadth of skull at inter-	length	.008
orbital space .010	Molar series, length	.0055
Width of rostrom at base 007		

The Affinities of Protoptychus.

It has been remarked that fossils do not aid materially in clearing away morphological difficulties, because they raise as many problems as they solve. Such a stricture, while not justified in the case of a nearly complete phylogenetic series, is only too applicable to isolated genera, such as *Elotherium*, or in the case of a few scattered and widely separated links in a phyletic chain. To the latter class, unfortunately *Protoptychus* belongs and there is much about it that is extremely puzzling. It is, in the first place, altogether mexpected to find that the curious and highly specialized family of the *Dipodida* should extend back with so little change to the upper Eocene. This

is, however, only another instance of the continuity of the American rodent fauna, which, scanty as it is, pursues a much more unbroken course than that of Europe. Still more surprising is it to find that one of the peculiarities which especially mark this family, namely, the inflation of the temporal region and the concomitant reduction of the adjoining cranial bones, have already attained such an advanced degree. Finally, to add to the confusion, we observe that with features characteristic of the *Dipodidæ* are combined certain structures resembling those of the *Heteromyidæ*, such as the dentition and the shape and divisions of the mastoid bullæ, while the infraorbital foramen is like that of the *Maridæ*.

That Protoptychus is an ancestral form of the Dipodida seems abundantly clear. The long, narrow and incapacious cranium, though in strong contrast with that of Dipus, is not very unlike the cranium of Zapus, and these differences are just what the analogy of other mammalian groups would lead us to expect. The character of the infraorbital foramen offers no difficulty to this view, for its great size in the modern jumping-mice cannot be a primitive feature and the condition found in Protoptychus is a starting point from which the modern character of the family could easily be derived. The teeth are, it is true, quite different from those of any of the recent genera, and yet the amount and kind of change necessary to produce the latter are not greater than have demonstrably occurred in many other families. Among the existing jumping-mice there is great diversity in the structure of the molars, which it is difficult to reduce to any common plan.

As yet no member of the family has been detected in the White River formation, but in the succeeding John Day beds the line is carried forward by Paciculus. This genus cannot well be directly ancestral to any of the recent genera, because it has lost all the premolars; but in all other respects, in which its structure is known, it stands in an intermediate position between Protoptychus and Dipus. The molar pattern is already very similar to that of Dipus; the infraorbital forumen has become very large and its lower portion forms a distinct notch for the passage of the nerve. The interorbital constriction is much deeper than in Dipus, but the cranium has commenced to widen much more markedly than in Protoptychus. The incisive forumina and posterior nares remain very much as in

the Uinta genus. The posterior part of the cranium in the only known skull is so much injured that the character of the mastoids cannot be made out, though they could not have been as large as in *Protoptychus*, but the tympanies are seen to form large, hemispherical bulke, with very large mental openings, which do not form tubes. The lateral view of the skull bears considerable resemblance to that of *Neotoma*, as an ancestor of which *Pacientus* is regarded by Cope.

If the view as to the systematic position of *Protoptychus* which is here advocated be correct, it follows that the Dipodida were separated from the true mice at a very early period, and that they form a very distinct line. It offers, however, no objection to the inclusion of the jumping-mice among the Myomorpha, for the special peculiarities of the infraorbital canal in the former are shown to be derivative from the murine type. The articulation of the jugal with the lachrymal is probably a primitive feature, which the Dipodida have retained; this articulation is not only usual among the mammals generally, but is also found in the earliest rodents, such as Paramys. Another conclusion which follows from the reference of *Protoptycleus* to the ancestors of the *Dipodidu* is in regard to the position which should be assigned to Zapus. This genus displays the skull characteristics of the Dipodida in a much less extreme degree than the other existing members of the family. This is especially true of the auditory bulla, the mastoid portion of which is very small and but little inflated. If Protoptychus be really ancestral to the Dipodida, then Zapus either must have suffered a degradation and reduction of the mastoid elements, or it is not related to the jumping-mice at all. The first alternative is much the more probable one. This mode of development, namely, the advance of a certain structure up to a maximum, followed by a decline in that structure, is not an uncommon occurrence, and is so familiar that it would be superfluous to cite examples here. Such an alternation in the development of one or more parts is compatible with the continually advancing differentiation of the organism as a whole. If this conclusion be well founded, then Zapus is not, in any sense, a connecting link between the Mavida and the Dipodida, but a simplified member of the lat-We have, as yet, no means of determining how far the footstructure of Zapus retains its primitive characters, but judging from the analogy of other groups, it is probable that the foot is primitive rather than retrograde. In very many, perhaps the majority of cases, the skull is modernized earlier than the feet.

A very much more difficult problem is to determine what relation, if any, exists between Protoptychus and the Heteromyida. In most schemes of classification this family and the Geomyida are referred to the Myomorpha, but several authorities deny the propriety of such a reference. Winge, in particular, rejects the division of the simplicidentate rodents into three sections, and founds his arrangement of the order principally upon the characters of the masticatory muscles and upon the modifications of the skull which accompany these characters. On account of the anterior position of the infraorbital foramen and the imperforate zygomatic process of the maxillary, the "Sacomyida" (which include both families) are brought into relation with the beavers, marmots and squirrels. obvious objection to this method of classification is that it ignores the possibility of the independent acquisition of similiar structures in widely separated series, through convergent or parallel development, processes, the reality and frequency of which are not open to question. All available evidence goes to show that in the primitive rodent type the zygomatic process of the maxillary was perforated by a large opening, and that the jugal extended up along the anterior edge of the orbit to the lachrymal. There is nothing impossible in the suggestion that the condition of these parts found in the Geomyida and Heteromyida may have been derived from some such arrangement as that which occurs in Protoptychus. In the latter the dentition and the structure of the cranium also suggest a relationship with the Heteromyidae. It is, however, not at all probable that the Uinta genus is directly ancestral to any of the latter family, because the condition of the incisive foramina is so totally different. Until the connecting links are recovered, it will not be possible to decide whether the suggestive resemblances between Protoptychus and the pocket-mice are due to any actual relationship, or are merely instances of convergence.

As a contribution to this question, it may be of use to consider the relationship between the Geomyida and the Heteromyida. trasting these two families, Cones² has enumerated the following points

Brésil. E Museo Lundii. I. Copenhagen, 1888. ² Concy E. and J. A. Mich. Monographs of North American Rodents. U.S. Geolog. Survey of the Territories, Vol. X1, pp. 492-3.

¹ Winge, H. Rongeurs fossiles et vivants de Lagon Santa, Minas Geraes.

of difference between them. Certain of his categories are here omitted, as not bearing upon the points to be discussed and some verbal changes have been made to render the nomenclature consistent with that used in the body of this paper.

GEOMYIDÆ.

- Skull massive, angular, in general of an arvicoline superficies.
- 2 Interorbital space narrower than rostrum.
- Skull widest across zygomatic arches.
- 4 Palate sloping strongly downward, far below level of zygomata
- Nasals not produced beyond incisors, rostrum broad, blunt, parallel sided.

Frontals compressed.

- Parietals compressed, irregularly linear, remote from orbits.
- Squamosal roofing most of cerebral cavity, from roof of which mastoids are excluded.
- 9. Auditory meatus contracted, tubular.
- Tympanic bullæ widely discrete.
- Supraoccipital broad, forming most of occipital plane, but not mounting on top of skull.
- 12. Molars rootless.
- 13. Large, erect, falcate coronoid, overtopping condyle.
- 14. Lower jaw large and strong.
- Fore-limbs highly fossorial; claws much cularged, titted for digging.
- 16. Eyes and ears minute.
- 17. Habits completely subterranean.

HETEROMYIDÆ.

(excl. Heteromys.)

- Skull delicate, with rounded off angles and slight ridges, if any.
- 2. Interorbital space much wider than rostrum.
- Skull widest across mastoids.
- Palate nearly horizontal, little, if any, below level of zygomata.
- Nasals produced beyond incisors, rostrum compressed, tapering, acute.

Frontals very broad.

- Parietals broad, triangular or pentagonal, coming to edge of orbits.
- Squamosals mostly or wholly restricted to orbits; mastoids roofing much of cerebral cavity.
- 9. Meatus inflated, vestibular.
- 10. Tympanics approximated or in contact at apices.
- 11. Supraoccipital contracted, scarcely or not entering occipital plane, but mounting to top of skull to there embrace interparietal between its forks.
- 12. Molars rooted (except in Dipodomyina).
- 13. Small, sloping, prickle-shaped coronoid, below condyle.
- 14. Lower jaw small and weak.
- Hind-limbs saltatorial. Foreclaws not enlarged or specially fossorial.
- 16. Eyes and ears large.
- 17. Habits exposed.

The two families agree in the following respects: (1) The mastoids are much inflated (except in *Heteromys*) and occupy much of the superior or occipital surfaces of the skull, or both. (2) The infra-

orbital foramen is small and perforates the maxillary far in front of the zygomatic process, which is expanded and imperforate, much as in the Sciuromorphs. (3) The hinder end of the incisor makes a protuberance on the mandible below the condyle. (4) There are large fur-lined check-pouches, opening externally.

That the Geomyida and the Heteromyida are closely related to one another is admitted by all who have studied them, almost the only difference of opinion on the subject being as to whether they should be grouped in one family or in two. Just wherein this relationship consists is another and less simple question and it may be answered in one of three ways: (1) The Geomyida have descended from the *Heteromyida*; or (2) the latter have descended from the former; or (3) both should be derived from a common ancestor which was not sufficiently differentiated to be properly referred to either family. Improbable as it may appear, the evidence distinctly favors the first of these three alternatives. To regard the manifold resemblances between the two groups as due to parallelism or convergence is a mere assumption which is without any evidence to sustain it. The belief that the Geomyidae have descended from the Heteromyidae involves the inference that the comparatively small size of the mastoid in the former is the result of reduction from a more exaggerated development. The John Day genera Entoptychus and Pleurolicus, which differ from each other



Fig. 5. Plearolieus diplophysus: cranium, from above; natural size. From Cope.



cig. 6. Pleurolicus diplophysus; occiput, from behind; natural size. From Cope.

only in the fact that the latter has rooted and the former rootless molars, throw much light on this question. In skull structure they are so nearly intermediate between the two families, that the reference of them to either seems somewhat arbitrary, though, on the whole, they incline distinctly to the *Geomyida*, as is shown in the following points of resemblance: (1) The interorbital space is narrower than the rostrum; (2) the palate is sloping and below the level of the zygomatic arches; (3) the nasals are not produced

beyond the incisors and the rostrum is broad, blunt and parallelsided; (4) the frontals are very narrow; (5) the parietals are narrow, linear and do not extend to the orbits: (6) the supraoccipital does not extend upon the top of the skull; (7) the lower jaw is large and strong; (8) the skull is massive and angular, with well defined ridges and in some species with a sagittal crest. On the other hand, the resemblances to the Heteromyida are confined to the temporal and occipital regions. (1) The greatest width of the skull is across the mastoids; (2) the auditory meatus is inflated and in some species vestibular; (3) the tympanics form large bulke and have the anterior flask-like prolongation found in most of the recent Heteromyida, but their apices are more widely separated; (4) the mastoids are largely intlated and appear on the top of the skull, but roof in less of the cranial cavity than in most of the recent genera; (5) the occiput is almost square and much narrowed by the encroachment of the mastoids. The shape and position of the infraorbital and incisive foramina and the protuberance on the mandible formed by the end of the incisor are as in the modern members of both families. The coronoid process of the mandible is intermediate in character, being larger and higher than in the recent Heteromyida, smaller and lower than in the Geomyida. A difference from both is in the shape of the mandibular angle, which is large, falciform and but little everted. The limb-bones, so far as they are known, resemble those of Thomomys, except for the presence of the third trochanter on the femur.

These John Day genera are quite inexplicable except upon the hypothesis that they are ancestral to the Geomyida; to regard them as an offshoot of the Geomyida which have in some respects paralleled the Heteromyida is a purely gratuitous assumption unsupported by any evidence. The existing Geomyida are all exclusively subterranean and fossorial in their habits, with very small eyes and ears, and in them any extreme delicacy of hearing would be out of place. Further, the inflated mastoids of the existing pocket-gophers are intelligible enough as a character acquired under different circumstances of life and retained now in a reduced degree, while it is difficult to see how such a character should ever be acquired by burrowing animals. Another fact pointing to the same conclusion is that, as Merriam³ has shown in his admirable monograph, the

³ Merriam, C. H. Monographic Revision of the Pocket Gophers, etc. U. S. Dep't of Agriculture, North American Fauna, No. 8, Washington, 1895.

mastoid bulke are filled with cancellous bone, which there is reason to believe is a sign of degeneracy. Similar reductions of the tympanic bulke are not infrequent. To give but one example out of many, in the recent peccaries the tympanics form small bulke filled with cancellous bone, while in the White River ancestor of the group, Percharus, the bulke are hollow and largely inflated. It is altogether unlikely, on the other hand, that Entoptychus and Pleurolicus can be ancestral to the Heteromyidae, because, in the first place, the skull and skeleton are too far advanced on the line of the pocket-gophers and indicate that the burrowing habit had already been more or less perfectly acquired, and, in the second place, because in the imperfectly known White River genera Gymnoptychus and Heliscomys we seem to find distinctly marked forerunners of the pocket-mice.

SUMMARY.

- (1) Protoptychus, a new rodent from the Uinta Eocene, is an unexpectedly modernized form, which has already acquired very large mastoid bulke, a rostrum, incisive foramina and posterior nares greatly resembling those of the jumping-mice, and, as in that family, the articulation of the jugal with the lachrymal is retained. The infraorbital foramen is of the nurine type. The dentition and the shape and construction of the mastoid and surrounding parts of the cranium most resemble those of the Heteromyider.
- (2) The genus is probably to be regarded as the ancestral type of the *Dipodida* and indicates an American origin for this family, being much more ancient than any known representative of the group in the Old World, which it appears to have reached by a comparatively late migration. *Pacientus* of the John Day beds is a somewhat aberrant number of the same line.
- (3) It is not improbable that the *Heteromyida* were derived from some form related to *Protoptychus*, though not from that genus itself.
- (4) The Geomyida are descended from early forms which may best be referred to the Heteromyida and in which the tympanics and the mastoids were already greatly inflated. The assumption of subterranean habits of life brought about a reduction in this region of the skull and led to the acquisition of the many peculiarities which characterize the recent pocket-gophers. Pleurolicus and Entoptychus represent stages in this change and are more or less directly ancestral to the modern Geomyida.

THE JELLY-LIKE SECRETION OF THE FRUIT OF PELTANDRA UNDULATA Raf.

BY IDA A. KELLER.

Having some time ago determined the origin of the thick coating of jelly investing the younger parts of *Brasenia peltata*, Pursh, I was curious to seek the cause of a similar secretion found in the fruit of *Peltandra undulata* Raf., a plant widely separated from the tormer so far as its natural relationship is concerned.

The stage of development which first attracted my attention to the voluminous secretion of this plant is represented in fig. 1, Pl. XII, where a, b, and c show three different views of the same plantlet. Above may be seen the first leaf, l, thick, green and cotyledon-like. Within this, and partly protruding beyond it, the second leaf, l, b. The portion circumscribed by a rather wavy outline, j, is the jelly-like mass in question. Roots are also beginning to emerge, as indicated by c.

The question naturally arose, from what portion of the fruit does the jelly originate? Is it produced from special glandular organs as in the case of Brasenia peltata Pursh, or is it the result of a metamorphosis of certain cells into this peculiar gelatinous mass without the intervention of glands? Before proceeding to answer these questions I will briefly outline the anatomy of the fruit of this plant. The fruit of the members of the Aracca family is, as we are told, usually a berry. It appears to me, however, that the most essential characteristic of this type of fruit, the well developed mesocarp, enclosing the seed as a fleshy mass, is here conspicuously reduced. The whole mass of tissue representing the pericarp, consists of a few layers of cells, represented in fig. 2. It has the appearance of a thin integument such as we find in a caryopsis or utricle rather than that of a pulpy envelope. The material which I had at command was, as a rule, one, or rarely two-seeded. Fig. 3 shows such a one-seeded fruit out through lengthwise. The spherical embryo is represented by $c_{r,j}$ below $c_{r,j}$ is an empty space, $c_{r,j}$. Be-

Proc. Acad. Nat. Sci., March 28, 1893.

tween the seed and the pericarp is found a mass of jelly, which, it should be noted, is present before germination.

In my search for the origin of this jelly-like secretion, I observed that it adhered firmly to the seed-coat, and I was inclined to believe that possibly the latter might in some way give rise to this substance. On examination I found no trace of glandular organs upon the episperm nor did the outer cells themselves indicate gelatination. 1 continued my search, however. Fig. 2 sufficiently indicates that we find neither special glands nor metamorphosed cells in the portion of the pericarp represented in the drawing. It represents almost any part of the pericarp, except that which I shall now describe. attention was next directed to the thickening, n., fig. 3, which corresponds to the point of attachment of the fruit to the spadix. is brown in color and quite rugose. On making sections I found that the wrinkles or folds are thickly beset with trichomes, shown in fig. 4. They are more or less club shaped, of a brownish color, especially en masse, and of a varying size. In general appearance there is a striking resemblance to the glandular hairs producing the gelatinous coating on the young leaves of Brasenia peltata Pursh, and I have no doubt that the jelly-like secretion of the fruit of Peltandra andulata Raf. owes its origin to those glandular trichomes situated in the basal thickening of the pericarp. This view was confirmed by subsequent observations, especially during the process of germination. The first indication of germination is probably the swelling of the jelly-like mass, thereby rupturing the pericarp, which is thrown off, maintaining, however, its attachment to the secretion, where this, according to the view just expressed, originates from it. Peculiar striæ may be observed in the jelly, all tending toward the point of attachment, fig. 6, n.

That the formation of the secretion is not in any way connected with the development of the embryo, was proven conclusively upon opening imperfectfruits, fig. 7, i. f., in which the ovules were either abortive or not fertilized, there being no embryo and the whole cavity being completely filled with jelly. The function of producing the jelly must therefore devolve upon the pericarp, and of this the only portion which seems adapted to this kind of activity is the thickening at the base, above referred to.

In my paper on Brasenia peltuta Pursh I have called attention to the fact that the great quantity of water which is the principal

constituent of every gelatinous secretion, is in this particular case, in all probability, derived directly from the water surrounding the plant than that which is carried through the tissue of the plant to the glandular organs. The secretion in the fruit of *Peltandra undulata* Raf, is not in close contact with an aqueous medium, and it appears to me a significant fact that the tissue upon which the glands of this plant are supported is traversed by spiral vessels, being thereby well supplied with water-conducting tissue. The water in this case must of necessity be carried through the plant to the interior of the fruit.

A few more observations deserve a passing notice: When I collected my material for study October 7, 1894, I observed that some of the fruits had left the spadix while others still crowded around it surrounded by the tough spathe. About a dozen of the seeds I threw into a jar containing water. Of these only three survived and germinated in March of this year. Figs. 8 and 9 are drawings of seedlings as they appeared on April 15, and the plants continued to live until the beginning of May, although they had no soil to root in.

On April 18, of this year, Mr. MacElwee showed me a locality near Gray's Ferry Station where *Peltandra* grows. Although the seeds which I had collected last year had germinated a month ago, we found that most of the seeds at this locality just barely showed the protruding tip of the first leaf, and some showed no signs whatever of spronting. It cannot be said that the appearance of the jelly is invariably the first indication of activity in the seed, since I noticed repeatedly that the bud may appear while the secretion is still encased in the pericarp. The plantlet represented in fig. 8, did not throw back the pericarp either during germination or afterward.

Some of the fruits were placed on very wet sand and in a few days there were signs of vigorous growth, fig. 10. Others were thrown on water, and, although development took place, fig. 11, it did not seem as healthy as when the fruits were allowed to rest upon a solid, although thoroughly wet, substratum. The difference may be appreciated on comparing figs. 10 and 11, and this difference became more marked later on.

So far I have not found any satisfactory explanation for the development of this peculiar jelly-like secretion in the fruits of *Peltandra undulata* Raf., its persistence during germination, and its

disappearance afterwards. It is probable that its function is protection, but the problem as to the special protection needed in this particular case, can be best solved by observing the germination of the seed in its natural environment.

JUNE 4.

REV. HENRY C. McCook, D. D., Vice-President, in the Chair. Thirty-seven persons present.

JUNE 11.

REV. HENRY C. McCook, D. D., Vice-President, in the Chair. Nineteen persons present.

JUNE 18.

Mr. Charles Morris in the Chair.

Fifty-four persons present.

June 25.

REV. HENRY C. McCook, D. D., Vice-President, in the Chair.

Eighteen persons present.

A paper entitled "Diptera of Florida, by C. W. Johnson; with additional descriptions of new genera and species," by D. W. Coquillett, was presented for publication.

The following was ordered to be printed:

MEMOIR OF JOHN HOWARD REDFIELD.

BY THOMAS MEEHAN.

The task assigned to me by the Academy of preparing a suitable memoir of our late fellow-member, John Howard Redfield, is not an To make famous one who sought not fame; and to tell to the world of science the story of the life of one whose modesty and self-abnegation scarcely allowed him to appreciate the value of his own work, is surely a difficult undertaking. It has been my fortune to have an acquaintance with mankind to an extent enjoyed by few; with men and women famous in many walks of life; but I have rarely known one who worked with such an earnest purpose to be useful, and who was at the same time so indifferent as to whether the world knew of it or not, or whether he received credit for the work which he had done. Associated with him as I have been in the botanical work of the Academy since the early sixties, and I may say closely connected with him in that work for the past twenty years, I am amazed, now that he is gone, when I think of how little I know of the man beyond his own beloved personality in connection with that work. Once only did he stop to tell me of his early life-struggle in the pursuit of knowledge. Referring to an early incident in my own life occasioned by a little fern we were examining, it moved him to say how similar were our experiences. Though but four years of age he could remember going with his father to visit his mother's grave, and how much he became interested in the flowers which grew there; of his being told that one was the "yarrow," and of his remembering the plant by this name forever after; how his father, like himself, had no early advantages but with an insatiable curiosity and such scientific books as chance threw in his way, was continually talking to him, as he grew in years, of the cause and effect of natural phenomena as he understood them; how his father and he took a wagon ride to his wife's relations through a storm-torn forest; while the son was looking for flowers, minerals, shells and anything that was curious, the father was noting the different directions in which the trees had been prostrated, and

was thus led ultimately to discover the rotary motion of storms and tornadoes; how the simplest elements of knowledge only were taught in the district school by peripatetic teachers who boarded around, and taught during the terms, Lindley's English Reader, Milton's Paradise Lost, the Bible and Cook's Voyages being nearly all the books within reach. Among all these varied teachers he remembered two women, to whom he was especially indebted for his love of flowers and nature. They fixed in him his earlier tendencies and he was emphatic in his belief that for boys under ten years of age good women, all other things being equal, rather than men, make the best teachers. His father brought him from New York a Latin grammar and reader, and he tried in a measure to teach himself. He was now at an age—ten years—to appreciate the value of knowledge, and would recite his lesson to the minister of their church. A literary society was founded in the vicinity, encouraged mainly by his father, and it was, he thought, this little institution which made a man of him, though there were not over three hundred volumes in the library. One of these books was Thornton's Grammar of Botany. He felt himself something of a botanist from that time. His father subsequently moved to New York. Here a school on the Lancasterian system was established, a system in which the advanced boys, as monitors, aided in teaching the classes; but instead of the mere elementary studies in the general Lancasterian system, a higher school was established in which mathematics, drawing, bookkeeping, the ancient and modern languages, and something of a business collegiate course was attempted. His father having met with financial reverses, the boy had to leave school when fourteen years of age and help to support himself by entering as a clerk in a dry goods store, his work being to clean, dust and deliver Thus he passed three years, keeping up, however, his early habit of self-culture in all his spare time. The story was so interesting that I made a note of it, and this is all our good friend ever said to me of himself.

I was elected a member of the Academy in 1860, and at once applied myself to assist Mr. Elias Durand, who alone seemed interested in the herbarium at that time. Mr. Redfield, a few years later, though actively engaged in business, made a practice of dropping in for a short time at noon, daily, to give encouragement by his presence at least. This was my first acquaintance with him.

Mr. Durand died soon after. The collection was in a deplorable condition. Mr. Durand had been very generous of his time and abilities, but all he could do was in connection with the North American herbarium. The building was on the line of a dusty street, and the dust-covered packages of genera or natural orders were quite revellant. Mr. Redfield's cheering calls were bright spots in my lonely task. I tried, however, to interest some of my correspondents in behalf of the herbarium. Dr. Gray's reply was suggestive. "What is the use of throwing valuable material into a dust bin?" I was pondering over the note when Mr. Redfield made his daily call. "Never mind that," said he, in his cheery manner. "I shall have more time soon, and the new building is to go up near my residence. We will show them what sort of a 'dust bin' we shall have after a while." From this time he began active work on the herbarium, looking at first into the few collections, and commenced the great task he imposed on himself, resulting in giving us a herbarium of which botanical science everywhere is proud. His intelligent earnestness made friends for the Academy everywhere, and it is pleasant to note that among all these friends no one was more liberal or generous than the author of the "dust bin" note. With the exception of the three summer months when he took a vacation to northern sea shores, every day was given to herbarium work, while many of his evenings were devoted to correspondence with botanical friends all over the world. At his death he had catalogued and indexed so that any specimen can be examined in a few seconds, the whole collection numbering some thirty-five thousand species of flowering plants and ferns. He had, with the aid of an assistant, verified and fastened one-half of the specimens.

The Academy is indebted to John H. Redfield not only for his great labors in behalf of the herbarium, but for the influence of his personal character. His amiable qualities endeared him to every one with whom he came in contact; his generous helpfulness, especially to younger botanists, carried gratitude to many distant regions; eminent men from all parts of the world honored him and gave him pleasure by calling on him and enjoying his hospitality when passing through the city. The Academy profited by the many gifts of plants made as a tribute to his worth. It is probable no one ever heard Mr. Redfield make an ill-natured remark of another even under temptation. Always full of good humor, he would even in a

controversy incline by some pleasant remark to allow the verdict to go against himself. In this connection he was fond of repeating an anecdote. A Scotchman returning to his native village inquired of the sexton the state of affairs. The sexton sadly reported the decadence of religion. In his opinion the only adherents of the true faith were himself and the dominie, and sometimes he had "doots" about the minister himself. He would suggest that perhaps he might be as critical of the views of his friends as Sandy was. Loving appropriate stories to illustrate his points, he enjoyed them when used by others. He often quoted from Dr. Gray, who, like himself, was overflowing with good nature. Mr. Redfield had asked him to let him have some duplicates if there were any. It happened that there was but a single set, and no duplicates. Dr. Gray's pleasant response was: "As the boy said when the other hoped for a bite of the apple, and modestly asked for the core, 'Billy, there ain't goin' to be no core in this apple." Such humorous stories usually came in when it was evident further discussion was hopeless of results.

There were, however, a few topics on which his exceptional good nature would admit of no compromise, even in the way of a pleasant remark of no great consequence either way. One of these was the well-meaning effort of some botanists to strictly enforce the rule of priority in botanical nomenclature. To him, Conservator of a great herbarium, the effort admitted of no joke. The older names to replace those long adopted were so numerous, that the revolution meant to him the comparative uselessness of his life-long work. There must be new numbers, new lists, new names on the sheets, new alphabetical indexes. He could not begin that great work of change at his time of life, nor could be see anyone in prospect who would. He vigorously contended that there must be something wrong in an effort that would render such life-work as his comparatively useless. Commendations for the stand he had taken in this matter were among the greatest pleasures of his latter days.

Since his active connection with the Academy, he seems not to have taken many long botanical excursions. One, however, the pleasure of which he loved to recall, was made in the summer of 1876, in company with Mr. W. M. Canby, Dr. Asa Gray, Dr. Engelmann and Prof. C. S. Sargent, through the mountains of North Carolina, the result of which considerably enriched the

herbarium of the Academy. In 1879 he made another journey to North Carolina with Dr. Gray to see where Shortia grew. One may see from the scrupulous care with which every fact of importance is noted on the labels attached to the plants collected on these journeys how well trained to conscientious accuracy his mind had been. His work for the day would be finished and cleared up as if he never expected to resume it again; and when he undertook a task his mind dwelt on it until the end had been reached. Happening, while penning these lines, to open a volume on my table treating of the Celastraceæ, I find a letter between the pages which well illustrates this finished character. We had together been working up an unnamed collection from Tabasco in Mexico. Leaving in the afternoon, I expected to be again in the herbarium the next or at most the day after. But he could not wait, and the letter.came the next morning: "Phila., March 3rd, 1893. My Dear Meehan: I enclose you two or three softened flowers of our last adversarium for you to examine. As I see them, they have five rounded imbricate sepals, five strongly reflexed petals, five stamens alternate with the petals, filaments conical, no style, but stigma sessile on the ovary. The ovary is too small for my poor eyes to dissect.

Try every way I can, I am driven back to Celastrine, and I have a suspicion that our plant may be Zinowiewia integerrima Turcz. B. & H. I, 364. B. & H. description says "stylus brevis," but the original description says "stigma sessile on the ovary." B, & H. say "folia opposita," but if I recollect right, the original description says "leaves alternate." But there are some difficulties about this view. Yours, J. H. R."

On some other occasion, when we would feel the "nut too hard to crack," I would hardly be home before there would be a brief note, "Eureka!" and the name following as he had determined it. It must be to this habit of beginning and finishing at once if possible, that we must ascribe the wonderful amount of work accomplished. He commenced the work of putting the herbarium in order in 1870. In addition to the preparation for fastening down the specimens and the accompanying label, on which work he was engaged at the time of his death, he had previously arranged in genus-covers the whole collection, writing on each the genus and the numbers to correspond with Bentham and Hooker's work,

and made a corresponding index of classes and orders, so that any genus could be found in a few seconds. All the species had been alphabetically arranged in the genus covers, and an alphabetical list of the named species pasted inside. Anyone can see at a glance whether the plant he is looking for is in the collec-Besides this, in the section of ferns, the whole collection is written up in a handsome bound volume, with an index that not only enables one to find at once the plant desired but also its geographical range and many other facts of importance to the student of pteridology. By reason of this careful cataloguing he was able to tell exactly the number of species the herbarium contained, information few care-takers of herbariums can give. careful record was kept of every donation, and the donors' names, like the names of the plants themselves, could soon be given to any inquirer. And yet he never seemed unduly hurried. In, addition to this he had formed a great herbarium of his own, and had made extensive collections in other fields of natural history. Moreover, he maintained to the last an interest in many other branches of science and in the many fields of general intelligence that commanded the attention of public spirited citizens. He was fond of looking up facts in the lives of useful men, placing them on record, and getting in shape for reference any good work that they had done. He prepared for his family a full genealogy of their ancestry. Another valuable task that he accomplished was the collection and arranging of the botanical correspondence of Zaccheus Collins, which precious volume is kept for safety in the fireproof of the Academy. The work is invaluable for the light it sheds on the lives and labors of our early botanists. Michaux's Journal was discovered among the archives of the American Philosophical Society and Prof. Sargent decided to translate it from French to English, and have copies printed, he aided the Professor in overseeing its issue from the press. He was always ready for every such call.

It seems but yesterday that I heard his last remark to me: "I must lay these aside now, as I will attend the Forestry Convention at 4 o'clock," and even the last letter he wrote to me on his death bed was full of his work. "I felt chillier than I ought to be when I was in the herbarium room on Friday, and went home. I am resting in bed now, and the Botanical Section meeting to-night must

take care of itself." To many who have since paused to reflect on the wonderful amount of work accomplished, his methodical and systematic habits furnish the only explanation. Frequently he has been approached by friends to allow the use of his name for the higher honors of the Academy. This he always declined. He could never be induced, even in the Botanical Section, to accept any higher position than Conservator of the herbarium. He served many years as Councillor, in which position his business training rendered eminent service, and he succeeded Dr. Joseph Leidy as Chairman of the Publication Committee of the Academy.

Aside from his services to science in the Academy, the outer scientific world is largely his debtor. When the American Society of Geologists became the American Association for the Advancement of Science, the father, W. C. Redfield, suggested the change and was the first President of the new body, the son being a member. The Lyceum of Natural History of New York had the benefit of his able services before his removal to Philadelphia, in 1861, to be associated in the business of Asa Whitney & Sons —the senior member of the firm being his father-in-law. At the request of his family he penned for them an account of his early history and of his connection with the New York Lyceum, which I have been kindly permitted to examine, and from which I gather the following facts. In the preface to this little family task he con-"Moreover ought I not to leave some expression of gratitude to my Heavenly Father for a life which has been so full of mercies, which has flowed so evenly and so smoothly, disturbed by few storms and tempests, and of which the few sharp afflictions have been tempered with mercies, calling for thanksgiving."

He traces the American family to Wm. Redfin, of English birth, who settled near Cambridge, Mass., in 1639, and who subsequently moved to New London, Connecticut. The form Redfield was assumed before 1662. His only son, James Redfield, was a tanner. His son, Theophilus Redfield, married a descendent of John Alden, of Mayflower celebrity. Peleg, the grandson of Theophilus, the grandfather of John Howard Redfield, was born at Middletown, Connecticut, January 22, 1762. He entered a privateer during the war of Independence, was captured by a British frigate, but escaped; he died in 1802. Wm. C. Redfield was Peleg's eldest son. He was born at South Farms, Connecticut, March, 26, 1789. He was

apprenticed to a saddler, joined a village debating society, and, under the inspiration of his mother, spent all his spare time in self-instruction.

J. H. Redfield was born at Middletown, Conn., July 10, 1815. His mother died when he was but four years old. His father at this time had a saddler's shop and country store. His early education has been already told. In this account Mr. Redfield notes that every country store sold liquor, but in 1830 his father refused, as a matter of conscience, to sell any more. About 1825 his father becoming interested in steam barge traffic on the Hudson, spent most of his time in New York, and in 1827 took his family there. John was sent to a Lancasterian school. It furnished good, although cheap, education—(\$51.50 a year). The principal teacher, Rev. Samuel U. Barnes, originally a Baptist clergyman, gave natural history lessons on the blackboard. He gave J. H. Redfield and six other boys extra lessons in mineralogy, taking them on excursions on Saturdays. Barnes was one of the founders of the New York Lyceum. He used to join in the sports of the boys as well as their studies, and for the first time in his life young Redfield loved school.

The father took every means to advance the son's education as opportunity afforded. Though personal assiduity did much, he owed much to the teachers employed by his father for him. He had this help in the several languages he acquired, the Italian, which he mastered late in life, being the only one he learned wholly by himself. In 1853 he left school finally and became a clerk in the "Swift Sure Line" of steamboats. His father died in 1858, but he continued in the office three years longer, till removing to Philadelphia.

The New York Lyceum was organized April 24, 1817, and became the New York Academy of Sciences in 1876. As a new member of the Lyceum young Redfield thought a tyro had made a mistake in venturing among great men, but he found them all so child-like and genial that his agitation was soon dispelled. Dr. Asa Gray, the librarian, was especially cordial. Young Redfield had his first scientific appointment as one of a committee to rent a room. It was thought wonderful that twenty-four members assembled to receive the committee's report. His father gave occasional addresses on meteorology and geology. Dr. John C. Jay first made conchology interesting in the Lyceum and Redfield became charmed with that

study. His father was second Vice-President of the Lyceum of Natural History from 1847 to 1851, and first Vice-President from 1852 to 1863, and the son was Corresponding Secretary from 1859 to 1860 and previously, from 1857 to 1858, Recording Secretary. He notes Dr. Asa Gray, at that time 26 years old, as coming into the Lyceum about 1853. Dr. Torrey was an early friend of W. C. Redfield, so the son knew him before he joined the Lyceum. Though botany was the son's early love, threatened impairment of eye-sight diverted him to conchology. He soon became again warmly interested in botany, rising for collecting excursions at four in the morning.

Passing now to his labors with us, it may be noted that he rarely missed a meeting of the Academy, and was one of the most regular in throwing into the general fund such knowledge as he possessed on the subjects discussed. He may be regarded as the chief founder of the Botanical Section, and he gave freely of his knowledge in most of the discussions before the Section. Reports of many of his verbal communications have been published in the Proceedings of the Academy.

His first contribution to scientific literature was in 1860, when he described a new shell—a species of Marginella. He furnished the notes on the genus Marqinella as described in Reave's Conchologia Iconica and in Tryon's American Journal of Conchology in 1869. and 1870. His nine earlier papers in the Annals of the New York Lyceum, relate wholly to conchological subjects. The "Bulletin of the Torrey Botanical Club" contains a number of articles by him on botanical topics, one of which, "The Geographical Distribution of the Ferns of North America," in the volume for 1875, is of standard value, as is also the paper on "Insular Flora" in the volume for 1886. His greatest and last contribution is the "Preliminary Catalogue of the Plants growing on Mt. Desert and adjacent islands," by Edward L. Rand and John H. Redfield, which was issued in 1894. The work, though with characteristic modesty styled a "preliminary catalogue," ranks among the best of local floras, and will long aid in keeping the name of the associate author fresh in the memory of working botanists. Tributes to his memory from many correspondents all speak of the unselfish goodness of the man. Our highly venerated colleague, Dr. Ruschenberger, who has also recently passed away from us, in a letter

written on March 18, but a short time before his own death, remarked on the peculiar modesty of Mr. Redfield: "He never, within my hearing, made his own acts a subject of conversation or reference." Mr. E. L. Rand, his colleague in the preparation of the "Preliminary Catalogue," sums up briefly what so many have expressed more in detail: "Circumstances threw us into the most intimate correspondence and association during the last seven or eight years and made me familiar with his beautiful character. He was always high-principled, simple-hearted, charitable, kind and helpful, an affectionate friend, a wise counsellor, an upright judge. I can hardly realize that he is really gone from this earth, and that I am left alone in the work that we pursued so long together."

February the 27th, 1895, the day on which he passed away, will long be remembered in the annuals of the Academy as the anniversary of the loss of one of its most valuable and devoted associates.

July 2.

MR. CHARLES MORRIS in the Chair.

Fourteen persons present.

The deaths of H. H. Houston, a member, June 21, 1895, and of Thomas Henry Huxley, a correspondent, June 29, 1895, were announced.

July 9.

Dr. Geo. H. Horn in the Chair.

Twelve persons present.

July 16.

Mr. Charles Morris in the Chair.

Twelve persons present.

July 23.

Dr. C. N. Peirce in the Chair.

Nine persons present.

A paper entitled "Notes on American Enchytraeidæ.—I, New Species of Fridericia from the vicinity of Philadelphia," by J. Percy Moore, was presented for publication.

JULY 30.

Dr. Geo. H. Horn in the Chair.

Eleven persons present.

The following were ordered to be printed:—

DIPTERA OF FLORIDA.

BY C. W. Johnson.

With Additional Descriptions of New Genera and Species,

BY D. W. COQUILLETT.

This paper is based upon material collected during a residence in St. Augustine from 1880-88 (although then not especially interested in Diptera); a visit in March, 1891, and again in May, 1894; a collection made by Mrs. Annie T. Slosson during her winter visits; the collection of Mr. Chas. Robertson, of Carlinville, Ill.; an interesting lot received from Mr. Frank H. Genung of St. Augustine, and the collection of the U. S. National Museum. trip of May, 1894, was a conchological one, made in company with Prof. H. A. Pilsbry, through the kindness of Mr. Clarence B. Moore, Diptera being an incidental feature. The localities Welaka, Georgetown, Drayton Island, Juniper Creek, Volusia, Astor, and Tick Island are all in the vicinity of Lake George and Lake Wood-Considering the few species that have actually been recorded from Florida the following list seems a large one, but there is little doubt that this number (504) can be increased more than three times if collections were made in all sections of the State and at different seasons of the year. A number of West Indian species are here recorded from Florida for the first time as well as the most southern distribution of many northern species. A collection from the Florida Keys would undoubtedly increase the percentage of West Indian species, while the western part of the State would add many more species of the Mississippi Valley, Texas, and Mexico.

While a resident of Florida I was interested in Coleoptera, and the valuable paper, "The Coleoptera of Florida," by Mr. E. A. Schwarz, suggested this list. I only regret that it is not a more complete representation of the fauna, but hope that it will lead to a better knowledge of the Diptera of Florida.

I am under great obligations to Mr. D. W. Coquillett of Washington, D. C. Without his generous aid this list could not have

been made. To Mrs. Slosson for the generous loan of specimens. To Prof. J. M. Aldrich for the determination of the Dolichopodide. To Prof. Riley for the privilege of looking over the collection of the U. S. National Museum, and to Mr. Chas. Robertson, Mr. W. A. Snow, Dr. S. W. Williston, Mr. W. D. Hunter, and others, for kind assistance.

DESCRIPTIONS OF NEW SPECIES.

BY C. W. JOHNSON.

Nemotelus immaculatus n. sp.

Length 4 mm., 3. Face and vertical triangle blackish; eyes of a dull brown color (probably much lighter than in the living specimen); antennæ yellow; proboscis red, unusually long, with an acute angle, the two portions thus formed being of almost equal length, the outer half is curved downward and the basal part of the other is somewhat enlarged. Thorax black, with sparse whitish pubescence most prominent on the pleuræ; scutellum black; abdomen greenish white, immaculate. Legs light yellow; wings hyaline, whitish. One specimen, St. Augustine (F. H. Genung).

Nemotelus slossonæ n. sp.

Length 3 mm., 3. Face and vertical triangle black, shining; facial protuberance very prominent, conical; frontal triangle brown. The upper portion of the eye with large facets brown, the lower third with small facets blackish; antennæ dark brown. Thorax and scutellum black, shining; a narrow light yellow lateral line extends from the humerus to the posterior angle. Abdomen yellowish white; a central mark on the first segment below the scutellum, a dorsal triangle and a small spot near the lateral margin of the fourth, and the fifth except a narrow lateral and posterior margin black; in one specimen there is a minute brown dot near the anterior angle of the third segment. Venter whitish. Legs black; tip of the femora, base and tip of the tibiæ, and the tarsi whitish; wings hyaline, whitish; discal cell emits four veins.

Two specimens, Charlotte Harbor, March. To Mrs. Annie T. Slosson, who has done so much to further our knowledge of the Diptera of Florida, this species is dedicated.

Leptogaster ebscuripennis n. sp.

Length 13 and 14 mm., $\mathcal{E} \circ$. Head brown; face, front, inferior orbits and occiput covered with a dense grayish pubescence; pro-

boscis black, base yellow; antennæ yellow, terminal joint and style black. Thorax brown, dorsum shining; lateral margins, pleuræ, posterior angles, and scutellum covered with a grayish pubescence. Abdomen: first segment blackish with a prominent row of bristles at the posterior margin, second and third segments brown, the remaining segments blackish with more or less brown at the anterior and posterior margins, and covered with a grayish pubescence. Venter brownish. Legs reddish, thickly covered with minute yellow hairs, and dark brown spine-like bristles on the tarsi; claws black, bristles on the tibiae yellow; wings of a uniform dark brown, veins black. Two specimens, St. Augustine.

Asilus auratus n. sp.

Length 3 12 ♀ 15 mm. Face and front light yellow pollinose; facial protuberance with long whitish bristles; occiput light yellow pollinose, and long white pile, which in some specimens is brownish near the vertex; a row of black hairs extends along the frontal orbits; ocelli black; proboscis black; antennæ reddish, first and second joint with numerous black hairs, third joint and arista brown. Thorax golden vellow pollinose, with a wide dorsal stripe that is attenuated and obsolete (in certain lights) towards the scutellum, some specimens show an obsolete linear interval of a lighter color, thus dividing the stripe into two parts; the entire dorsum with short black hairs; a few long, black and yellow bristles are arranged as follows: four on the side just before the suture, the others in a lateral and two subdorsal rows on the posterior half of the thorax, scutellum yellow pollinose, with black hairs, and two yellow bristles; pleure, and coxæ, yellowish white pollinose. Abdomen yellow pollinose; covered (except at the base of the first, and a wide basal and posterior margin on the second, third and fourth segments) with black hairs; the smooth basal bands on the second, third and fourth, have two transverse rows of punctulate spots, one of the rows is often covered on the third and fourth by the preceding segment; near the posterior margins of the segments is a row of black and yellow bristles; hypopygium red, shining, with whitish hairs, ovipositor black, shining. Legs red; with close-lying whitish hairs and prominent black and yellow bristles, tip of the femora with a spot on each side, tip of the posterior tibiæ, and tip of all the tarsal joints blackish; claws black, pulvilli red. The base, and discal portion of the wing clear hyaline, leaving the tip and a wide posterior border of a

brownish tint. Seven specimens, Palatka, May 19, St. Augustine, May 21, 1894.

Calobata varipes n. sp.

Length 14 mm., 9. Head bluish-black, shining, opaque with black pile above and below the antenna; vertex, in a depression surrounding the ocelli with deuse vellowish pubescence, vertex with eight prominent bristles; occiput with black pile; antennæ red, setæ black, first and second joints covered with short black hairs; proboscis black. Thorax black, posterior angles brownish, dorsum with a gravish pubescence, leaving two narrow black stripes which become obsolete beyond the sutures, pleuræ black, shining, metapleuræ and metanotum covered with whitish pubescence. Scutchum blackish above. brown beneath. Abdomen black, shining. Coxac and femora red; tip, and a band a little beyond the middle of the posterior and middle femora and the apical third of the anterior femora black, anterior and posterior tibia black, middle tibiae brown, first and second joints of the anterior and posterior tarsi white, the remainder of the anterior and posterior tarsi, and the entire middle tarsi black; the legs are covered throughout with short, black hairs, with some bristles on the tibie. Wings tinged with brown, which is more conspicuous along the anterior margin, tip and cross veins.

One specimen, Jacksonville, May 22, 1894. Heterochroa ornata n. sp.

Length 2½ mm., ♀. Face, front and occiput yellow, with vellow pubescence; a row of black bristles extends from the base of the antennæ along the frontal and vertical orbits and around the occiput. four bristles are arranged in a quadrangle around the ocelli; ocelli whitish; antennæ yellow, aristæ and a prominent row of hairs on the second joint black, arista with minute hairs. Thorax and scutellum yellow, with vellow pubescence, and black hairs and bristles. domen brownish black, irregularly mottled with whitish pubescence with a few scattering black hairs, which gives the white portions a punctated appearance. Legs vellow, with black hairs and bristles. The basal portion of the wing, including the costal cell, a small angle of the marginal, submarginal, and half of the basal cell, anal angle, and alar appendage, hyaline; the remainder of the wing clouded with black, and having the following whitish hyaline markings: marginal cell with three spots, the middle one quadrate, and three or four times the size of the others; submarginal cell with three spots,

two below the large quadrate spot of the marginal cell, and one at the end of the second longitudinal vein; first posterior cell with four, one at the posterior cross vein, two smaller ones midway between the first and the large one at the tips of the wing, the latter occupying the entire width of the cell; second posterior cell with four occupying the central portion, the larger ones coalescent; third posterior cell with three spots, the large middle one triangular; discal cell with two, the outer one three or four times the size of the others.

One specimen, Drayton Island, May 9, 1894.

DESCRIPTIONS OF NEW GENERA AND SPECIES,

BY D. W. COQUILLETT.

Platyura elegans n. sp., ♂♀.

Head black, lower part of front and the face vellow; antennæ black, the two basal joints yellow; proboscis yellow, its apex and the palpi black. Dorsum of thorax opaque brownish black, the sides, pleura and scutellum, yellow; metanotum brown, this color extending upon the pleura to the middle coxe. Abdomen shining brownish-black, the first segment, both ends of the second, apices of the third and fourth, and the whole of the fifth, yellow; first five ventral segments also yellow. Halteres and legs yellow, tibiæ destitute of bristles. Wings gravish hyaline, marked with two irregular brown crossbands and with two brown spots; the first band begins at the first vein before its tip, is interrupted between the branches of the fifth vein, and stops before reaching the hind margin of the wing, its posterior portion scarcely half as wide as the costal part; the second band starts from the tip of the third vein and stops at the anterior branch of the fifth a short distance before its tip, where the band is scarcely one-fifth as wide as at the costa; midway between these two bands is a large brown spot reaching from the anterior branch of the fifth vein to the hind margin of the wing at the tip of the posterior branch; a brown cloud on anterior branch of third vein, this branch terminating at twice its length beyond the tip of the first Length 3.5 mm.

Georgetown, Florida, May 10, 1894 (C. W. Johnson); North Carolina. A single specimen of each sex.

The specimen from the latter locality is from Dr. Riley's collection, now in the National Museum.

Neoglaphyroptera cincta n. sp., 3.

Head, including the mouth parts, yellow, each ocellus situated on a black spot, the median very small; antenne yellow on the six basal joints, the remainder blackish. Thorax, pleura and scutellum yellow, a large black vitta at base of each wing extending across the metanotum. Abdomen shining black, base of each segment and the whole of the sixth and seventh, yellow. Legs yellow, bristles of front tibiæ minute, those of the others large. Wings yellowish hyaline, unmarked; third vein issuing from the first slightly beyond the forking of the fourth. Length 4.5 mm.

Tick Island, Florida, May 12, 1894. C. W. Johnson. A single specimen.

Ceratopogon albaria n. sp., ♀.

Head black, the face and mouth parts yellowish; antennæ brown, the basal joints yellow. Thorax, pleura and scutchlum black, densely opaque white pollinose. Abdomen black, subshining. Legs yellow, both ends of the femora and tibiæ, apices of first three tarsal joints, and the whole of the last two joints, brown; last tarsal joint ciliate on the under side with rather long setæ, the claws subequal in length, slightly over half as long as the last tarsal joint. Wings whitish hyaline, vein sconcolorous excepting the small cross vein and base of third vein, which are narrowly clouded with brown; submarginal cell divided near its first fourth by a cross vein situated nearly three times its length before the tip of the first vein; fourth vein branching the length of the small cross vein before the latter, at a point slightly beyond the branching of the fifth. Halteres yellow, the knobs each marked with a black spot. Length 3 mm.

Drayton Island, Florida, May 9, 1894. C. W. Johnson. A single specimen.

Tanypus concinnus n. sp., Q.

Light yellow, three vitte on the thorax reddish yellow, the middle one bordered each side with black, the lateral ones changing into black posteriorly; a dot at each front angle of the scutellum, middle of metanotum, a fascia at base of each abdominal segment except the first, apices of tibie, of metatarsi, of the second joint of the middle and hind tarsi, the whole of the remaining joints and the last four of the front tarsi, black. Penultimate joint of hind tarsi obcordate, as broad as long. Wings naked, whitish hyaline, veins

pale yellowish, small cross vein clouded with brown; first vein forked before its apex, the fifth forking slightly beyond the cross vein. Length 3 mm.

Tick Island, Florida, (May 12, 1892; C. W. Johnson). A single specimen in Mr. Johnson's collection.

Masiphya aurigera n. sp. 3.

Black, the second antennal joint, base of the third, the palpi, and fourth abdominal segment except its base, yellow. Front at vertex hardly two-fifths as wide as either eye, vitta next the antennæ nearly as wide as either side of the front, the latter and the face golden pollinose; frontal bristles descending to tip of second antennal joint, four in each row curving backward; antennæ nearly two-thirds as long as the face, the third joint slightly over twice as long as the second; arista thickened on the basal fourth; vibrissæ at a point twice the length of the second antennal joint above the oral margin, ridges bristly on the lower fourth; proboscis robust, the portion between the basal articulation and the large labella scarcely longer than the latter. Thorax grav pollinose, marked with four black vitte; four postsutural and three mesopleural macrochetie; scutellum bearing six pairs of long marginal macrochatae. Abdomen gray pollinose, with brownish reflecting spots, genitalia only slightly protruding; first and second segment bearing a marginal pair of macrochætæ, third with a marginal row, the fourth with scattered macrochætæ on the apical two-thirds. Hind tibiæ not ciliate, destitute of long hairs on the inner side, pulvilli as long as the last tarsal joint. Wings hyaline, slightly tinged with gray basally, third vein bearing four bristles at the base, the others bare; bend of fourth vein destitute of an appendage. Length 11 mm. Florida. Mrs. A. T. Slosson. A single specimen.

TACHININÆ.

PSEUDOCHÆTA n. gen.

Anterior pair of ocellar bristles wanting, two pairs of backwardly curving orbital bristles in both sexes and an additional pair of forwardly directed ones in the female; the upper pair of frontal bristles is on a line with the backwardly curving orbitals and considerably removed from the other frontals which are much smaller and decussate, extending from the lowest ocellus to the arista; antennæ as long as the face, the third joint in the male five

times, in the female three times as long as the second; arista bare, the penultimate joint not longer than broad; head at insertion of vibrisse half as long as at base of antenne, face in profile convex, the sides bare, each at the narrowest part one-eighth as wide as the median depression, ridges bristly on the lower four-fifths; vibrissæ widely separated, inserted on the oral margin; cheeks one-seventh as broad as the eye-height, the lower half covered with short bristly hairs, the usual row of macrochette on the lower border; eyes microscopically pubescent; proboseis robust, the portion beyond the basal articulation not half as long as height of head, labella very large; palpi clavate, well-developed. Abdomen oblong-oval, of four segments which are subequal in length. Hind tibia outwardly eiliate with short bristles intermixed with two or three longer ones. Third vein bearing a few bristles at the base, the others bare; apical cell open, ending at four-fifths of the distance between the second vein and the extreme wing-tip; bend of fourth vein obtuse, destitute of an appendage; hind cross vein slightly nearer to the bend than to the small cross vein, its posterior end nearer to the wing-margin than to the small cross vein. Type, the following species:

Pseudochæta argentifrons n. sp. 3 \circ .

Black, including the mouth parts. Front at vertex about as wide as either eye, vitta next the antenne two-thirds as wide as either side of the front, the latter and the face densely silvery pollinose, antennal arista thickened on the basal third. Thorax gray pollinose; marked with four black vitte; four postsutural and two sterno-pleural macrochete; scutellum bearing three pairs of long marginal and a pair of short apical macrochete. Abdomen shining except the grayish pollinose bases of the last three segments; first two segments each with a marginal pair of macrochete, third with a marginal row, the fourth with scattered macrochete except on the basal fourth; genitalia not projecting. Pulvilli scarcely half as long as the last tarsal joint. Wings hyaline, calypteres grayish white. Length 5 mm. Charlotte Harbor, Florida (Mrs. A. T. Slosson), and Los Angeles, California (D. W. Coquillett). Four males and three females.

Achætoneura rubentis n. sp. ?.

Front at vertex three-fourths as wide as either eye, the vitta blackish, next the antennae slightly narrower than either side of front, the latter gray pollinose; frontal bristles descending to base of third antennal joint, three in each row directed backward; two pairs of orbitals; face in profile slightly convex, retreating below, the sides bare; ridges bristly on lower half; antennæ four-fifths as long as the face, black, the base of the third joint vellowish, this joint two and one-half times as long as the second; arista thickened on the basal fourth, its penultimate joint broader than long; proboscis black, palpi yellow. Thorax black, gray pollinose and with four black vittæ; three postsutural and three sternopleural macrochætæ; scutellum gravish black, bearing three long marginal pairs of Abdomen yellow, base of first segment and a dorsal macrochætæ. vitta extending to the third black, the third segment irregularly tinged with blackish; first segment destitute of dorsal macrochætæ, the second with a small discal and marginal pair, the third with a discal pair and marginal row, fourth with a marginal row; venter appearing as if longitudinally incised in the middle, the second and third segments lobately produced, the lobes of the third segment studded with short black spines on their terminal half. Legs black, hind tibiæ rather sparsely ciliate with short bristles, with a longer one at the first fourth and one nearly twice as long at the middle. Wings hyaline, third vein bearing four bristles at its base, the others bare; apical cross vein straight, ending close to the third at last fourth of distance from second to tip of wing; hind cross vein strongly curved. Length 7 mm. Jacksonville, Florida. W. H. Ashmead. A single specimen.

Acemyia dentata n. sp. 2.

Black, the palpi (usually) and labella of proboscis yellow, face and cheeks tinged with yellow. Front at vertex almost as wide as either eye, the sides yellowish or gray pollinose, the vitta black, next the antennæ slightly narrower than either side of the front; three pairs of forwardly directed orbital bristles; frontal bristles descending nearly to middle of second antennal joint, three in each row curving backward; sides of face bare, each at narrowest part one-sixth as wide as the facial depression; two or three bristles above each vibrissa; checks less than one-fifth as wide as the eye-height, bare except on the lower half; antennæ two-thirds as long as the face, the third joint nearly twice as long as the second, the apical front angle produced in the form of a tooth; arista thickened on the basal third. Thorax grayish pollinose, marked with four black

vittæ, three postsutural macrochætæ and two sternopleural; scutellum bearing three pairs of long marginal macrochætæ, the posterior pair cruciate. Abdomen gray pollinose and with black reflecting spots, first segment destitute of dorsal macrochætæ, the second with a marginal pair, the third and fourth each with a marginal row. Hind tibia unequally bristly, not ciliate. Wings hyaline, a single bristle at the base of third vein, the others bare; apical crossvein slightly concave, joining the third a short distance before its tip, the bend destitute of a stump or wrinkle; hind cross vein nearly straight. Length 6.5 mm. Georgetown, Florida, May 10, 1894, and Mobile, Alabama, October 22, 1894 (C. W. Johnson); also Los Angeles Co.. California, in February and September (D. W. Coquillett). Four specimens.

Belvosia slossonæ n. sp. Q.

Black, the frontal vitta, face, palpi and scutellum yellow. Front at vertex one and one-half times as wide as either eve, frontal vitta next the antennæ subequal in width to either side of the front, the latter shining yellowish gray; two pairs of orbital bristles; frontal bristles descending almost to tip of second antennal joint, the uppermost in each row curving backward, the next one directed backward and inward, the two outside of these curving backward; anterior pair of ocellar bristles wanting; antennæ four-fifths as long as the face, the third joint slightly over twice as long as the second; arista thickened its entire length, the penultimate joint slightly longer than broad: sides of face bare, at the narrowest part one-third as wide as the median depression; ridges bristly on the lower two-thirds, several yellow bristly hairs outside of them on the lower half of the ridges; cheeks one-third as wide as the eye-height, covered with short vellowish bristles. Thorax gravish pollinose, and with four black vittæ; four postsutural macrochætæ, and four sternopleural; scutellum bearing four pairs of long marginal macrochetæ and a short apical pair. Abdomen on bases of last three segments vellowish grav pollinose, most extended on the third and fourth; first and second segments each bearing a marginal pair of macrochete, the third and fourth each with a marginal row. Hind tibiæ rather sparsely ciliate with somewhat long bristles. Wings gravish brown, tinged with yellow along the veins of the basal and costal portions; third vein bearing four bristles at its base, the others bare. Length

11 mm. Charlotte Harbor, Florida. Mrs. A. T. Slosson, to whom this fine species is respectfully dedicated. A single specimen.

Hypostena maculosa n. sp. Ω .

Black, the front angles of the second and third abdominal segments broadly yellow. Front at vertex two-thirds as wide as either eye, vitta brownish, next the antennæ one and one-fourth times as wide as either side of the front, the latter light grav pollinose; two pairs of orbital bristles; frontal bristles descending to base of third antennal joint; antennae seven-eighths as long as the face, the third joint nearly three times as long as the second, three times as long as wide; arista thickened on the basal third; sides of face bare, each at the narrowest part one-tenth as wide as the median depression, face in profile convex; ridges bare; cheeks one-seventh as wide as the eye-height. Thorax bearing only three postsutural macrochætæ, two sternopleural; scutellum bearing two pairs of long marginal macrochette. Abdomen bearing a marginal pair of macrochætæ on each of the first two segments and a marginal row on the third and fourth. Hind tibise not ciliate. Wings hyaline, third vein bearing three bristles at the base, the others bare, small cross vein slightly before the middle of the discal cell, hind cross vein midway between the latter and the bend which is rounded, apical cross vein slightly arcuate, ending close to the third at a point less than the length of the small cross vein before the tip of the wing. Length 3.5 mm. St. Augustine, Florida. C. W. Johnson. A single specimen.

Myiobia depile n. sp. 3.

Front at vertex less than half as wide as either eye, the vitta brownish black, next the antenme two-thirds as wide as either side of the front, the latter golden pollinose; no orbital bristles; frontal bristles descending to base of second antennal joint, only one in each row directed backward; antennæ four-fifths as long as the face, yellow, the third joint, except at base, black, two and one-half times as long as the second; arista short pilose, thickened on its basal fifth; sides of face and the ridges bare; cheeks slightly over one-fourth as wide as the eye-height, bare except on lower half; palpi yellow; clavate, one-fourth longer than the antennæ; proboscis yellow, in the middle brown, slender, rigid, the portion beyond the basal articulation nearly as long as height of head, labella well developed.

Thorax black, yellowish pollinose, not distinctly black vitte; three postsutural macrochete and three sternopleural; scutellum yellow, bearing two long marginal pairs of macrochete. Abdomen shining yellow, a black spot below the hind angles of the third and fourth segments; a dorsal vitta and the apex tinged with reddish; first segment destitute of dorsal macrochete, the second with a marginal pair, third and fourth each with a marginal row. Legs yellow, tarsi black, pulvilli as long as the last tarsal joint. Wings yellowish hyaline, third vein bearing about five bristles at the base, the others bare; hind cross vein at two-thirds the distance from the small cross-vein to the bend, which is rounded; costal spine minute.

Q same as the 3 with these exceptions: Front three-fourths as wide as either eye, vitta scarcely half as wide as either side of the front, two pairs of orbital bristles, three frontal bristles in each row directed backward, antennæ three-fourths as long as the face, the third joint twice as long as the second, palpi nearly one and one-half times as long as the antennæ, pulvilli scarcely half as long as the last tarsal joint.

Length 6.5 mm. Jacksonville (W. H. Ashmead), and Juniper Creek (C. W. Johnson), Florida; and Ithaca, N. Y. (F. H. Chittenden). One male and three females. One of the latter has a dorsal black spot at the apex of the second and third abdominal segments.

Prosenoides flavipes n. sp. 9.

Black, the antennæ except at apex, palpi, femora and tibiæ yellow. Front at vertex nearly as broad as either eye, vitta dark brown, next the antennæ yellowish-gray, at this point three-fourths as wide as either side of the front, the latter light gray pollinose; two pairs of orbital bristles; frontal bristles descending to insertion of antennæ, two in each row curving backward; antennæ threefourths as long as the face, third joint three times as long as the second; sides of face and the ridges bare, keel in middle of the depression one-half higher than width of third antennal joint; cheeks scarcely one-fifth as broad as the eve-height, bare except on lower edge; proboscis slender, rigid, beyond the basal articulation slightly longer than the head and thorax united, labella scarcely thicker than the proboscis, palpi clayate, slightly shorter than the antenna. Thorax marked with three broad, brownish black vittee three postsutural macrochete,

and three sternopleural; scutellum bearing two pairs of long marginal macrochetæ and a short cruciate apical pair. Abdomen wholly gray pollinose, with light and olive gray reflections; first segment destitute of dorsal macrochetæ, second with a marginal pair, the third and fourth each with a marginal row. Wings hyaline, third vein with a few bristles at base, the others bare; costal spine minute, bend of fourth vein with a rounded angle, apical cross vein nearly straight, apical cell open. Pulvilli less than half as long as the last tarsal joint.

3 same as the Q with the following exceptions: Entire antennae, sides of first two abdominal segments and front angles of the third, yellow. Front one-third as broad as either eye, no orbital bristles, only one frontal bristle in each row curving backward, antennæ three-fifths as long as the face, the third joint two and one-half times as long as the second.

Length 6 to 7.5 mm. Lake Worth and Charlotte Harbor, Florida, Mrs. A. T. Slosson. One male and three females.

Gymnodexia zonata n. sp. ♀.

Black, the antennæ, anterior portion of the cheeks, palpi, labella, knees and abdomen, vellowish, the latter on sides of first three segments and a dorsal vitta on the same, black. Front at vertex four-fifths as wide as either eve, vitta next the antennæ three-fourths as wide as either side of the front, the latter and the face whitish pollinose; two pairs of orbital bristles; frontal bristles descending almost to insertion of antennae, three in each row curving backward; sides of face bare; vibrisse inserted almost on the oral margin, two or three short bristles above each; antennie six-sevenths as long as the face, the third joint four times as long as the second, arista long plumose; cheeks nearly as broad as the eve-height; proboscis robust, the portion beyond the basal articulation slightly over half as long as height of head. Thorax gray pollinose and marked with four black vitta; three postsutural and two sternopleural macrochaeta; scutellum bearing three long marginal pairs. Abdomen shining except the bases of the last three segments which are grav pollinose, most extended on the second, where it reaches slightly beyond the middle: first segment destitute of dorsal macrochaete, second with a marginal pair, third with a marginal row, the fourth with scattered macrochatae. Wings hvaline, slightly smoky along the costa and bordering the veins; third vein bearing four bristles at the base, the

others bare; costal spine minute; calypteres white. Length 9.5 mm. Jacksonville, Florida, May 22, 1894, C. W. Johnson. A single specimen.

SARCOPHAGIDÆ.

JOHNSONIA n. gen.

First, third and fifth veins bristly, hind cross vein perpendicular, at two-fifths the distance from the small cross vein to the bend, the latter rectangular and bearing a long appendage, apical cell short petiolate. Antennae nearly as long as the face, arista long plumose on the basal three-fifths, the remainder naked; sides of face bearing short bristly hairs, at narrowest part nearly half as wide as the median depression, the latter not carinate; ridges bare, straight, diverging below, vibrissæ strong, widely separated, on the oral margin; cheeks one-sixth as broad as the eye-height, eyes bare; proboscis much shorter than height of head, labella large, palpi well-developed. Type, the following species:

Johnsonia elegans n. sp. 9

Head black, gray pollinose; front at vertex slightly wider than either eve; vitta brownish black, next the antennæ half as wide as either side of the front; only one pair of orbital bristles; frontal bristles descending to insertion of antenna, two in each row curving backward; antennæ dark brown, more than the basal half of the third joint vellow, this joint twice as long as the second: longest hairs of arista over twice as long as its greatest diameter; proboscis brown, the labella and palpi yellow. Thorax black, gray pollinose, marked with two broad, brownish black vitte; three postsutural and three sternopleural macrochætæ; scutellum grayish-black, bearing two pairs of long marginal macrochette. Abdomen shining yellowish, the first three segments tinged in the middle with brown and lightly whitish pollinose; first segment destitute of dorsal macrochætæ, the second with a marginal pair, the third and fourth each with a marginal row; genitalia yellow, withdrawn into the fourth abdominal segment. Legs, including the coxe, yellow, the tarsi black; pulvilli scarcely half as long as the last tarsal joint, the claws only slightly longer than the pulvilli. Wings grayish hyaline; first vein bristly to beyond the branching of the second and third, the latter bristly to the small cross vein, fifth vein bristly to beyond base of discal cell; costal spine nearly as long as the small cross vein.

Length 6 mm. St. Augustine, Florida. C. W. Johnson, after whom it gives me pleasure to name this interesting genus. Described from a single specimen.

HELICOBIA n. gen.

First and third veins bristly, the others bare, apical cell open, ending at three-fifths the distance from second vein to the wing-tip; bend of fourth vein rectangular and bearing a long appendage; hind crossvein much less oblique than the apical, terminating at last third of distance between the small and the bend, its posterior end much nearer the wing-margin than to the small cross vein. Head at the vibrisse nearly as long as at insertion of antennæ, its lower margin convex; frontal bristles descending to middle of second antennal joint; sides of face each bearing a row of short macrochate; antenna three-fourths as long as the face, the third joint twice as long as the second; arista long plumose on the basal three-fifths, the remainder bare; vibrisse inserted slightly above the oral margin, a few short bristles above each; cheeks one-third as broad as the eye-height, the eyes bare. Abdomen oval, consisting of four segments, denselv grav Type: Sarcophaga helicis Townsend (Psyche, February, 1892, pages 220, 221). Charlotte Harbor, Florida (Mrs. A. T. Slosson). Mississippi (H. E. Weed). Illinois (Dr. W. A. Nason). District of Columbia and Los Angeles, Cal. (D. W. Coquillett). Ohio (H. A. Surface).

Drosophila maculosa n. sp. 3.

Head, including the antennæ and mouth parts, yelfow, an ocellar dot and transverse pair of spots above the centre of the occiput, black. Thorax, pleura and scutellum opaque yellow, unmarked. Abdomen shining blackish-brown, the first segment, front corners of the second, and a spot near each front corner of the third and fourth, yellow. Legs, including the tarsi, yellowish white. Wings hyaline, marked with four brown spots, one at tips of the first and second veins and one on the small and hind cross veins, that on the small cross vein less than one-fourth as large as either of the others; the costal vein only reaches the apex of the third. Length 3 mm. Charlotte Harbor (Mrs. A. T. Slosson), and Archer, Florida. Two specimens; the one from the latter locality is contained in the National Museum collection.

Drosophila vittata n. sp. 3.

Head yellowish white, frontal triangle dark yellow, an ocellar dot and spot in center of occiput, black; antennæ and proboscis pale Thorax and scutellum opaque light gravish vellow, the palpi black. vellow, marked with three dark yellow vittae; pleura brown on nearly the upper half, the remainder yellow; metanotum yellow, a median vitta and the sides brown. Abdomen shining, yellow, gradually passing into dark brown at the tip; a dorsal vellow vitta; hind margin of each segment whitish. Legs, including the coxic and tarsi, vellow. Wings hyaline; the costal vein reaches the apex of the fourth, first vein ending at first fourth of length of wing, small cross vein before the first third of distance from the branching of the second and third veins to the hind cross vein. Length 1.5 mm. Charlotte Harbor, Florida. Mrs. A. T. Slosson. specimen.

Chlorops abdominalis n. sp. 2.

Head yellow, face and cheeks usually a lighter vellow, an ocellar dot and two large spots on upper part of the occiput, black; frontal triangle at vertex almost in contact with each eye, the sides converging to lower end of front, indications of a longitudinal median sulcus; antennæ reddish yellow, the third joint orbicular, black, except at its base; arista black; clypeus unmarked; proboscis yellow, palpi black. Thorax subshining black, unmarked; pleura reddish yellow, marked with four black spots; scutellum black, convex; metanotum black medially, the sides broadly reddish yellow. Abdomen shining reddish yellow, indications of a black dot near each front corner of the second segment. Legs, including the coxe and tarsi, reddish Halteres bright vellow, the peduncles dusky. hyaline, hind cross vein nearly twice its length beyond the small cross vein. Length 2.4 to 3 mm. Charlotte Harbor, Florida. Mrs. A. T. Slosson. Two specimens.

Agromyza terminalis n. sp. 3.

Head black, the broad frontal vitta opaque velvety, a silvery white dot above the antennæ, the latter and the palpi black, proboseis yellow. Thorax subshining black, no dorsal macrochætæ in front of the suture; a narrow yellow vitta in front of and below each wing; pleura and scutellum black. Abdomen black, the fifth and following segments, and sometimes the sides and hind margin of the

fourth, grayish yellow. Legs black, the knees narrowly yellow. Halteres light yellow. Wings hyaline, third and fourth veins slightly diverging toward their apices. Length 2.4 mm. Welaka, Florida, May 9, 1894; and Delaware County, Pa., July 23, 1893. C. W. Johnson. Two specimens.

LIST OF SPECIES.

BY C. W. JOHNSON.

CECIDOMYIDÆ.

Diplosis sp. On Oak, Georgiana, Jan. 24. Diplosis sp. Charlotte Harbor (Mrs. Slosson).

MYCETOPHILIDÆ.

Platyura elegans Coq. Georgetown, May 9. Neoglaphyroptera cincta Coq. Tick Island, May 12. Sciara sp. (U. S. Nat. Mus.)

BIBIONIDÆ.

BIBIO RUFITHORAX Wied. St. Augustine. The thorax of the 3 is black.

Вівіо тногастса Say. East Florida (Say).

DILOPHUS ORBATUS Say. St. Augustine; Juniper Co., May 15: Inverness, Mar. 27 (Robertson); Charlotte Harbor—exceedingly common from February to the end of March (Mrs. Slosson).

PLECIA RUFICOLLIS Fabr. St. Augustine; Charlotte Harbor, Mar. (Mrs. Slosson); Lake Harney (Messrs. Hubbard and Schwarz). PLECIA sp. St. Augustine; Drayton Island, May 9.

CULICIDÆ.

Culex Teniorhynchus Wied. St. Augustine; Tick Island, Volusia Co., May 12; Charlotte Harbor (Mrs. Slosson).

CULEX CILIATUS, Fabr. St. Augustine.

Culex fasciatus, Fabr. Charlotte Harbor, Mar. (Mrs. Slosson). Anopheles crucians Wied. Troublesome, Tick Island, May 12.

CHIRONOMIDÆ.

Chironomus niveipennis, Fabr. Charlotte Harbor (Mrs. Slosson).

Chironomus Riparius Macq. Charlotte Harbor (Mrs. Slosson).

Chironomus viridis Macq. Charlotte Harbor (Mrs. Slosson).

Cheronomus sp. Georgiana (Whitfeld). U. S. Nat. Mus.

Tanypus thoracicus Loew. Tick Island, May 12.

Tanypus scapularis Loew. Tick Island, May 12.

Tanypus concinnus Coq. Tick Island, May 12.

CERATOPOGON ARGENTATUS LOEW. Welaka, May 9.

CERATOPOGON ALBIARIA Coq. Drayton Island, May 9.

TIPULIDÆ.

DICRANOMYIA FLORIDANA O. S. Spring of 1858 (Osten Sacken).

DICRANOMYIA DISTANS O. S. March, 1858 (Osten Sacken).

REPIDIA DOMESTICA O. S. Drayton Island, May 10; Ormond (Mrs. Slosson).

ERIOPTERA VESPERTINA O. S.

GNOPHOMYIA LUCTUOSA O. S. March (Osten Sacken); Jackson-ville, May 22.

LIMNOPHILA LUTEIPENNIS O. S. March (Osten Sacken).

LIMNOPHILA MACROCERA Say. March (Osten Sacken).

LIMNOPHILA sp. (Mrs. Slosson.)

BITTACOMORPHA CLAVIPES Fabr. March (Osten Sacken).

Tipula costalis Say. Charlotte Harbor, January (Mrs. Slosson).

Tipula filipes Walk. Jacksonville, May 22; Tick Island, May 12; Charlotte Harbor (Mrs. Slosson).

Pachyrrhina ferruginea Fabr. St. Augustine, March; Charlotte Harbor (Mrs. Slosson).

Pachyrrhina nobilis Loew. Jacksonville, May 22.

PACHYRRHINA SUTURALIS LOEW.

XYLOPHAGIDÆ.

Rhachicerus fulvicollis Haliday. Tiek Island, May 12.

STRATIOMYIDÆ.

Sargus decorus Say. St. Augustine, March 15-

SARGUS TRICOLOR Loew. St. Augustine; Tick Island, March 15. SARGUS ELEGANS Loew.

PTECTICUS SACKENII Williston. (Pergande.)

HERMETIA ILLUCENS Linné. St. Augustine; Fernandina, pupa, March 23, imago issued May 23 (U. S. Nat. Mus.); Lake Worth (Mrs. Slosson).

HERMETIA SEXMACULATA Macq. (Mus. Comp. Zool.)

Odontomyia cincta Oliv. St. Augustine, March 15.

ODONTOMYIA TRIVITTATA Say. St. Augustine (F. H. Genung); Astor, May 11: Ormond, April (Mrs. Slosson).

ODONTOMYIA OBSCURA Oliv. St. Augustine; Charlotte Harbor (Mrs. Slosson).

Odontomyia flavicornis Oliv. (U. S. Nat. Mus.)

STRATIOMYIA SENARIA LOEW. St. Augustine.

NEMOTELUS ACUTIROSTRIS LOEW. St. Augustine (F. H. Genung).

Nemotelus Carbonarius Loew. St. Augustine, March: Charlotte Harbor (Mrs. Slosson).

NEMOTELUS IMMACULATUS Johnson. St. Augustine (F. H. Genung).

Nemotelus slosson.e Johnson. Charlotte Harbor, March (Mrs. Slosson).

TABANIDÆ.

Chrysops atropos O. S. St. Augustine; Crescent City (Hubbard); Eagle Lake (U. S. Nat. Mus.)

Chrysops callidge O. S. St. Augustine.

Chrysops flavidus Wied. St. Augustine; Putnam Co., June (U. S. Nat. Mus.); Georgiana (Whitfeld).

Chrysops Morosus O. S. Common St. Augustine, March 15; Georgiana (Whitfeld), July 17.

Chrysops univitatus Macq. (U. S. Nat. Mus.)

Chrysops plangens Wied. (Osten Sacken.)

Chrysops vittatus Wied. Palatka, May 19; Horse Landing, St. John's River, May 17.

DIACHLORUS FERRUGATUS, Fabr. St. Augustine; Horse Landing, St. John's River, May 17; Biscayne; Enterprise, May 25 (Schwarz), U. S. Nat. Mus.

Tabanus Americanus Forster. St. Augustine; Astor, May 11; Indian River (U. S. Nat. Mus.); Tick Island, May 13; Ormond, April (Mrs. Slosson).

Tabanus atratus Fabr. St. Augustine; Key West, February 7; Ft. Capron, July 9. (U. S. Nat. Mus.)

TABANUS NIGROVITTATUS Macq. St. Augustine.

- Tabanus fuscopunctatus Macq. St. Augustine, March; Tick Island, May 12; Georgiana; Sand Point, March 21. (U. S. Nat. Mus.)
- Tabanus fronto, O. S. St. Augustine; Charlotte Harbor, March (Mrs. Slosson).
- Tabanus lineola Fabr. St. Augustine; Georgiana; Alachua Co. (U. S. Nat. Mus.); Ormond (Mrs. Slosson).
- TABANUS WIEDEMANNI O. S. St. Augustine: Ormond (Mrs. Slosson); Enterprise, May 17 (Schwarz & Hubbard).
- Tabanus megerlei Wied. St. Augustine; Eagle Lake (U. S. Nat. Mus.); Palatka (Mrs. Slosson).
- Tabanus Melanocerus Wied. St. Augustine.
- Tabanus Mexicanus Linn. St. Augustine; Georgetown, May 16; Tick Island, May 13; Indian River (Whitfeld); Ormond (Mrs. Slosson).
- Tabanus pumilus Macq. St. Augustine; Ormond (Mrs. Slosson). Enterprise, May 11-13 (Schwarz & Hubbard).
- Tabanus Rufus Pal.-Beauv. St. Augustine; Tick Island May 12; Lake Harney, May 4 (Schwarz & Hubbard).
- TABANUS TENER O. S. Ormond (Mrs. Slosson). Indian River (E. Palmer).
- Tabanus trijunctus Walker. St. Augustine; Ft. Capron, April 24; Georgiana (Whitfeld). U. S. Nat. Mus.
- Tabanus costalis Wied. (Mrs. Slosson). Lake Harney, May 5 (Schwarz & Hubbard).
- Tabanus molestus, Say. Tick Island, May 12; Juniper Creek, May 15.
- Tabanus Giganteus Degeer. (Williston).
- TABANUS FUR Will. (Williston).
- Tabanus Proximus Walk. "Probably described from an unrecognizable specimen of some well known species" (Osten Sacken).
- Tabanus gracilis Wied. (Williston.)
- Tabanus turbidus Wied. = ? T. fusconervosus Macq. Walker records the latter from Florida.
- TABANUS PYGMÆUS Will. (Williston).
- Tabanus coffeatus Macq. Waldo, June 2 (Messrs. Schwarz & Hubbard).
- Tabanus recedens Walker.

Tabanus Psammophilus O. S. Lake Worth (Mrs. Slosson). Ft. Capron, April 10 (Messrs. Schwarz & Hubbard).

Tabanus Longus O. S. Georgiana (Whitfeld). U. S. Nat. Mus.; Ft. Capron, March 26 (Messrs. Schwarz & Hubbard).

Tabanus stygius, Say. Georgiana, July (Whitfeld). U. S. Nat. Mus.

Tabanus sparus Whitney. Inverness, March 18-24 (Robertson).

Tabanus abdominalis Fabr. St. Augustine.

TABANUS Sp. St. Augustine (F. H. Genung).

Tabanus sp. Georgiana (Whitfeld). U. S. Nat. Mus.

Haematopota americana O. S.? Crescent City, June (Hubbard). U. S. Nat. Mus.

LEPTIDÆ.

Chrysopila Velutina Loew. St. Augustine, March 15.

Chrysopila Basalaris Say. St. Augustine, March 15; Charlotte Harbor (Mrs. Slosson).

LEPTIS ALBICORNIS Say. St. Augustine, March 15.

LEPTIS VERTEBRATA Say.

ASILIDÆ.

LEPTOGASTER OBSCURIPENNIS Johnson. St. Augustine.

CERATURGUS CRUCIATUS Say. Ormond, April (Mrs. Slosson).

DIZONIAS TRISTIS Walker. (D. bicincta Loew.) St. Augustine; Georgiana (Whitfeld); Enterprise, May 15. (U.S. Nat. Mus.)

Anisopogon senilis Bigot. (Morrison). Coquillett.

Laphystia sexfasciata Say. St. Augustine. Common along the seashore, June, July.

Cyrtopogon Chrysopogon Loew. (Morrison). Coquillett.

HOLCOCEPHALA ABDOMINALIS Say. Common St. Augustine; Juniper Creek, May 15.

Holcocephala Calva Loew. Seven specimens. Juniper Creek, May 15.

Taracticus octopunctatus Say. (Morrison). Coquillett.

HOLOPOGON PHILADELPHICUS Schin. Ormond, April (Mrs. Slosson).

NICOCLES PICTUS LOEW. St. Augustine.

Atomosia puella Wied. Palatka, May 19.

DEROMYIA TERNATUS Loew. St. Augustine.

Deromyia bigotii Bellardi. St. Augustine; Ormond, June (Mrs Slosson).

Deromyia winthemi Wied. (D. misellus Loew.) (U. S. Nat. Mus.)

DEROMYIA Sp. (U. S. Nat. Mus.)

Deromyla sp. (U. S. Nat. Mus.)

Dasyllis Tergissa Say. Tampa, March (Mrs. Slosson).

DASYLLIS POSTICATA Say. Jacksonville, April (Mrs. Slosson).

LAPHRIA SAFFRANA Fabr. St. Augustine; Sand Point, May 3. (U. S. Nat. Mus.) Charlotte Harbor, March, and Pensacola, April (Mrs. Slosson).

Lampria bicolor Wied. Ormond (Mrs. Slosson).

Promachus fitchii O. S. St. Augustine.

Andrenosoma pyrrhacra Wied. (U. S. Nat. Mus.) Georgiana (Whitfeld); Ormond, June (Mrs. Slosson).

Mallophora bomboides. St. Augustine.

MALLOPHORA NIGRA Will. St. Augustine.

Mallophora orcina Wied. St. Augustine, May 20; Palatka, May 19; Crescent City (Hubbard).

Mallophora Laphroides Wied. St. Augustine (F. H. Genung). Erax cinerascens Bell. St. Augustine. Lake Worth, on the white sand of the ocean beach (Mrs. Slosson).

Erax Lateralis Maeq. St. Augustine, May 20; Volusia, May 11 and 14.

Erax bastardi Macq. (U. S. Nat. Mus.)

Erax sp. St. Augustine.

PROCTACANTHUS HEROS Wied. St. Augustine; Georgiana (Whitfeld) U. S. Nat. Mus.

PROCTACANTHUS BREVIPENNIS Wied. Common St. Augustine; Ormond, Charlotte Harbor and Pensacola (Mrs. Slosson); Cedar Keys, June 7 (U. S. Nat. Mus.)

Proctacanthus fulviventris Macq. Georgiana (U. S. Nat. Mus.)

PROCTACANTHUS PHILADELPHICUS Macq. Georgiana (U. S. Nat. Mus.)

Asilus Novæ-scotiæ Macq. Charlotte Harbor (Mrs. Slosson.)

Asilus auratus Johnson. St. Augustine, May 21; Palatka, May 19.

Ommatius tibialis Say. St. Augustine, May 21; Georgetown, May 15; Georgiana, July 15 (Whitfeld.)

MIDAIDÆ.

MIDAS CLAVATUS Drury. St. Augustine; Astor, May 11.

Midas incisus Macq. St. Augustine (3), Crescent City (Hubbard), U. S. Nat. Mus.

Midas pachygaster Westwood. St. Augustine (\circ). This is probably the \circ of M. incisus.

MIDAS PARVULUS Westwood. Georgia (Westwood), Florida (Walker).

Midas sp. (U. S. Nat. Museum.)

Dolichogaster brevicornis Wied., var. iopterus (Wied.) O. S. "St. John's Bluff, Doubleday" (Walker.)

NEMESTRINIDÆ.

RHYNCHOCEPHALUS VOLATICUS Williston. St. Augustine. HIRMONEURA FLAVIPES Williston.

BOMBYLIDÆ.

EXOPROSOPA EREMITA O. S. St. Augustine (F. H. Genung); Lake Worth (Mrs. Slosson.)

EXOPROSOPA FASCIPENNIS Say. St. Augustine; Mt. Royal, May 17; Lake Worth (Mrs. Slosson.)

EXOPROSOPA FASCIATA Macq. St. Augustine; Ormond, June (Mrs. Slosson.)

Exoprosopa emarginata Macq. Lake Worth (Mrs. Slosson).

Argyramæba analis Say. St. Augustine, May 21.

ARGYRAMŒBA CEPHUS Fabr. Two specimens, St. Augustine.

Argyramæba simson Fabr. St. Augustine (F. H. Genung.)

ARGYRAMŒBA LIMATULA Say. Lake Worth (Mrs. Slosson.)

ARGYRAMŒBA ALBOFASCIATA Macq. Lake Worth (Mrs. Slosson.) ARGYRAMŒBA LATILIMBATA Bigot. St. Augustine.

ARGYRAMŒBA ŒDIPUS Fabr. (U. S. Nat. Mus.); (Mrs. Slosson); Orlando, March 20 (Robertson.)

Argyramæba argyropyga Wied. (U. S. Nat. Mus.)

Anthrax (Dipalta) serpentina O. S; St. Augustine.

Anthrax (Hemipenthes) sinuosa Wied. St. Augustine.

Anthrax (Hemipenthes) morio Linné. Suwannee (Mrs. Slosson.)

Anthrax alternata Say. (Mrs. Slosson.)

Anthrax Lateralis Say. St. Augustine: Inverness, February 11-March 31 (Robertson.)

Anthrax agrippina O. S. Suwannee (Mrs. Slosson.)

Anthrax faunus Fabr. St. Augustine.

Anthrax tegminipennis Say. Ormond; Jacksonville, April (Mrs. Slosson.)

Anthrax dispar Coq. St. Augustine (F. H. Genung.)

Anthrax fulvohirta Wied. St. Augustine, May 20; Lake Worth (Mrs. Slosson.)

Anthrax Celer Wied. St. Augustine. Syn., A. floridana Macq. (Coquillett.)

Anthrax lucifer Fabr. Suwannee (Mrs. Slosson); Key West (U. S. Nat. Mus.); Inverness, March 2-April 4 (Robertson.)

ANTHRAX MIRA Coq. St. Augustine (F. H. Genung.)

Anthrax Ceyx Loew. (Syn.? A. demogorgon Walker.)

Oncodocera leucoprocta Wied. Suwannee (Mrs. Slosson.)

Bombylius Mexicanus Wied. (Mrs. Slosson.)

Bombylius varius Fabr. (Morrison) Coquillett.

Bombylius atriceps Loew. Charlotte Harbor (Mrs. Slosson); Inverness, March 10–27 (Robertson.)

Bombylius Lancifer O. S. (Morrison) Coquillett.

Bombylius fratellus Wied. (B. major Linné) (U. S. Nat. Mus.)

Bombylius pygmaeus Fabr. (Morrison) Coquillett.

Systechus solitus Walk. St. Augustine, common, May 21; Suwannee, April; Lake Worth (Mrs. Slosson.)

Toxophora амрнітва Walker. St. Augustine; Ormond (Mrs. Slosson); Georgiana, July (Whitfeld); Inverness, March 5-26; Orlando, February 17 (Robertson.)

Toxophora fulva O. S. (U. S. Nat. Mus.)

Toxophora virgata O. S. Inverness, March 22 (Robertson.)

PHTHIRIA PUNCTIPENNIS Walker. St. Augustine.

Phitheria sulphurea Loew. St. Augustine (F. H. Genung); Georgetown, May 16; Crescent City (Hubbard.)

Systropus Macer Loew. Georgiana (Whitfeld.)

GERON Sp. (U. S. Nat. Mus.)

Lepidophora ægerhformis Westw. Georgiana (Whitfeld) U. S. Nat. Mus.

THEREVIDÆ.

- PSILOCEPHALA HEMORRHOIDALIS Macq. Ormond, April (Mrs. Slosson.)
- PSILOCEPHALA FESTINA Coq. St. Augustine, March 15; Drayton Island, May 9; Ormond (Mrs. Slosson); Georgiana, July (Whitfeld.)
- PSILOCEPHALA NOTATA Wied. St. Augustine, March 14; Ormond, April (Mrs. Slosson.)
- PSILOCEPHALA TERGISSA Say. St. Augustine, March 15; Ormond, April (Mrs. Slosson.)
- PSILOCEPHALA JOHNSONI Coq. St. Augustine, March 15; Ormond, April (Mrs. Slosson.)
- PSILOCEPHALA OBSCURA Coq. Key West, February 5 (U. S. Nat. Mus.)
- PSILOCEPHALA PICTIPENNIS Wied. St. Augustine; Drayton, Island and Welaka, May 9; Crescent City (Hubbard) U. S. Nat. Mus.

PSILOCEPHALA PLACIDA Coq. (U. S. Nat. Mus.)

PSILOCEPHALA MARMORATA Coq. St. Augustine.

PSILOCEPHALA MARCIDA Coq. (U. S. Nat. Mus.)

Thereva diversa Coq. (U. S. Mat. Mus.)

SCENOPINIDÆ.

Scenopinus nubilipes Sav. (Loew.)

EMPIDÆ.

- HYBOS TRIPLEX Walker. Charlotte Harbor, March (Mrs. Slosson.)
- EUHYBUS SUBJECTUS Walker. St. Augustine; Charlotte Harbor (Mrs. Slosson.)

Syneches Simplex Walker. Charlotte Harbor (Mrs. Slosson.)

Syneches Publicus Loew. Charlotte Harbor (Mrs. Slosson.)

HILARA LEUCOPTERA Loew. Charlotte Harbor (Mrs. Slosson.)

HEMERODROMIA SUPERSTITIOSA Say. Drayton Island, May 9.

DOLICHOPODIDÆ.*

Dolichopus Longipennis Loew. (Aldrich.)

Dolichopus irrasus Walker.

^{*}The new and undetermined species of this family will be described later by Prof. J. M. Aldrich.

DOLICHOPUS LATICORNIS Loew. Lake Worth, March (Mrs. Slosson.)

Dolichopus sp. ♀ St. Augustine (Aldrich, Kan. Univ. Quarterly, II, 8.)

Gymnopternus debilis Loew. (Aldrich.)

Gymnopternus difficilis Loew. St. Augustine.

Paraclinus sp. Lake Worth (Mrs. Slosson.)

Paraclinus sp, Charlotte Harbor (Mrs. Slosson.)

Pelastoneurus cognatus Loew. St. Augustine, March 14.

Pelastoneurus abbreviatus Loew. St. Augustine, March.

Pelastoneurus n. sp. St. Augustine, March 15.

Pelastoneurus sp. St. Augustine; Ormond (Mrs. Slosson.)

Pelastoneurus sp. St. Augustine; Charlotte Harbor (Mrs. Slosson.)

Tachytrechus n. sp. (Aldrich.)

DIOSTRACUS sp. St. Augustine, May 21.

ARGYRA n. sp. (Aldrich.)

DIAPHORUS MUNDUS Loew. Drayton Island, May 10; Charlotte Harbor (Mrs. Slosson.)

DIAPHORUS LEUCOSTOMUS Loew. Charlotte Harbor, February (Mrs. Slosson.)

Asyndetus n. sp. Charlotte Harbor (Mrs. Slosson.)

Chrysotus costalis Loew. (Loew.)

Chrysotus sp. Juniper Creek, May 15.

Chrysotus sp. Juniper Creek, May 15.

Campsionemus hirtipes Loew. St. Augustine.

Plagioneurus univittatus Loew. Lake Worth (Mrs. Slosson.)

Medeterus nigripes Loew. Charlotte Harbor (Mrs. Slosson,)

MEDETERUS VELES LOEW. (LOEW.)

SAUCROPUS DIMIDIATUS Loew. (Loew.)

SAUCROPUS SUPERBIENS LOEW. (LOEW.)

PSILOPUS CILIATUS Loew. St. Augustine; Lake Worth and Charlotte Harbor (Mrs. Slosson.)

Psilopus Chrysoprasius Walker. Charlotte Harbor (Mrs. Slosson.)

PSILOPUS CAUDATULUS Loew. Volnsia, May 11, Palatka, May 15. Charlotte Harbor (Mrs. Slosson.)

PSILOPUS COMATUS LOEW. Volusia, May 11.

PSILOPUS SIPHO Say. Volusia, May 11; Palatka, May 19.

Psilopus n. sp. Lake Worth (Mrs. Slosson.)

Gnamptopsilopus variegatus Loew. St. Augustine; Welaka, May 9; Palatka, May 19.

GNAMPTOPSILOPUS PSITTACINUS Loew. St. Augustine; Lake Worth, January (Mrs. Slosson.)

DACTYLOMYIA GRACILIPES Aldr.

SYRPHIDÆ.

MICRODON PACHYSTYLUM Will. St. Augustine.

MICRODON FULGENS Wied. St. Augustine, pupæ found in decayed pine logs; Suwannee (Mrs. Slosson).

MICRODON FUSCIPENNIS Macq. Georgiana, July 17 (Whitfeld).

MICRODON LIMBUS Will. (U. S. Nat. Mus.)

Microdon scitulus Will. (U. S. Nat. Mus.)

Omegasyrphus baliopterus Loew. Charlotte Harbor (Mrs. Slosson).

OMEGASYRPHUS COARCTATUS Loew. Orlando, March 16 (Robertson).

Paragus tibialis Fallen. St. Augustine, May 21; Palatka, May 19.

Pipiza pulchella Will. St. Augustine, March 15; Lake Worth (Mrs. Slosson).

PSILOTA BACCATA Macq. Inverness, Feb. 8-12 (Robertson).

Chrysogaster nitida Wied. St. Augustine; Tick Island, May 12; Orlando, May 16; Inverness, Feb. 14 (Robertson).

MESOGRAMMA POLITUM Sav. St. Augustine.

MESOGRAMMA PARVULA LOEW. St. Augustine, May 20.

Mesogramma marginatum Say. St. Augustine, May 2; Orlando, Feb. 21; Inverness, March 9 (Robertson).

MESOGRAMMA BOSCH Macq. St. Augustine; Charlotte Harbor, Feb. (Mrs. Slosson); Orlando, March 15; Inverness, Feb. 29 (Robertson).

MESOGRAMMA PLANIVENTRIS Loew. St. Augustine, May 20.

Allograpia obliqua Say. Inverness, Feb. 12, March 12 (Robertson).

Xanthogramma emarginata Say.

Syrphus americanus Wied. Lake Worth (Mrs. Slosson); Orlando, Feb. 21; Inverness, Feb. 12 (Robertson).

- Baccha Clavata Fabr. St. Augustine, May 21; Lake Worth (Mrs. Slosson); Crescent City (Hubbard); Orlando, Feb. 17 (Robertson).
- Baccha notata Loew. Charlotte Harbor (Mrs. Slosson).
- Baccha tarchetius Walker. Orlando, March 16; Inverness, March 26 (Robertson).
- Baccha Lugens Loew. Crescent City (Hubbard). U.S. Nat. Mus. Ocyptamus fuscipennis Say. St. Augustine, March 15, May 20; Palatka and Crescent City (U.S. Nat: Mus.).
- Volucella Esurians Fabr. St. Augustine; Georgiana (Whitfeld); Lake Worth and Charlotte Harbor, Feb.-Apr. (Mrs. Slosson); Key West, Feb. 7 (U. S. Nat. Mus.).
- Volucella Pallens Wied. (V. sexpunctata Lw.) St. Augustine, March 15; Georgiana, July (Whitfeld); Lake Worth (U. S. Nat. Mus.); Charlotte Harbor (Mrs. Slosson); Inverness, February 12 (Robertson).
- Volucella Pusilla Macq. Common, St. Augustine, March 15, May 21; Georgiana, July (Whitfeld).
- Volucella fasciata Macq. (Mrs. Slosson), Inverness, February 3, March 24 (Robertson).
- Volucella Eugenia Will. (Williston.)
- Volucella vesiculosa Fabr. (Williston). Inverness, March 19 (Robertson).
- Volucella obesa Fabr. (Osten Sacken.)
- Eristalis dimidiatus Wied. St. Augustine.
- Eristalis Transversus Wied. St. Augustine, March 15; Inverness, March 14 (Robertson.
- Eristalis vinetorum Fabr. St. Augustine; Lake Worth (Mrs. Slosson).
- Eristalis albifrons Wied, (E. albiceps Macq.) St. Augustine. (F. H. Genung); Orlando, February 21 (Robertson); Lake Worth and Charlotte Harbor (Mrs. Slosson); Georgiana (Whitfeld).
- Meromacrus crucigerus Wied. St. Augustine; Juniper Creek, May 15; Charlotte Harbor (Mrs. Slosson).
- Mallota cimbiciformis Fall. Inverness, February 12 (Robertson).
- HELOPHILUS SIMILIS Macq. St. Augustine; Inverness, February 12 (Robertson).

HELOPHILUS DIVISUS Loew. Orlando, February 22 (Robertson).

TROPIDIA ALBISTYLUM Macq. Lake Worth and Charlotte Harbor (Mrs. Slosson); Inverness, February 5 (Robertson).

XYLOTA EJUNCIDA Say. St. Augustine; Charlotte Harbor, March (Mrs. Slosson).

Xylota Pigra Fabr. (Mrs. Slosson); Inverness, February 8, March 25 (Robertson).

Spilomyia hamifera Loew. St. Augustine; Inverness, March 5 (Robertson).

MILESIA ORNATA Fabr. St. Augustine; Jacksonville, May 22; Juniper Creek, May 15; Inverness, March 12, April 5 (Robertson); Ormond (Mrs. Slosson); Georgiana (Whitfeld). CERIA ABBREVIATA LOEW.

Ceria signifera Loew. Inverness, February 12, 14 (Robertson).

CONOPIDÆ.

Conops bulbirostris Loew. St. Augustine.

Conops brachyrhynchus Macq. (C. obscuripennis Will.) St. Augustine.

Physocephala excisus Wied. St. Augustine; Crescent City, July 2 (Hubbard); Inverness, March 18 (Robertson); Charlotte Harbor and Pensacola, March and April (Mrs. Slosson).

Physocephala Castanoptera Loew. St. Augustine.

Physocephala sagittaria Say. (U. S. Nat. Mus.); Inverness, February 8 (Robertson).

Physocephala tibialis Say. (Morrison) Coquillett.

ZODION FULVIFRONS Say. Lake Worth and Ormond, March (Mrs. Slosson).

ZODION NANELLUM LOEW. Inverness, February 9 (Robertson).

Dalmania vitiosa Coq. Inverness, March 25 (Robertson).

PIPUNCULIDÆ.

PROTHECHUS LATERALIS Walk. St. Augustine.

OESTRIDÆ.

CUTEREBRA BUCCATA Fabr. St. Augustine.

CUTEREBRA CUNICULI Clark? St. Augustine.

TACHINIDÆ.

TRICHOPODA CILIATA Fabr. (T. pennipes Fabr. 3) St. Augustine; Charlotte Harbor (Mrs. Slosson).

TRICHOPODA FORMOSA Wied. St. Augustine.

TRICHOPODA LANIPES Fabr. St. Augustine.

TRICHOPODA PYRRHOGASTER Wied. Georgiana, July (Whitfeld).

TRICHOPODA HISTRIO Walker. (T. trifasciata Loew.) Inverness, March 18 (Robertson).

Xanthomelana atripennis Say. St. Augustine; Inverness, February 11 (Robertson).

Ocyptera Euchenor Walker. Inverness, March 18 (Robertson). Jurinia smaragdina Macq. Lake Worth (Mrs. Slosson); Inver-

ness, February 8, March 22 (Robertson).

JURINIA FLAVIFRONS Jænnick. (Mrs. Slosson).

JURINIA HYSTRIX Fabr. Lake Worth (Mrs. Slosson).

ARCHYTAS BOSCH Desv. St. Augustine.

Archytas aterrima Desv. St. Augustine.

Belvosia bifasciata Fabr. St. Augustine.

Belvosia slossonæ Coq. Charlotte Harbor (Mrs. Slosson).

THYSANOMYIA INERMIS Bigot. Charlotte Harbor (Mrs. Slosson).

Gonla sp. Inverness, March 9-29 (Robertson).

MILTOGRAMMA CINERASCENS Town. ? Inverness, March 20 (Robertson).

MILTOGRAMMA DECISA Town. Inverness, March 10-16 (Robertson).

MILTOGRAMMA ARGENTIFRONS Town. Orlando, March 16; Inverness, March 18 (Robertson).

MILTOGRAMMA TRILINEATA v. d. Wulp. Inverness, February 16, March 10 (Robertson).

Masicera protoparcis Town. ? Inverness, March 20 (Robertson).

Masicera sodalis v. d. Wulp. Ormond (Mrs. Slosson).

Masicera demylus Walk. (Mrs. Slosson).

Gymnoprosopa polita Town. Inverness, March 1-22 (Robertson).

Gymnoprosopa argentifrons Town. Inverness, March 1-22 (Robertson).

Brachycoma sp. Inverness, February 12, March 24 (Robertson). Phorocera edwardsh Will. Inverness, March 13 (Robertson).

Phorocera sp. Inverness, March 24 (Robertson).

Plagiprospherysa floridensis Town. Inverness, February 12, March 21 (Robertson).

Exorista sp. Orlando, March 16 (Robertson).

CLISTA AMERICANA Town. St. Augustine, May 21.

CARCELIA LEUCANLE Kirk. St. Augustine; Georgetown, May 10.

Œstrophasia clausa B. & B. Ormond (Mrs. Slosson).

Phasiopteryx bilimeki B. & B. Georgiana (U. S. Nat. Mus.).

Pseudocileta argentifrons Coq. Charlotte Harbor (Mrs. Slosson).

Tachina orgyle Town. (Mrs. Slosson.)

Tachina melobosis Walk, (Walker.)

Masiphya aurigera Coq. (Mrs. Słosson.)

CLYTIOMYLA PUNCTATA Coq. Charlotte Harbor (Mrs. Slosson).

Achietoneura rubentis Coq. Jacksonville (W. H. Ashmead).

ACHETONEURA ARMIGERA Coq. Ormond (Mrs. Slosson.)

Chetoglossa viole Town. Inverness, February 16 to March 26 (Robertson).

Chætoglossa picticornis Town. Inverness, February 16 to April 4 (Robertson).

Chætoglossa nigripalpis Town. Inverness, February 23 (Robertson).

Acroglossa hesperidarum Will. Inverness, March 10, 22 (Robertson).

SIPHONA ILLINOENSIS Town. Inverness, February 12, March 22 (Robertson).

Phasioclista metallica Town. Orlando, Inverness, March 15-22 (Robertson).

Siphoclytia Robertsonii Town. Inverness, March 13-27 (Robertson).

Atrophopoda singularis Town. Inverness, March 1 (Robertson).

Loewia globosa Town. Inverness, March 3-20 (Robertson).

SIPHOPHYTO FLORIDENSIS Town. Inverness. March 1-29 (Robertson).

Tachinophyto floridensis Town. Inverness, March 1-27 (Robertson).

Atrophopalpus angusticornis Town. Inverness, March 3-19 (Robertson).

Pseudomyothyria indecisa Town. Inverness, March 3-to 5 (Robertson).

Myothyria vanderwulpi Town. Inverses, February 12 (Robertson).

PACHYOPHTHALMUS FLORIDENSIS Town. (Robertson).

PACHYOPHTHALMUS TRYPOXYLONIS Town. Ormond (Mrs. Slosson).

TACHINOMYIA FLORIDENSIS Town. St. Augustine.

PTILOCHETA Sp. (Mrs. Slosson.)

SARCOTACHINELLA INTERMEDIA Town. Charlotte Harbor (Mrs. Slosson).

SPALLANZANIA PANSA Snow. St. Augustine.

DEGEERIA LEUCOCYCLA v. d. Wulp. St. Augustine; Tick Island, May 12.

ACEMYIA DENTATA Coq. Georgetown, May 10.

SARCOMACRONYCHIA FLORIDENSIS Town. Inverness, March 1-19 (Robertson).

Hypostena Maculosa Coq. St. Augustine.

DEXIDÆ.

GYMNODEXIA TRIANGULARIS v. d. Wulp. Juniper Cr., May 15. GYMNODEXIA ZONATA Coq. Jacksonville, May 22.

LEPTODA VERTEBRATA Say. Ormond; Tampa (Mrs. Slosson).

EUANTHA DIVES Wied. St. Augustine.

Prosenoides flavipes Coq. Lake Worth; Charlotte Harbor (Mrs. Slosson).

MYOBIA DEPILE Coq. Juniper Creek, May 15; Jacksonville (Ashmead).

SARCOPHAGIDÆ.

SARCOPHAGA FULVIPES Walker. St. Augustine.

SARCOPHAGA ÆGRA Walker. Lake Worth (Mrs. Slosson).

Sarcophaga anxia Walker. (Mrs. Slosson.)

Sarcophaga Cimbicis Town. Lake Worth (Mrs. Slosson).

Sarcophaga sarracenle Riley. Ormond; Charlotte Harbor (Mrs. Slosson).

Sarcophaga assidua Walker. St. Augustine, March; Palatka-May 19.

Sarcophaga, sp. Charlotte Harbor (Mrs. Slosson).

SAROTHROMYIA FEMORALIS Schin. Lake Worth.

JOHNSONIA ELEGANS Coq. St. Augustine.

MICROCHLETINA CINEREA V. d. Wulp. Ormond (Mrs. Slosson).

Helicobia helicis, Town. Charlotte Harbor (Mrs. Slosson).

Helicobia sp. Charlotte Harbor (Mrs. Slosson).

MUSCIDÆ.

STOMOXYS CALCITRANS Linné. St. Augustine; Lake Worth (Mrs. Slosson).

CALLIPHORA ERYTHROCEPHALA Meig. St. Augustine.

Calliphora viridescens R. Desv. (Walker.)

Musca domestica Linné. St. Augustine; Inverness (Robertson).

Lucilla Cæsar Linné. St. Augustine; Ormond, March, April (Mrs. Slosson).

Lucilia cornicina Fabr. St. Augustine: Ormond, March, April (Mrs. Slosson); Orlando, March 15 (Robertson).

Lucilia sericata Meig. Orlando, March 16 (Robertson).

CHRYSOMYIA CERTIMA Walker.

Compsomyta Macellaria Fabr. St. Augustine; Orlando and Inverness, March 10-16 (Robertson).

Synthesiomyla brasiliana B. & B. In a cave, Citrus Co. (H. G. Hubbard).

ANTHOMYIDÆ.

OPHYRA AENESCENS Wied. St. Augustine, March; Charlotte Harbor (Mrs. Slosson); Volusia and Juniper Creek, May 14, 15.

Leucomelina Garrela Giglio-Tos. St. Augustine, March; Inverness, February 29 (Robertson); Charlotte Harbor (Mrs. Slosson).

Limnophora sp. Orlando, March 15 (Robertson).

Homalomyia femorata Loew. St. John's River, May. These were bred in large numbers from the dead fresh water shells after my return home.

Lispe Uliginosa Fallen. St. Augustine, March: Georgetown, May 9; Ormond (Mrs. Slosson).

Caricea antica Walk. St. Augustine, March; Drayton Island, May 9; Inverness, February (Robertson).

CARICEA SOLITA Walk. St. Augustine, March. Ormond (Mrs. Slosson).

Caricea fuscopunctata Macq. St. Augustine, March; Inverness, February (Robertson); St. John's River, May 17; Charlotte Harbor (Mrs. Slosson).

Caricea nivea Loew. St. Augustine, March; Inverness, February (Robertson).

CENOSIA LATA Walk. (Mrs. Slosson).

Cenosia sp. Charlotte Harbor (Mrs. Slosson).

Chortophila sp. Inverness, February 14 (Robertson).

Сиотторина sp. Inverness, February 12 (Robertson).

PHORBIA FUSCICEPS Zett. St. Augustine; Orlando, March (Robertson).

Anthomyla narona Walk.

CORDYLURIDÆ.

CLEIGASTRA CAPILLATA Leow. St. Augustine.

FUCELLIA FUCORUM Fallen. St. Augustine, March; Charlotte Harbor, February (Mrs. Slosson).

SCIOMYZIDÆ.

Sciomyza nana Fallen. St. Augustine; Ormond, January (Mrs. Slosson).

SCIOMYZA HUMILIS Loew. St. Augustine, March 15.

Tetanocera spinicornis Loew. St. Augustine, March 15; Ormond, January (Mrs. Slosson).

MICROPEZIDÆ.

Calobata Nebulosa Loew. St. Augustine; Juniper Creek, May 15; Charlotte Harbor, February (Mrs. Slosson).

Calobata Lasciva Fabr. St. Augustine, March 15; Juniper Creek, May 15; Jacksonville, April (Mrs. Slosson); Crescent City (Hubbard).

Calobata fasciata Fabr. February 7 (U. S. Nat. Mus.).

Calobata varipes Johnson. Jacksonville, May 22.

ORTALIDÆ.

Pyrgota filiola Loew. Ormond, April (Mrs. Slosson).

Pyrgota sp. Jacksonville (Ashmead).

Amphicnephes pulla Wied. (A. pertusus Loew.) Georgetown, May 15; Ormond (Mrs. Slosson).

RIVELLIA PALLIDA Loew. St. Augustine, May 20; Georgiana, July (Whitfeld).

RIVELLIA VARIABILIS, Loew. Volusia; Drayton Island and Juniper Creek, May; Ormond (Mrs. Slosson).

¹ The new genus and species of this family will be described by Mr. W. A. Snow in a paper in course of preparation.

RIVELLIA QUADRIFASCIATA Macq. Volusia and Drayton Island, May; Ormond, March (Mrs. Slosson).

RIVELLIA n. sp. Drayton Island, May 9.

STENOPTERINA n. sp. St. Augustine.

Camptoneura picta Fabr. St. Augustine, May 20; Cedar Keys, February 14 (U. S. Nat. Mus.); Lake Worth (Mrs. Slosson).

TEPHRONOTA HUMILIS Loew. St. Augustine, March 15; Orlando, March 16 (Robertson).

Acrosticta n. sp. Charlotte Harbor (Mrs. Slosson).

Euxesta notata Wied. Inverness, February 10 (Robertson).

Euxesta quaternaria Loew. Lake Worth, March, on cocoanut palm (Mrs. Slosson).

Euxesta scoriacea Loew. Charlotte Harbor (Mrs. Slosson).

EUXESTA NITIDIVENTRIS LOEW. Charlotte Harbor, March (Mrs. Slosson).

Euxesta annon. Fabr. St. Augustine, March 15.

Chetopsis enea Wied. St. Augustine.

Chætopsis n. sp. St. Augustine, March; Ormond (Mrs. Slosson). Gen. nov. n. sp. St. Augustine, March 15.

TRYPETIDÆ.

ACROTOXA? ACIDUSA (Walker) Loew.

Spilographa electa Say.

ACIURA INSECTA LOEW. Lake Worth, January (Mrs. Slosson).

CARPHOTRICHA CULTA Wied. St. Augustine, May, on Thistle; Ormond, April (Mrs. Slosson).

EUROSTA SOLIDAGINIS Fitch. Charlotte Harbor, March (Mrs Slesson).

NEOSPILOTA VERNONLE Loew. Inverness, March 19 (Robertson).

Ensina humilis Loew. Key West, January 29 (U. S. Nat. Mus.).

Tephritis fucata Fabr. St. Augustine.

Euaresta Bella Loew. Drayton Island, May 9; Tick Island May 12.

URELLIA ABSTERSA LOEW. Key West, February 3 (U.S. Nat. Mus.).

URELLIA SOLARIS Loew. Lake Worth, March (Mrs. Slosson); Inverness, March 9-22 (Robertson). URELLIA MEVARNA (Walker) Loew. "The specimen in the British Museum seems very like *T. solaris*. Trypeta narytia Walker. There are four specimens in the British Museum, two of them are Chatopsis aenea, and one of these bears Walker's label 'narytia,' the two other marked 'Florida Doubleday' seem to be Tephronota humilis." Osten Sacken.

LONCHÆIDÆ.

Lonchea Glaberrima Wied. Lake Worth (Mrs. Slosson).

SAPROMYZIDÆ.

Sapromyza resinosa Wied. Collected by Mrs. Slosson (Coquillett).

Sapromyza umbrosa Loew. Ormond (Mrs. Slosson).

Pachycerina verticalis Loew. St. Augustine March; Lake Worth, January (Mrs. Slosson); Inverness, March (Robertson).

LAUXANIA OPACA Loew. St. Augustine; Palatka, May 19; Juniper Creek, May 15.

LAUXANIA TRIVITTATA Loew. Georgetown, May 16.

SEPSIDÆ.

Seisle Vicaria Walker. St. Augustine; Inverness, February 10 (Robertson).

PIOPHILIDÆ.

Piophila Casei Linné. Charlotte Harbor (Mrs. Slosson).

EPHYDRIDÆ.

DICHATA BREVICAUDA Loew. St. Augustine.

NOTIPHILA sp. Orlando, February 23 (Robertson).

NOTIPHILA sp. Inverness, April 6 (Robertson).

PARALIMNA APPENDICULATA Loew. St. Augustine.

PSILOPA Sp. Charlotte Harbor (Mrs. Slosson).

Hydrellia sp. St. Augustine, March.

OCHTHERA TUBERCULATA LOEW. St. Augustine, March.

Ochthera exculpta Loew. St. Augustine; Inverness, March (Robertson).

Brachydeutera dimidiata Loew. Charlotte Harbor (Mrs. Slosson).

Parydra quadrituberculata Loew. Ormond, January (Mrs. Slosson).

Parydra sp. Charlotte Harbor (Mrs. Slosson).

Ephydra subopaca Loew. Charlotte Harbor, February (Mrs. Slosson).

EPHYDRA NANA Walk. Ormond (Mrs. Slosson).

SCATELLA LUGENS LOEW. Ormond (Mrs. Slosson).

Cænia spinosa Loew. St. Augustine.

GEOMYSIDÆ.

HETEROCHROA ORNATA Johnson. Drayton Island, May 9.

DROSOPHILIDÆ.

Drosophila Ampelophila Loew. St. Augustine; Ormond; Charlotte Harbor (Mrs. Slosson).

Drosophila quadrimaculata Walk. Charlotte Harbor (Mrs. Slosson).

Drosophila punctulata Loew. St. Augustine, March.

Drosophila Maculosa Coq. Charlotte Harbor (Mrs. Slosson).

Drosophila Vittata Coq. Charlotte Harbor (Mrs. Slosson).

Drosophila Guttifera Walk. (Walker.)

OSCINIDÆ.

Crassiseta formosa Loew. Ormond (Mrs. Slosson).

Crassiseta costata Loew. St. Augustine, March.

HIPPELATES CONVEXUS LOEW. St. Augustine, March.

Oscinis, sp. Charlotte Harbor (Mrs. Slosson).

MEROMYZA AMERICANA Fitch. St. Augustine.

SIPHONELLA CINEREA LOEW. Charlotte Harbor (Mrs. Slosson).

Chlorops pubescens Loew. St. Augustine; Orlando, March 16 (Robertson).

Chlorops grata Loew. St. Augustine.

Chlorops trivialis Loew. St. Augustine.

Chlorops abdominalis Coq. Charlotte Harbor (Mrs. Slosson).

AGROMYZIDÆ.

LOBIOPTERA ARCUATA Loew. (Robertson); Ormond (Mrs. Slosson).

LOBIOPTERA INDECORA Loew. (Robertson).

LOBIOPTERA LACTEIPENNIS LOEW. Charlotte Harbor (Mrs. Slosson).

LEUCOPIS BELLA Loew. Horse Landing, St. John's River, May 17; Crescent City (Hubbard).

AGROMYZA JUCUNDA V. d. Wulp. Georgetown, May 9. AGROMYZA SETOSA LOEW. Palatka, May 19. AGROMYZA TERMINALIS Coq. Welaka, May 9.

BORBORIDÆ.

LIMOSINA FONTINALIS Fall. St. Augustine, March.

PHORIDÆ.

PHORA INSCISURALIS Loew. Q "Loew described the 3 the sexes vary in the color of the thorax, which is black dorsally in the 3 and wholly yellow in the Q as in the European bicolor." (Coquillett.) Charlotte Harbor (Mrs. Slosson). Tick Island, May 12.

Phora fasciata Fall. Charlotte Harbor (Mrs. Slosson.)

HIPPOBOSCIDÆ.

OLFERSIA AMERICANA Zeach. St. Augustine, on the Screech Owl.
OLFERSIA sp. St. Augustine, on the White Heron, November 8.
OLFERSIA sp. St. Augustine, on the Fish Hawk (F. H. Genung).
Genung).

Olfersia sp. St. Augustine.

NOTES ON AMERICAN ENCHYTRAEIDÆ. I—NEW SPECIES OF FRIDERI-CIA FROM THE VICINITY OF PHILADELPHIA.

BY J. PERCY MOORE.

Five species of *Fridericia* have been collected in the neighborhood of Philadelphia, of which one is as yet insufficiently studied. Brief descriptions of the remaining four follow:

Fridericia longa n. s.

Length, 25-30 mm. Number of somites, 60-69.

Anterior to the clitellum the sette number four to the bundle, the inner pair being two-thirds the length of the outer. Posterior to the clitellum the bundles are constituted of a single pair.

The spermathece (Plate XIII, figs. 4 and 5), are provided with from five to eight accessory sacs or diverticula. These are much smaller than the central sac, around the base of which they are arranged in a single whorl, and, in the younger worms at least, approximated in pairs. The central or primary sac is more or less cylindrical, with concave, (as in fig. 4) or convex sides, in which latter case it may be nearly spherical. The stalk or duct is slender, and two or three times the length of the expanded portion of the spermatheca; a few small unicellular glands cluster about its mouth.

A pair of simple salivary glands (pepto-nephridia) open into the æsophagus in the fifth somite. In the examples studied they were quite unbranched (Plate XIII, fig. 6).

Supra-esophageal gauglion two-thirds as broad as long, convex behind.

The nephridia and heart were not studied.

F. longa has been met with in only one locality, where it was exceedingly plentiful during the month of April of this year. This spot is on a very dry bank by a roadside; the surface soil, in which the worms were found, is a thin layer of wood mould with a few scattered leaves which were not sufficient to prevent the ground from baking hard and dry. A later visit (in July) found the worms in very much reduced numbers and of smaller size. In movement and

somewhat in form this species recalls the nematodes. It possesses a greater number of somites than is usual in the genus, and reaches a larger size than any other Fridericia yet found in this region. The sides of the somites, and especially the whole surface of the prostomium, are plentifully studded with little rounded glandular knobs.

Fridericia agricola n. s.

This species has a length of 20–25 mm., and the mature worm 65 somites.

The setæ are normally arranged in fascicles of four to the thirtieth somite, posterior to which only two persist. Sometimes the number is respectively five or three owing to the retention of one seta of the larger outer pair for a greater length of time than its fellow. This occurs most frequently in the ventral bundles, and in the outer half of a bundle. The setæ of the lateral bundles average about one-tenth longer than those of the ventral. In normal bundles the setæ of the inner pair have a length of nearly two-thirds the outer.

The spermathecæ (Plate XIII, figs. 1, 2 and 3) are quite different from those of F, longa. The long, slender stalks are from six to seven times the length of the sacculated portion, and the whole organ proportionately much larger than in the other species herein described. The enlarged portion consists of a central thick-walled cylindrical region, capped by a thinner-walled, more or less conical piece, which at its apex opens into the esophageal lumen. A single pair of accessory sacs arise opposite to each other from the base of the thickwalled region. These are of sub-spherical or sometimes more or less flattened shape, and when fully developed quite as large as the primary sac. They open into the latter by constricted mouths, and being thin-walled, have spacious cavities which are usually filled with spermatozoa, a bunch of which is likewise to be frequently found projecting into the lumen of the esophagus. No glands are present at the mouth of the spermatheca.

The salivary glands (Plate XIII, fig. 7) are conspicuous, and each is divided into from five to seven slender tubular branches, which may themselves be simple or provided with one or two lateral twigs. The tubes are of very irregular diameter.

The supra-esophageal ganglion is as in the last species.

The ante-septal portion of the nephridia is ovate; the post-septal slender, with a dorsal lobe about equaling in size the ante-septal.

The terminal duct passes forward nearly to the septum and then bends sharply backward to its external pore.

Prominent transverse slit-like dorsal pores begin on the somite VII.

These worms are slow and sluggish in movement, and rest most of the time coiled up more or less tightly. They are very plentiful in early spring about the lawns and meadows at Wayne, Delaware County, Pennsylvania, where they are found most frequently coiled up among the bulbous underground stems of garlic. Later during the summer they become very scarce, apparently dying off, as almost none could be found on digging to a depth of eighteen inches, and they did not reappear even when the ground was soaked by prolonged rains.

A variety of this species has the terminal portion of the spermatheca for a short distance from the mouth glandularly thickened, and one or two solid outgrowths alternating with the accessory sacs (Plate XIII, Fig. 3.)

Fridericia parva n. s.

This is the smallest species that I have found. Its length is 12-15 mm., and the number of somites 46.

Four setae constitute a bundle as far as the twenty-fifth somite, behind which there are only two.

The spermathece (Plate XIII, fig. 10) are simple, the stalk being about four times the length of the sacs, with glandular aggregations at its base. There are no diverticula to the saccular region, which is broadly pyriform, and attached to the stalk by its broad end, the narrow end opening into the esophagus.

Salivary glands (Plate XIII, fig. 9) simple and unbranched, with a bulbous dilatation at the mouth.

The dorsal vessel arises from the peri-enteric sinus in somite XVII.

The supra-esophageal ganglion is oblong ovate, about three-fifths as broad as long, with its greatest width a little posterior to the middle of its length, and the posterior border very slightly emarginated. Ante-septal portion of nephridia about as long as principal part of post-septal (minus the terminal duct) and about one-half as thick.

Funnel of vas deferens broadly ovoidal, with a constricted mouth; duct much coiled and about 9-10 times the length of the funnel. Prostate gland flattened globoid.

The dorsal pores begin on somite VII, and are placed in each succeeding somite one-third of its length from the anterior end.

The larger peritoneal corpuscles are elliptical, with a few small oil drops of very regular size confined to a single circle close to the periphery.

F. parva is opaline white in color, and the prostomium is conspicuously roughened with rounded glandular nodules.

This species is rather common between fallen leaves in damp spots in the woods. July.

Fridericia alba n. s.

Length, 15-22 mm. Number of somites, 56-58.

Setse usually four per bundle, with the exception of two or three terminal somites, which have two. In certain of the ante-clitellar somites five, six, or even seven, setse are sometimes present. The setse of the inner pair in a bundle of four are about three-fourths, or over, the length of the outer. All setse are rather long and slender.

The spermathece (Plate XIII, fig. 11) are almost exactly like those of the last species, the sac being simple, but rather more spherical, the stalk about four to five times its length, and without glands at its mouth.

The salivary glands (Plate XIII, fig. 8) are very slightly branched, with only two or three branches, and may possibly be sometimes simple.

The dorsal vessel arises in the twenty-second somite. The brain is nearly oblong and slightly emarginate behind. Dorsal pores begin on somite VI.

The nephridia have not been studied.

This is the most nearly aquatic of the four species, being found most plentifully in the wet moss and leaves along streams in the woods. Common at all seasons and the most generally distributed species.

The four species above described are easily distinguished from one another by the characters of the spermatheca and salivary gland alone, as follows:

alba parva Spermatheca simple agricola Salivary gland branched longa
Salivary gland
simple
Spermatheca
with diverticula.

Description of Plate XIII.

All figures are magnified 112 diameters.

Figs. 1-3. Spermathece of *Fridericia agricola*; 1, in optical section, showing at s a bundle of spermatozoa projecting into the esophageal lumen; 2, a view of the base of the saccular region, and 3, the entire organ of a specimen of the variety mentioned in the text.

Figs. 4 and 5. Spermathecae of two individuals of *F. longa* in lateral and basal views.

Fig. 6. Salivary gland of F. longa.

Fig. 7. " " F. agricola.

Fig. 8. " " F. alba.

Fig. 9. " " F. parra

Fig. 10. Spermatheca of F. parra.

Fig. 11. " F. alba.

August 6.

MR. CHARLES MORRIS in the Chair.

Nine persons present.

August 13.

MR. CHARLES MORRIS in the Chair.

Eight persons present.

A paper entitled "On the Status of the Names Aplysia and Tethys," by H. A. Pilsbry, was presented for publication.

August 20.

Mr. C. Few Seiss in the Chair.

Seven persons present.

A paper entitled "Synopsis of the Bembicini of Boreal America," by William J. Fox, was presented for publication.

August 27.

ADOLPH W. MILLER, M. D., in the Chair.

Fourteen persons present.

Papers under the following titles were presented for publication:--

- "Contributions to the Zoology of Tennessee. No. 1. Reptiles and Amphibians," by Samuel N. Rhoads.
- "Preliminary Note on a New Alkali Mineral," by Warren M. Foote.

Dr. Charles W. Burr was elected a member.

The following were ordered to be printed:—

ON THE STATUS OF THE NAMES APLYSIA AND TETHYS.

BY HENRY A PILSBRY.

In the course of my studies on the "Sea Hares," preliminary to the preparation of a monograph of this group of Tectibranch Mollusks for the Manual of Conchology, my attention was early forced to the fact that in Linnaus' Tenth Edition of the Systema Naturae the genus Tethys was proposed for the animal now known as Aphysia, and included nothing else. Moreover, by the terms of the generic diagnosis, such creatures as that known as Tethys in modern times are excluded.

In the Twelfth Edition of the Systema, *Tethys* is given a completely different meaning; and the new term *Aplysia (Laplysia)* is brought forward to include the species of the earlier *Tethys*. This later usage has been accepted by zoologists until the present day.

The question then arises, shall we apply to Linnæus himself the canons of nomenclature which would be rigorously enforced were the claims of his successors in question? It is with a view to obtaining the opinions of those who are expert in these matters that we present below a full synopsis of the literature bearing upon the questions at issue.

The facts in this case have doubtless been fully unearthed by many investigators; but probably believing it best to "let sleeping dogs rest" no one has to my knowledge seriously raised the questions to which I desire now to direct attention.

The genus *Tethys* was founded by Linné in the tenth edition of the Systema Nature, p. 653, for two species, thus:

"254. Tethys. Corpus oblongum, bilabiarum: corpusculo medio cartilagineo oblongo. Tentacula duo, cuneiforma. Foramina duo, spirantia.

"limacina 1. T. auriculis quatuor.

Habitat in Oceano Australi.

⁴Except R. Lergh, who in Mal. Unters. I, p. 33, in Semper's Reisen, 2ter Theil, has made the bald statement that Linnaus' carlier *Tethys* was an *Aplysia*, but who continues to use *Tethys* for the Nudibranch.

Corpus oblongum, antice quasi 4 auriculis acutis instructum. "leporina. 2. T. corpore rubro, margine membranaceo, auriculis duobus.

- [a] Rond. pisc. 1. p. 520. Lepus marinus.
- [b] Bell. aquat. 437. Lepus marinus.
- [c] Gesn. aquat. 475. Lepus marinus. Aldr. exsangu. 78. Lepus marinus 1.

Habitat in M. Mediterranco.

Conf. Column. aqu. t. 26, f. 2, 3."

It will be noticed that the above description of *limacina* contains nothing diagnostic of a species, though the genus is clearly indicated. As Linné gives us no reference to earlier writers, we have absolutely no means of learning what *Tethys limacina* is, and the name must be dropped.

In the case of leporina, Linné gives ample references to the sources whence his information was derived. These we analyze as follows: [a] Gulielmi Rondeletii, etc., Libri de Piscibus Marinis, etc. (1554), Liber xvii. p. 520, figures an Aphysia which seems to be the A. fasciata of authors (for it lacks the conspicuous shell-foramen of depilans, and the broadly united parapodia of punctata). Nature & diversité des poissons, avec leurs pourtraicts, representez au plus pres du naturel, par Pierre Belon du Mans (Paris, 1555), p. 437, seems to be an undeterminable species of "Lievre Marin" from the Cyclades, known to Belon through the ancient authors only. [c] Conradi Gesneri medici Tigurini Historiæ Animalium, Liber IIII. qui est de Piscium & Aquatilium Animantium natura (1558), p. 561 (Linné wrongly gives 475 as the page). A reversed copy of Rondelet's figure is given, Gesner's information being wholly second hand. [d] Ulyssis Aldroyandi etc., De Reliquis Animalibus exanguibus, libri quatuor, post mortem eius editi Nempe De Mollibus, Crustaceis Testaceis, et Zoophytis (1606), De Mollibus, liber I, p. In this work, which is purely a compilation, all of Rondelet's figures again do service, and Linnaus' reference will naturally be confined to the first of these. Aldrovandus also figures (p. 82) a couple of species of Doris as "Leporis marini alia species," and (p. 83) two other figures possibly representing Aclesia. Linné's "conf. Columna" refers us to figures of the Nudibranch commonly known as Tethys fimbria; but this figure is merely cited for comparison, not as a representation of the species T. leporina.

It would therefore seem that Linné originally intended Tethys for the Aphysia species, his generic diagnosis and references unmistakably indicating the "Lepus marinus" of the early zoological renaissance authors.

In the Twelfth Edition of the Systema, p. 1089, Liuné wholly alters the diagnosis of Tethus as follows:

Tethys. Corpus liberum, oblongiusculum, carnosum, apodum. Os proboscide terminale, cylindrica, sub labis explicato. Foramina 2 ad latis colli sinistrum.

"leporin. 1. T. labro ciliato, †

Column, aquat. 27, †. 26. Lepus marinus major.

Rondel, pisc. 526. Leporis marini tertia species.

Habitat in Mari Mediterraneo.

"fimbria. 2. T. labro crenulato.

Bohads, mar. 54 t. 5, f. 1, 2, Fimbria.

Habitat in mari adritico.

Videtur a pracedenti distincti species,"

All of these references belong to the one Mediterranean species (see Bergh in Semper's Reisen, 2ter Theil, ii, p. 348), known as Tethys fimbria or leporina.1

On page 1,082 of the Twelfth Edition, the new genus Aphysia or $Laphysia^2$ is proposed, thus:

"283. Laplysia. Corpus repens, obvelatum membranis reflexis. Clypeo dorsali, membranaceo, pulmones obtegente.

Foramen laterale, dextrum, pro genitalibus.

Anus supra extremitatem dorsi.

¹ The specific name of this Nudibranch must stand fimbria Linn.; the binomial combination Tethys leporina being preoccupied by Linnæus 1758. The synonymy of the genus is as follows:

 ^{1761.} Fimbria Bohadsch, 1761. (a mononym).
 1767. Tethys L. 1767, not Tethys L. 1758.

^{1801.} Tethis Lam., Syst. An. s. Vert. p. 63. 1808. Thethys Cuvier, Ann. du Mus. d'Hist. Nat. XII, p. 257. 1808. Thetis Meckel, Beytr. zu vergleich. Anat. l. i, p. 9, not Thetis J. Sowb. Min Conch. 1826.

Min Conch. 1826.

1817?. Thetys Fér., Tabl. Syst. p. 28.

1819. Phoenicurus Rudolphi, Entozoorum Synopsis, p. 573.

1823. Vertumnus Otto, Nov. A. Ac. C. Leop. Nat. Cur. XI, pp. 294-300.

Of these names the first was not distinctly proposed as a genus, Bohadsch's nomenclature being strictly mononymic. The seventh and eighth were founded on minute appendages of the animal, supposed to be parasitic worms, and certainly the genus could not be identified by these descriptions. The other names are wariants on Linnaus' original Techtys. names are variants on Linnaus' original Tethys.

² The spelling "Laplysia" is evidently a typographical error or oversight, for the first use of the word, on page 1,072 of the Syst. Nat. 12, is in the correct form "Aplysia." The generic diagnosis given on this page is brief, but sufficient: "283. Aptysia" Tentacula 4. Anus supra postica."

Tentacula quatuor, anterius sita.

"depilans. 1. Laplysia.

Syst. Nat. 10, p. 653. Tethys limacina.

Rond. pisc. 1, p. 520. Lepus marinus.

Gesn. aquat. 475. Lepus marinus Rondeletii.

Bohads, mar. 3, t. 1, 2, 3. Lernea graphice.

Seb. mus. 3. t. 1, f. 8, 9.

Habitat in M. Mediterraneo; sanie depilans tactu.

(B. 51.) foetidissima ad nauseam usque,"

The description of the genus is implied for the species depilans, and it is also said to be the Tethys limacina of the Tenth Edition. The second reference is to the same figure of Rondelet formerly cited for Tethys leporina. The third reference repeats the earlier citation to Gesner, with the same mistake as to the page. The fourth reference is to the excellent tigure of Bohadsch's Lernea, representing unmistakably the Aphysia depilans of authors. The reference to Seba is less happy, the figures being too ambiguous for certain determination. It is perfectly evident that Linnaus' generic characters of Laphysia were derived from Bohadsch's work; and as the best figures are from the same source, the traditional identification of depilans is fully sustained.

SUMMARY.—From the foregoing facts it would appear that (1) the generic name *Tethys* Linn. 1758, must replace *Aplysia* and *Laplysia* Linn. 1767. And (2) as a substitute for *Tethys* Linn. 1767 not 1758, we will probably be compelled to adopt either one of the new spellings of this name proposed in the early part of the century or an entirely new generic term.

¹ We would not replace the specific name *depilans* by *limacina*, because the latter was not recognizably defined in Linnaus' earlier edition.

SYNOPSIS OF THE BEMBICINI OF BOREAL AMERICA.

BY WILLIAM J. FOX.
The genera composing this Tribe may be separated as follows:-
Anterior ocellus linear, transversely arcuate. Maxillary palpi six-jointed, labial palpi four-jointed. Middle segment exeavated posteriorly, compressed laterally; last ventral segment (\$\mathcal{z}\$) with three spines; mandibles dentate
Maxillary palpi four-jointed, labial palpi two-jointed; metathorax flat or convex behind, not compressed laterally; last ventral segment (3) with a single spine; mandibles dentate. Bembex Fabr. Maxillary palpi, three-jointed, labial palpi one-jointed; metathorax and last ventral segment (3) as in Bembex; mandibles not dentate
Anterior ocellus elliptic, round or reniform. Maxillary palpi six-jointed, labial palpi four-jointed; anterior ocellus round or reniform; maxillae short Monedula Latr. Maxillary palpi three-jointed, labial palpi one-jointed; anterior ocellus longitudinally elliptic; maxillae long, reaching the hind coxe
In the above table I have considered Microbember as a genus,
notwithstanding my former views. In the respective three-and one- jointed palpi it differs from <i>Bembex</i> about as much as that genus
does from Monedula.
BEMBIDULA Burm.
Bemble Burm. Bemble Burm. Bemble Burm. Bemble Burmeister, Bol., Acad. Cordova. 1, p. 122, 1874. Monedula Cresson (in pt.), Synopsis, p. 116, 1887.
FEMALES.
Posterior coxie unarmed 2 Posterior coxie strongly dentate beneath (wings smoky) . fodiens. Last dorsal abdominal segment without a strongly marked pygidial area, the lateral ridge feeble, if present; wings scarcely smoky . 3 Last dorsal abdominal segment with a strongly marked pygidial
area, the lateral ridges strong

4.	${\it Legs ferruginous ; wings tolerably smoky ; abdominal marks not very broad and widely separated internally ; mesopleurae black}$
ō.	Legs yellow; wings scarcely smoky; abdominal marks broad, forming bands; mesopleure more or less yellow parata. Two lines on dorsulum, scutellum anteriorly, metanotum (postscutellum), curved line on middle-segment above, and a broad line on each side of all the dorsal abdominal segments, yellowish; hind tibiae striped with black above; wings clear variegata.
6.	The dorsulum, scutellum, metanotum, and middle segment (except latero-posterior angles) black, in rare cases only are these parts spotted, and then only in a slight degree; fifth and sixth dorsal abdominal segments black, the former sometimes spotted in which case the spots are widely separated; hind tibiae not striped with black; wings dusky, paler at base and apex quadrifasciata. Legs, antenne in part, labrum and tip of abdomen ferruginous; clypeus yellow insidiatrix. Legs black and yellow, the tibiae in part and the tarsi ferruginous; antenne, labrum and the tip of abdomen not at all ferruginous; clypeus black entirely, or with the base more or less whitish
	MALES.
1.	Posterior coxæ unarmed
2.	"Posterior coxe armed with a tooth beneath." fodiens. Intermediate femora beneath at the base drawn out into a promi-
	nent tooth
	lar
3.	Joints seven to ten of antennae strongly rounded out beneath 4 "Joints seven to ten of antennae not rounded out beneath (legs ferruginous)"
4	Clypeus entirely, dorsulum laterally, greater part of femora, the
	tible and tarsi entirely, bright yellow; markings of abdomen
	sometimes united within, broader than in rentralis; wings clear
	Clypeus black, or whitish at base only; dorsulum not yellowish laterally, the greater part of femora and the tibiae in part, black:
	fascize of abdomen always separated internally, those on first seg-
5	ment variable in size; wings a little infuscated ventralis. Legs not ferruginous in part; wings, if dusky, but slightly so
·).	medial femora beneath not distinctly keeled, or angular at base . 6
	Legs ferruginous and yellow, wings dusky; medial femora beneath distinctly keeled and angulate at base
6.	Greater part of clypeus, two lines on dorsulum (rarely absent),
·	scutellum anteriorly, metanotum, curved line on middle seg- ment above, and a broad line on each side of all the dorsal abdomi-
	- men and a more and a model intermediation of the differential and the content and the conten

nal segments, yellowish; hind tibiæ striped with black above; (Typens (rarely maculated), dorsulum, scutellum, metanotum and middle-segment (except latero-posterior angles) black, in rare cases only are these parts spotted, and then only to a slight degree; last two or three dorsal abdominal segments black, sometimes the fifth, or fifth and sixth spotted, in which case the spots are widely separated; hind tarsi not striped with black, wings a little dusky, paler at base and apex quadrifasciata.

1. Bembidula variegata Oliv.

Bembex variegata Olivier, Encycl. Méthod., IV, p. 292.

Monedula dissecta Dahlbom, Hym, Eur., I. p. 186. Monedula scricca Spinola (in pt.), Gay's Hist, Chile, VI, p. 315. Bembidula variegata Handlirsh, Sitz., Akad, Wissen, Wien, Math.-naturw. Classe, XCVIII, Abth. 1, p. 488.

Lower California; Albuquerque, New Mexico (Coll. Ashmead); found also in Brazil.

2. Bembidula quadrifasciata Say.

Monedula 4-fasciata Say. Exped. St. Peter's River, II, p. 336, ₹ ♀ Monedula Sallei, Guérin, Icon. du Règne Anim., III, 437. Bembidula quadrifasciata Handlirsch, l. c., p. 492.

Occurs from Pennsylvania to Florida, westward to Texas.

3. Bembidula insidiatrix Hdl.

? Monedula ventralis Cresson (in pt.), Tr. Am. Ent. Soc., IV, p. 220. Bembidula insidiatrix Handlirsch, I. c., p. 494, 9 &

Texas and Kentucky (Handlirsch). I have received a ♀ from the Rev. G. Birkman, of Lee County, Texas. The 3 I have not Handlirsch is probably right in assuming that Cresson confused rentralis, insidiatrix and capnoptera, in his "Hymenoptera Texana."

4. Bembidula parata Prov.

Monedula parata Provancher, Add. Hym. Quebec, p. 416.

California (Provancher): Los Angeles (Coquillett); Utah; Nevada. The maculation of this species is a much richer yellow than in ventralis, and the Q, which has been heretofore unnoticed, is very much like the 3, and has a well developed pygidium.

5. Bembidula ventralis Say.

Monedula ventralis Say, l. c., p. 336. 3. Monedula ventralis Cresson (in. pt.), I. c., p. 220. Monedula ventralis Provancher, Faun. Ent. Can., p. 629. 💢 🕻 . Bembidula ventralis Handlirsch, I. c., p. 495.

Our most abundant and widely distributed species. It is reported from Canada (Provancher), and I have before me specimens from Massachusetts, New Jersey, Pennsylvania, Virginia, Georgia, Texas, Colorado, California, Oregon and other localities.

6. Bembidula capnoptera Hdl.

2 Monedula ventralis Cresson (in pt.), l. c., p. 220. Bembidula capnoptera Handlirsch, l. c., p. 497, Pl. II, f. 7, 12. ♀ ♂.

Georgia, Kentucky and Texas (Handlirsch). Specimens in collection from Georgia and Texas. The Rev. G. Birkman has sent specimens from Lee county, Texas.

7. Bembidula fodiens Hdl.

Bembidula fodiens Handlirsch, l. c., p. 497. Pl. II, f. 14. ₹ ♀.

Georgia and Texas (Handlirsch): Lee county (Birkman). I have not seen the $\mathcal Z$.

BEMBEX Fabr.

Bembyx Fabricius, Syst. Ent., p. 361, 1775.
Bembex Olivier, Éncy. méthod., IV. p. 288, 1789.
Bembex Handlirsch, Sitzb. Akad. Wissen., Wien, Math-naturw. Classe, CH. Abth. I, p. 659, 1893.

	FEMALES.
	Labrum basally with a distinct transverse impression; sixth dorsal segment coarsely wrinkled longitudinally
2.	punctured, rarely wrinkled
	Mandibles medially, spot on tubercles and anterior portion of second dorsal segment, yellow
3.	Wings distinctly infuscated medially
	Greater part of pro- and mesopleurae and sides of middle segment, clypeus entirely, sides of dorsulum, scutellum and metanotum in part and semicircular line on upper surface of middle segment, bright yellow; markings of abdomen dorsally, broad, all united internally and covering the greater portion of dorsal surface; wings very strongly infumated medially nubilipennis. Mesopleurae and sides of middle segment black in greater part; base of clypeus with two black spots; no yellow on dorsulum, metanotum, or middle segment above, the scutellum with a dot on each side only; markings of abdomen narrow, strongly sinuous and more or less separated, particularly those on first segment; wings not strongly infumated
	Middle segment above not at all yellow

7.	Thorax entirely black, including the sides; abdominal spots small, widely separated, the fifth and sixth segments not spotted.
	Thorax more or less yellow on the sides 8
8.	Mesopleura spotted
	Mesopleure not spotted
9.	Clypeus entirely yellow; form elongate
	more robust
10.	Markings of abdomen narrow, separated within; mesopleurae
	with two small spots
	Markings of abdomen broad, united within; mesopleurae with
11	a large spot covering about half its area
11.	Thorax at the most clothed with a thin, pale pubescence, more or less yellow on the sides
	Thorax densely pruinose, not spotted on sides; markings of
	abdomen broad, united internally, greenish-white pruinosa.
12.	Dorsulum and abdomen densely clothed with pale pubes-
	cence, that on abdomen shortest troglodytes-
	Dorsulum clothed with pubescence on anterior portion only, that on abdomen not dense, but rather indistinct, similans,
13.	Clypeus with two black spots basally
	Clypeus entirely yellowish
14.	Yellow on dorsulam forming a U, as in Monedula formosa; sixth
	dorsal segment somewhat wrinkled
	lines or spots; sixth dorsal segment punctured
15.	
	interrupted bands; eyes strongly diverging beneath.
	occidentalis.
	Markings of ventral abdominal segments small, widely interrupted, or connected by a narrow apical line 16
16.	Thorax densely pruinose, not spotted on the sides; markings of
	of abdomen broad, united internally, greenish white . prainosa.
	Thorax at the most clothed with a thin, pale pubescence, more
	or less yellow on the sides
17.	Fore coxe and greater part of sides of thorax, black, troglodytes,
	Fore coxie and greater part of sides of thorax, yellow Sayi. ²

 $^{^{1}}$ This form of /cvana, having the middle segment maculated above is unknown to me.

² According to Handirsch's description, the dorsulum of *troglodytes* is spotted medially. The specimens before me do not show this character, differing in that respect from $Sa_{1}v_{i}$, which has two central and a posterior yellow spot.

	MALES.
	Labrum basally with a distinct, transverse impression 2
	Labrum not impressed basally
2.	Clypeus entirely or in greater part black; sixth dorsal segment
	spotted
	Clypeus entirely yellow; sixth dorsal segment rarely spotted.
	insignis
3.	Intermediate tarsi short, not longer than their tibite; thorax en-
•	tirely black; dorsal segments 1–3 with a small lateral spot only.
	Intermediate tarsi longer than their tibiae; thorax more or less yel-
1	low; abdomen usually with prominent maculations
4.	Seventh ventral segment apically produced into a spine (intermedi-
	ate tible not serrate)
_	Seventh ventral segment otherwise formed
Э.	Markings bright yellow, those on ventral segments of abdomen
	broad, continuous; spine of seventh ventral segment pointed at
	apexoccidentalis
	Markings greenish-white those on ventral abdominal segments
	broad at the sides only, connected by a narrow apical line; spine
	of seventh ventral segment bifurcate at apex pruinosa.
6.	Antennal joints not dentate or spinose beneath
	Antennal joints more or less dentate or spinose 8
7.	Intermediate femora serrate beneath; middle-segment never yel-
	low above; mesopleuræ with a small yellowish spot; abdomer
	tolerably hairy
	Intermediate femora unarmed; middle-segment usually with a
	semicircular yellow line above, and the mesopleurae generally
	with a large spot; abdomen very hairy troglodytes.
8.	Prominence of sixth ventral segment bifid; stipes of genitalia
	very broad, broadly truncate at apex
	Prominence of sixth ventral segment simple; stipes of genitalia
	otherwise formed
9.	Dorsulum spotted medially
	Dorsulum not spotted medially
10.	Dorsulum with two spots anteriorly in the middle; second and
	seventh ventral segments with a large prominence medially
	stipes of genitalia as in Plate XIV, fig. 4; first joint of media
	tarsi normal
	Dorsulum with the yellow forming a U; second ventral segmen
	smooth, the seventh bearing two converging ridges; stipes of
	genitalia as in Plate XIV, fig. 5; first joint of medial tars
	strongly curved
11	Second ventral segment with a huge prominence in the middle . I:
11.	
	Second ventral segment at the most with a ridge in the middle

1. Bembex amæna Hdl.

Illinois (Handlirsch); Colorado; British Columbia (Handlirsch); California; Nevada; Utah and Lower California.

This species is the *luca* of Cresson, which was never described. The abdominal markings are extremely variable, in some specimens being almost entirely wanting.

2. Bembex Belfragei Cress.

Bembex Belfragei Cresson, (in pt.), Pr. Am. Ent. Soc., IV, p. 220, &. Bembex Cressonis Handlirsch, l. c., p. 792, & Q. Pl. V, f. 6.

Texas. Cresson confused two species in his description of this species and Handlirsch, unable to decide from it which form should be called *Belfragei*, gives them both a new name. I have Cresson's types before me and find that the specimen on the original label to be *Cressonis* Handlirsch. Judging from this and from the fact that all the *Cressonis* are from Texas, while on the contrary the other form is from Georgia and Florida, I would place *Cressonis* as a synonym of *Belfragei*. There is, of course some doubt whether this is the proper course to pursue in the matter, but I think the facts cited above are sufficent to justify this action.

3. Bembex insignis Holl.

```
Bembex Belfragei Cresson (in pt.), l. c., p. 220. $\(\frac{\gamma}{\chi}\). Bembex insignis Handlirsch, l. c., p. 793, $\(\frac{\gamma}{\chi}\), Pl. II, f. 7; Pl. VI, f. 32.
```

Georgia, Florida (C. W. Johnson).

4. Bembex Spinolæ St. Farg.

```
? Bembex fasciala Fabricius, Syst. Piez., 224, 1804.
Bembex Spinolæ Lepeletier, de St. Fargeau, Hym., HI, 277.
Bembex fasciala Dahlbom, Hym. Eur., I, 187. Q.
Bembex Spinolæ Handlirsch, l. c., p. 825.
```

Occurs throughout the United States and has been known to American students as fasciata Fabr., but as Handlirsch points out Fabricius' description applies equally well to other species of the

genus and therefore it is impossible to identify the true fusciata, without comparison with the type. Cresson's texana fits Fabricius' description as well as does Spinolæ. As I have pointed out elsewhere, it would have been better to have retained our common species, for years known to American students as fasciata, as that species than to have changed it at so late a date. This, of course, is only a matter of opinion, and some day the name will be set right, provided the type of Fabricius' species is in existence; otherwise we will have another name to add to the list of unidentified species.

The amount of yellow on the prothorax varies in *Spinole*. I have seen no \mathcal{E} 's (in a series of specimens) having the stipes of genitalia as figured by Handlirsch. While the form varies, as is stated by that author, it is, as a rule, but little different from that shown in fig. 2, Plate XIV. The description of fasciata Fabr., is as follows:

"B. clypens integro, abdomine atro fasciis glaucis lunatis. Hab. in Carolina, Mus. Dom. Bosc.

Summa affinitas *B. rostratæ*. Antennæ nigræ, primo articulo subtus flavo. Caput nigrum, cinereo villosum, clypeo conico, flavo, integro. Thorax niger, cinereo tomentosus margine antico tenuissime, puncto sub alis alioque pone alas glaucis. Abdomen atrum segmento primo fascia interrupta, reliquis fascia e lunulis duabus connatis glaucis. Pedes flavi femoribus basi nigris.''

5. Bembex similans n. sp. Plate XIV, f. 1.

Q.—Black; head, thorax, dorsulum and scutellum excepted, and abdomen with cinereous pubescence, shortest on the abdomen; inner and posterior orbits, clypeus, labrum, mandibles except apex, spot between the antennæ drawn out into a narrow line which reaches the fore ocellus and may be interrupted medially, scape beneath, spot on first joint of flagellum beneath, prothorax particularly on the sides, tubercles, line at each side of dorsulum, tegulæ in part, spot on scutellum laterally, greater part of meso-and metapleuræ, sides of middle-segment almost entirely, spot on anterior and medial coxæ, femora except base and a line above on fore and hind pairs, tibia except line on fore pair within, tarsi except claws, two large spots on first dorsal segment separated internally and a strongly sinuous, non-interrupted band on segments 2–5, and a spot at each side of ventrals 2–4, yellow; flagellum yellowish-testaceous beneath; sculptured as in *Spinolæ*, but the upper surface of middle segment

more strongly punctured; wings hyaline, nervures pale testaceous. Length 14 mm.

3.—Colored and marked as in the Q; joints 5-8 of flagellum dentate beneath; medial femora serrate beneath; second ventral segment carinated down the middle, the sixth armed with a strong tooth; stipes of genitalia as in fig. 1, Pl. XIV. Length 14 mm.

Las Cruces, New Mexico (Cockerell) August 14. Resembles Spinolæ but differs in the thoracic markings, not hairy dorsulum, etc.

6. Bembex Sayi Cress. Plate XIV, f. 4.

Bember Sayi Cresson, Proc. Ent. Soc., Phila. IV, p. 467, Q; Handlirsch, 1 c., p. 877.

Colorado; Kansas (Snow); Cypress Mills, Texas (Ashmead); Illinois. Resembles texana but differs by having the dorsulum and middle-segment above maculated and by clearer wings. The & is as follows: & .- Inner and posterior orbits, clypeus, labrum, spot between antennæ, and another before the anterior ocellus, scape beneath, mandibles except apex, prothorax particularly on the sides, large irregular spot on mesopleuræ and another on the metapleuræ and sides of middle-segment, two short parallel spots on dorsulum anteriorly, a line at the sides near the tegulæ, sometimes a lateral spot on the scutellum, spot on fore and medial coxae, femora except at base and a line on hind pair, tibic except a line on anterior pair, tarsi except claws, two spots, widely separated on first dorsal segment, broader spots, narrowly separated and sometimes each including a black spot on second, strongly sinuated, narrowly separated marks on segments 3-6, spot on seventh, large lateral spots on second ventral sometimes united into a band, and smaller spots on the remaining segments, yellow; flagellum yellowish testaceous beneath; head, thorax, and abdomen with cinereous pubescence, short and rather sparse on abdomen; wings hyaline, nervures pale testaceous; joints 6-8, or 9, of flagellum dentate beneath; middle femora beneath serrate; middle segment strongly impressed down the middle; second ventral segment with a large, strongly curved tooth or hook; sixth ventral with a strong tooth; stipes of genitalia as in fig. 4. Pl. XIV. Length, 13 mm. The three males before me have no yellow on the upper surface of middle segment and a female from the same locality has but a slight trace of yellow on the part mentioned.

7. Bembex texana Cress.

 $Bembex\ texana$ Cresson, Trans. Amer. Ent. Soc., IV. p. 219, $\ Q$ $Bembex\ texana$ Handlirsch, l. c., p. 730, Pl. Il. f. 30, Pl. VII, f. 21, $\ Q$ &

Texas; Georgia; Florida; Carolina and Kentucky (Handlirsch).

8. Bembex troglodytes Hdl.

Bembex troglodytes Handlirsch, l. c., p. 829, Pl. 11, f. 29, Q &

Mexico (Handlirsch); Texas; Jacksonville, Florida (Ashmead). The 3 of this species resembles that of the Sayi to some extent, but abdomen is more hairy and the antennæ not dentate. In his description of this species Handlirsch states that the antennæ are not dentate, while in the synoptic table at the end of his work they are stated to be just the contrary.

9. Bembex connexus n. sp. Plate XIV, f. 3.

Q.—Black; head and thorax with cinereous pubescence, that on dorsulum short; with exception of the first dorsal segment the abdomen is almost naked, being very sparsely clothed with a short pubescence; inner and posterior orbits, spot between antennæ and another before the anterior ocellus, clypeus, labrum, mandibles except apex, scape and flagellum beneath, sides of prothorax, large spot on mesopleuræ anteriorly, metapleuræ, greater part of sides of middle segment, tegulæ more or less, spot on fore and medial coxæ, femora except a line above, tibiæ except small spot within on anteriors, tarsi except claws, large spots on first segment, interrupted internally, broad bands or segments 2-5, whose anterior margin is strongly sinuated, that on segment 5 slightly interrupted medially, spot on segment 6, large spot on each side of ventrals 2-5, which spots are connected by a narrow transverse line, this being enlarged medially, and two longitudinal spots on sixth segment, yellowish; wings hyaline, nervures dark testaceous; punctures of second ventral segment strongly and sparsely punctured medially. Length 20 mm.

 \mathcal{E} .—Marked and colored like the \mathcal{Q} , except in the following points: line on pronotum, a spot on each side of scutellum, line on metanotum yellow; the yellow on sides of thorax is more extended, while the spots on ventral abdominal segments are not connected; no black line on medial femora above, and that on the fore and hind femora is less than in the \mathcal{Q} ; joints 6-8, or 9 of flagellum dentate; medial femora beneath serrate; second ventral segment armed with a large tooth, and the sixth with a smaller one which is strongly furrowed

on apical portion; stipes of genitalia as in fig. 3, Plate XIV. Length 16 mm.

Utah. Its large size, thoracic markings, and broad markings of abdomen serve to distinguish this species. The stipes of the δ genitalia is different from that of the other species.

10. Bembex cinerea Hdl.

Bembex cinerea Handlirsch, l. c. p. 837, Pl. II, f. 34, Pl. III, f. 29, ♀ ♂.

I have only seen this species from Georgia, the type locality. When viewed from above the males appear to have the abdomen entirely black, but when held a little on the side the small lateral spots are seen.

11. Bembex nubilipennis Cress.

Bembex nubilipennis Cresson, Trans. Am. Ent. Soc. IV, p. 218, ♂♀; Hand lirsch, l. c., Pl. II, f. 38, Pl. VII, f. 25.

Texas; Louisiana; Illinois, and Missouri (Handlirsch); Kansas; Nebraska: Colorado.

10. Bembex pruinesa n. sp. Plate XIV, f. 6.

- Q.—Black, the head, thorax and first segment of abdomen densely clothed with a pale grayish pubescence, the abdomen with a thin, appressed pubescence; inner and posterior orbits, spot between antennæ, scape and flagellum beneath, clypeus, labrum, mandibles except apex, narrow line on pro- and metanotum, line on hind margin of scutellum, sometimes wanting or represented by a lateral spot only, curved line on upper surface, and a spot on sides of middle segment, either of which or both may be absent, sides of prothorax, in part, rarely, femora except heavy line above and sometimes the base beneath, tibiæ entirely or with a dark spot internally, and tarsi yellowish; dorsal segments 1-5 of abdomen with a broad, uninterrupted band, and a spot at each side of ventrals 2-5, greenish-white; wings hyaline; eyes diverging beneath. Length 17-18 mm.
- 3.—Similar in coloration to the ♀, except that the last dorsal segment is spotted; joints 6 and 7 of flagellum slightly dentate; medial femora not serrate, entire; second ventral segment not dentate or tuberculate, the seventh with two short, somewhat parallel carinæ, eighth produced into a bifurcated spine at apex; stipes of genitalia as in fig. 6, Plate XIV. Length 17-18 mm.

Oregon; Kansas; Texas; Camden county, New Jersey (July 22). This is easily distinguished by its markings and male characters.

13. Bembex occidentalis Fox.

Bember occidentatis Fox, Proc. Cal. Acad. Sci. (2), IV, p, 10, ♀ ♂; Handlirsch, l. c., p. 868, pl. 11I, f. 13; pl. VII, f. 38.

Lower California; California, Nevada, Las Cruces, New Mexico (Cockerell). The ventral abdominal segments in this species are broadly banded with yellow.

- 14. Bembex U-scripta n. sp. Plate XIV, f. 5, 9.
- Q. Black; head and thorax clothed with a tolerably dense, long, yellowish pubescence; abdomen with a short, sparse pubescence; inner and posterior orbits broadly, spot between untennæ, scape and flagellum beneath, clypeus except a large central spot, labrum mandibles except apex, prothorax, meso-and metapleuræ and sides of middle-segment entirely, large U-shaped mark and lateral line on dorsulum, line on scutellum and metanotum, curved line on middlesegment, posterior face of the latter toward the sides, all the coxe more or less, femora except a stripe above, tibia except an internal spot tarsi, two large sinuated spots on dorsal segments 1-4, almost united within, three spots on segment 5, segment 6, and all the ventral abdominal segments more or less, the spots on segments 3-5 smallest, yellow; wings hyaline, nervures and stigma dark testaceous; eves diverging a little beneath; second ventral segment finely and closely punctured throughout; first transverso-cubital nervure but slightly bent. Length 18 mm.
- 3.—Colored and marked like the ♀ except that the front of the head, thorax except above, legs and the first four ventral abdominal segment are almost entirely yellow; scape of antennæ short and broad, the flagellum with the joints rather flattened, the sixth to tenth being more or less dentate, the apical joint rather strongly curved; medial femora margined beneath with unusually long teeth or spines; apex of medial tibiæ drawn out into a prominence; first joint of medial tarsi strongly curved; second ventral segment smooth, not dentate or tuberculate; the seventh with two carinæ which diverge basally; eighth ventral produced into a spine at apex; stipes of genitalia, as in fig. 5, plate XIV. Length 18–19 mm.

California; Tucson, Arizona (coll. Ashmead). Remarkable for its male characters. The shape of the medial first tarsal joint in \mathcal{E} is very like that of *Monedula formosa*, and the markings are very similar to that species.

MICROBEMBEX Patton.

Microbembex Patton, Bull. U. S. Geol, Survey, V. 364, 1879.
 Bembex (in pt.) Handlirsch, l. c. p. 660, 1893; Fox, Proc. A. N. S. Phila.
 1894, p. 303.

Microbembex monodonta Say.

Bembex monodonta Say, Exp. St. Peter's River, Appendix, p. 335. Bembex ciliata Lepeletier de St. Fargeau, Hym., H f, 279. β. Bembex argentifrons Cresson, Proc. Ent. Soc., Phila., IV, p. 141. Q β. Microbembe v monodonta Patton, l. c., p. 364. Bembex monodonta Handlirsch, l. c., p. 882.

Occurs throughout the United States and extends to Guatemala. In the 3 the markings of the abdomen are extremely variable; and I have a specimen before me in which the abdomen is entirely vellow.

MONEDULA Latreille.

Monedula Latreille, Hist. Nat. des Insects, 111, 345, 1802.
 Stictia Hliger, Faun. Errusca, Ed. 2, 285, 1806.
 Monedula Handlirsch, Sitz. d. k. Akad. Wissensch. Wien. Math.-naturw. Classe, XCIX. Abth. 1, 77, 1890.

FEMALES.

2. Sides of thorax almost entirely, four longitudinal stripes on dorsu lum, line on scutellum and metanotum and a curved one of middle segment, yellowish; femora yellow with a dark strip above
middle segment, yellowish; femora yellow with a dark strip above
above
Sides of thorax except tubercles and lateral angles of middle segment, black; dorsulum with a yellow spot near the tegulæ only the scutellum with a small lateral spot; middle segment with
ment, black; dorsulum with a yellow spot near the tegulæ only the scutellum with a small lateral spot; middle segment with
the scutellum with a small lateral spot; middle segment with
or without a curved vellow line
3. Dorsulum with a U-shaped yellow mark (pulvilli large and dis
tinet)
Dorsulum at the most with two longitudinal yellow marks 4. Length 16-22 mm.; eyes converging above; abdomen about equall
vellow and black
Length 10 mm.; eyes not converging above; abdomen almost
entirely yellow scitula
5. Pulvilli large and distinct
Pulvilli small, indistinct
6. Head small, narrower than thorax (head and thorax more hair)
than usual; no marks on dorsulum or mesopleuræ; marking
pale yellow
Head as usual, as wide as thorax

7.	Anterior wings reaching beyond the third abdominal segment . 8 Anterior wings not reaching beyond the third abdominal segment
ŝ.	Thorax on sides and beneath almost entirely yellow, the greater part of abdomen of that color; median and hind tarsi as usual; thorax not much narrowed posteriorly. Length 18 mm.
	Thorax on sides and beneath more or less black; the segments of abdomen about equally yellow and black; median and hind tarsi somewhat flattened, the last joint larger than usual; thorax distinctly narrowed posteriorly. Length 11-12 mm.
9.	Length 12-15 mm.; mesosternum in greater part black; front and vertex clothed with long, pale grayish hair; punctuation of dorsulum very dense, almost granular; fasciae of abdomen deeply emarginate anteriorly
	vertex with sparse, rather short, pale hair: punctuation of dor- sulum distinct; fascise of abdomen, the first excepted, scarcely emarginate
10.	No yellow on dorsulum medially or on middle segment; first dorsal abdominal segment with a lateral spot, the fasciae on the following segments interrupted medially; wings fusco-hyaline.
11.	Dorsulum medially and middle segment above spotted; all the dorsal abdominal segments (except the last in one species) with a continuous fascia; wings hyaline
	Clypeus basally, mesopleuræ, femora, except apically, tibiæ within, black; tarsi dark testaceous; at the most the second ventral with a small lateral spot; last dorsal entirely black usitata.
	Males.
	Seventh dorsal segment with a distinct lateral spine; eighth ventral terminating in one spine
2.	Lateral spine of seventh dorsal segment acuminate at tip; thorax maculated; maculation of first dorsal segment in form of that on the following segments not broken into spots. signata. Lateral spine of seventh dorsal segment truncate or obtuse at apex;
	maculation of first dorsal segment consisting of two large spots, that on third segment of four spots

 $^{^{*}}M.$ mamillata Handl., which I have not seen, may be identical with emarginata.

ico and the West Indies as far south as the Argentine Republic. I have a specimen before me, the property of the U. S. National Museum, from Napa County, California, collected by D. W. Coquillett.

2. Monedula carolina Fabr.

Bembex carolina Fabricius, Ent. Syst., II, p. 249. Monedula carolina Latreille, Hist. Nat., XIII, Pl. 102, f. 3.

Occurs from Pennsylvania and New Jersey to Florida and Texas; Illinois.

3. Monedula speciosa Cress.

Monedula speciosa Cresson, Proc. Ent. Soc., Philadelphia, IV., p. 470, $\,$ ♀. Monedula formosa Cresson, Trans. Am. Ent. Soc., IV., p. 221, $\,$ ৪♀. Monedula speciosa Patton, Bull. U. S. Geol. Survey, V., p. 361.

Colorado; Kansas; Texas.

4. Monedula serrata Hdl.

Monedula serrata Handlirsch, Sitzb. Akad. Wissen, Wien, Math.-naturw. Classe, Abth. I, XCIX. p. 143, ♂.

Georgia. I have not seen the \mathcal{E} , the sex described by Handlirsch, but a \mathcal{D} specimen before me evidently belongs to this species. It agrees with the description of the \mathcal{E} , except of course lacking the \mathcal{E} sexual characters, and the base of clypeus is black. This latter character may vary, however.

5. Monedula pulchella Cress.

Monedula pulchella Cresson, Proc. Ent. Soc., Phila., IV, p. 471, \Im Q. Monedula minutula Handlirsch, l. e., p. 148, Q.

Colorado; Texas; Kansas; Utah; California. A slenderer species than *pictifrons* which it resembles but the wings longer. Judging from the description, *minutula* is identical with *pulchella*.

6. Monedula tuberculata n. sp. Plate XIV, f. 8.

3.—Similar to pulchella. Black; inner and posterior orbits, inferior portion of front, clypeus except narrow line at base, labrum, mandibles except apex, line on pronotum including the tubercles, sides of prothorax, spot on mesopleure, postero-lateral angles of dorsulum, large spot on each side of scutellum narrowed internally, metanotum, middle segment above and on sides more or less, legs, the coxe, trochanters and femora variegated with black, however, large spot on each side of the first dorsal segment, a band on the remaining dorsals, that on the second broadest and deeply emarginate anteriorly in the middle, the others rather sinuated, and all the ventrals with

a band, bright yellow; head and thorax more hirsute than in pulchella; wings hyaline, nearly twice the length of thorax. Antennæ black, the scape and following three or four joints beneath, yellow, apical joints of flagellum somewhat curved, particularly the last; eyes, if anything, diverging above; dorsulum and scutellum closely and confluently punctured, the middle segment above and behind somewhat more coarsely; last joint of fore tarsi broadly dilated; pulvilli small, though discernible; medial femora serrate beneath; first joint of medial tarsi strongly curved, and within near base with four stout spines; second ventral segment with a single, large, prominence, which is hirsute; sixth and seventh segments somewhat carinated down the middle; eighth ventral without a discal spine; last dorsal shaped as in fig. 8. Plate XIV. Length 14 mm.

Nevada. Easily distinguished by the armature of second ventral and shape of last dorsal segment.

7. Monedula plana n. sp. Piate XIV, f. 7.

3. - Black; inner and posterior orbits, spot before anterior ocellus, inferior portion of front, clypeus, labrum mandibles except apex, scape and following two joints beneath, narrow line on pronotum, tubercles, spot on each side of scutellum, metanotum, legs, the coxe, trochanters, and femora variegated with black, however, spot on each side of first dorsal segment, a band on the following dorsals except the last which is spotted, that on segment 2 broadest and all emarginate anteriorly in the middle, the second most deeply, and a spot on each side of ventral segment 2, yellowish; flagellum pale testaceous beneath; head and thorax sparsely hirsute; wings hyaline, less than twice longer than the thorax. antennal joints more or less curved but not as strongly as in tuberculata; eves, if anything diverging above; dorsulum and scutellum coriaceous, subtilely and indistinctly punctured, the middle segment more strongly; last joint of fore tarsi not broadly dilated; pulvilli indistinct; medial femora strongly serrate beneath; first joint of medial tarsi curved, with several strong spines within near the base: second ventral segment flat, unarmed; sixth and seventh not armed; eighth without a discal spine; last dorsal as in fig. 7, Plate XIV. Length, 14 mm.

Custer, South Dakota (Aldrich).

8. Monedula emarginata Cress.

Monedula emarginata Cresson, Proc. Ent. Soc., Phila., IV, p. 468, of $\, {\bf Q} \,$

Colorado. The head in this species is small, narrower than the thorax, while in the other species it is usually somewhat broader than the thorax. In the 3 the medial femora has a sharp carina beneath, which is sometimes more or less serrate.

9. Monedula femorata n. sp. Plate XIV, fig. 10.

3.—Black; inner and posterior orbits, spot before anterior ocellus, inferior portion of the front, clypeus, labrum, mandibles except apex, scape in front, line on pronotum, tubercles, small spot near tegulæ on dorsulum, lateral spot on scutellum, metanotum, irregular spot on mesopleuræ extending on the sternum, postero-lateral angles of middle-segment, legs, the coxe, trochanters and femora variegated with black, however, a fascia, narrowly interrupted, on dorsal abdominal segments 1-6, the seventh at apex, and a fascia on ventrals 1-6, yellowish; flagellum, except basal joints which are vellowish testaceous beneath, above black, wings hvaline, not more than one-third longer than the thorax. Eyes diverging a little above; dorsulum, scutellum and base of middle segment with even, distinct punctures, those beyond base of middle segment coarser; pulvilli distinct; medial and hind femora strongly emarginate beneath (see fig.) particularly the former; first joint of medial tarsi curved, much broader than usual, not spinose basally; second ventral abdominal segment bituberculate. Length, 12 mm.

Jacksonville, Florida (coll. Ashmead).

10. Monedula pictifrons Sm.

Monedula pictifrons Smith, Cat. Hym. B. M., IV, p. 335, ♀ Monedula inermis Handlirsch, l. c., p. 144, ♂

Virginia; North Carolina; Texas; Missouri; Illinois; Lower California (Handlirsch). I consider Handlirsch's inermis to be the 3 of this species.

11. Monedula tenuicornis n. sp.

Q.—Resembles speciosa, but without the U-shaped mark on dorsulum and the wings nearly one-third longer than in that species. Black; inner and posterior orbits, inferior portion of front, spot before anterior ocellus, clypeus, labrum, mandibles except apex, scape entirely, and the following six or seven joints beneath, prothorax almost entirely, tubercles, thorax on sides and beneath, two parallel, longitudinal spots and a transverse one, posteriorly on dorsulum, line on scutellum, metanotum and on middle-segment above, legs except a small spot on trochanters and a short line on femora, a broad band on dorsal segments of abdomen 1-5 that on first segment strongly emarginate anteriorly in the middle, those on second and third enclosing two approximate black spots, those on fourth and fifth with four emarginations anteriorly, the posterior margin of all these bands is more or less sinuate, sixth segment yellow apically, ventrals 1-3 entirely and 4-6 with a band, bright yellow; head and thorax with short, pale pubescence; wings hyaline, not twice the length of the thorax. Eyes slightly converging above; dorsulum with shallow, confluent punctures, those of the middle segment coarser. Length, 18 mm.

3.—Colored like the ♀, but has a greater extent of black on trochanters and femora and thorax, only a lateral spot on dorsulum, the scutellum with two spots, the marks of abdomen separated internally on dorsals 1–6, and those on 1–3 broken into four spots the outer of which are the larger. Antenne long, setaceous, much longer than in any of the other species, the apical joints, especially the last somewhat curved; apical joint of fore tarsi not broadly dilated; pulvilli distinct; intermediate femora smooth beneath; first joint of intermediate tarsi curved, but not spinose within near the base; second ventral segment with two approximate, elongate tubercles near posterior margin; eighth ventral with a discal spine; last dorsal emarginate at apex. Length 17 mm.

San Bernardino County, California (Coquillett). Both specimens belong to the U. S. National Museum. The species is remarkable for the long antenna of the male.

12. Monedula scitula n. sp.

Q.— Entirely yellow except as follows: a transverse black stripe above and beneath the ocelli; three longitudinal stripes on dorsulum, the inner of which broadest, largest apically (the dorsulum may be described as having a U-shaped, yellow spot), a dark stripe on scutellum anteriorly, one on the middle segment anteriorly and in the middle, and a dark spot anteriorly in the middle on the first and second dorsal abdominal segments, the size of which is variable, that on the second segment being most transverse; antennæ (except scape) testaceous above; wings hyaline, long, reaching beyond apex of abdomen; head and thorax with tolerably sparse, pale

hair. Inner eye margins almost parallel; dorsulum and scutellum rather strongly punctured, the punctures separated; punctuation of middle segment closer and confluent; pulvilli large and distinct. Length 10 mm.

Tucson, Arizona (coll. Ashmead). Three specimens, two of which lack heads. The coloration, size and length of wings will distinguish this species. In shape it reminds one of the bee-genus *Epcolus*, being short and robust.

13. Monedula exigua n. sp.

⊋.—Black; inner and posterior orbits, that on the latter extending across the vertex, semicircular spot before anterior ocellus, inferior portion of front, clypeus, labrum, mandibles except apex, scape entirely, the following three or four joints beneath, line on pronotum, sides of prothorax more or less, tubercles, a lateral line and two medial longitudino-parallel lines on dorsulum, irregular spot posteriorly on same, line on scutellum posteriorly, broadest at sides, line on metanotum, another on middle segment, mesopleuræ and sternum almost entirely, spot on metapleuræ, another larger one at postero-lateral angles of middle segment, legs, except spot above on coxe, trochanters and base of femora, a broad band on dorsal abdominal segments 1-5, the first deeply emarginate anteriorly in middle, the others much less deeply, but more broadly, last segment apically, and all the ventrals more or less, the third entirely, the second nearly so, bright yellow; head and thorax sparsely pubescent, wings hyaline, very short, not one-third longer than thorax; flagellum testaceous above. Eyes slightly diverging above; vertex with the depressions less marked than usual; dorsulum and scutellum rather closely, though distinctly punctured, the middle segment more strongly; pulvilli distinct. Length 9 mm.

Montana.

14. Monedula villosa n. sp.

Monedula mamillata Fox (non Handlirsch), Proc. Calif. Acad. Sci. (2) IV, p. 10.

diverging posteriorly on dorsulum and another near tegulæ, lateral spot on scutellum, line on metanotum, spot on mesopleurae, attenuated beneath and extending in the form of a narrow line on the anterior part of the mesosternum, then extending down the medial furrow to the medial coxe, spot on metapleurae and sides of middle segment, legs except spot on coxe and trochanters, a stripe above on femora and an internal spot on fore and medial tibie, a band on dorsal segments 1-5, narrow medially and greatly expanded at sides. last segment except a narrow, longitudinal, central line, and the ventrals entirely, yellow; flagellum black, testaceous beneath, the first joint yellow basally; wings hyaline, about twice the length of the thorax. Inner eye-margins parallel; apical antennal joints not curved; dorsulum and scutelium rather strongly punctured, the middle segment more coarsely; first joint of fore tarsi a little dilated, but not so much as in speciosa and tuberculata; pulvilli distinct; medial femora not serrate or dentate beneath; first joint of medial tarsi not at all curved; second ventral segment with two rather large, approximate tubercles near posterior margin, seventh apparently smooth; eighth with a discal spine. Length 11 mm.

Lower Purissima, Lower California (Chas. D. Haines), April, 1889. This is the species doubtfully referred by me to mamillata Hdl., in my first paper on Lower California Hymenoptera. There are besides the specimen before me, two others in the collection of the California Academy of Sciences.

15. Monedula usitata n. sp.

Q.—Black; inner and posterior orbits, inferior portion of front, spot before anterior ocellus, clypeus except basal half, labrum, mandibles except apex, scape and following two joints beneath, line on pronotum, tubercles in part, two small longitudinal central spots and a line near tegulæ on dorsulum, lateral spots on scutellum almost united internally, line on pronotum and a curved one sometimes interrupted on middle segment, postero-lateral angles of middle segment and sometimes a spot on sides, femora except apically and tibiæ except within and a facia on dorsal abdominal segments 1-5, yellowish, the fasciæ on first three segments broadest and deeply emarginate anteriorly in the middle, the others sinuated, second ventral sometimes with a small lateral spot; last dorsal entirely black; antennæ dark testaceous above; head and thorax

very sparsely hirsute, the latter almost nude; wings subhyaline about twice the length of thorax. Inner eye-margins almost parallel; thorax and scutchlum coriaceous, indistinctly punctured, the middle segment distinctly though not very strongly so; pulvilli indistinct. Length 12 mm.

3.—Similar to Q but slenderer and differing in the following points as to coloration: clypeus except narrow anterior margin, black; front rarely spotted before the anterior ocellus; the first five or six joints of flagellum yellowish beneath; yellow of the orbits less prominent; no central spots on dorsulum and no line on middle segment; a narrow yellow spot on the mesopleura; the coxæ and trochanters are more or less yellow, the tarsi entirely so; all the ventral segments are fasciated, and the last dorsal has an apical spot. Apical antennal joints not curved; dorsulum and scutellum strongly and closely punctured, the middle segment a little more strongly; pulvilli large and distinct; medial femora smooth beneath; first joint of medial tarsi not at all curved; second ventral segment with two approximate tubercles near posterior margin, seventh smooth; eighth with a discal spine. Length 10-12 mm.

Montana; Nevada; Southern California (O. B. Johnson and D. W. Coquillett). Resembles very much the ♀ of Bembex monodonta.

16. Monedula pulla Hdt.

Monedula pulla Handlirsch, l. c., p. 149, Q.

Southern California (O. B. Johnson and D. W. Coquillett). Whereas usitata resembles the $\mathfrak P$ of Bembex monodonta, this species is peculiar for its striking superficial resemblance to the $\mathfrak F$ of that species.

The \mathcal{S} of pulla is smaller than the \mathcal{Q} (length 10 mm.); apical antennal joints not at all curved; fore legs with a long tarsal comb as in the \mathcal{Q} ; pulvilli large and prominent; medial femora smooth beneath; first joint of medial tarsi not curved; second ventral segment smooth; not tuberculate; seventh and eighth segments—?

This species is remarkable for the narrow front, and long tarsal comb of \mathcal{E} . The type of this species has, according to Handlirsch, the clypeus black basally; in the five specimens before me none presents this characteristic, the clypeus being entirely yellow. One specimen is labelled Georgia, probably erroneously.

¹ M. mamillata Hdi., which I have not seen, has been inadvertently omitted from this paper. It seems to be near emarginata.

STENIOLIA Sav.

Steniolia Say, Boston Journ. Nat. Hist., I, p. 366, 1837. Moncdula Cresson (in pt.), Proc. Ent. Soc., Phila., IV, p. 469, 1865. Steniolia Patton, Bull. U. S. Geol, Survey, V, p. 364, 1879.

Females.

Middle tibiæ dilated	
Middle tible not dilated (markings inteous)	. duplicata.
2. Markings of body whitish	obliqua.
"Markings of body luteous."	tibialis.

MALES.

1. Steniolia duplicata Prov.

Steniolia duplicata Provancher, Add. Hym. Quebec, p. 414, $Q \ \delta$.

Steniolia scolopacea Handlirsch, Sitzb. Akad. Wissen., Wien., Math.-naturw.

Classe, Bd. XCVIII, Abth. 1, p. 510, $Q \ \delta$.

Steniolia duplicata Fox, Entom. News, 11, p. 195.

This is, perhaps, our commonest and most variable species. New Mexico (Cockerell); Nevada; Utah; California; Oregon; and Lower California. The spots on the dorsulum may be absent, or enlarged, the curved line on upper surface of middle often broken into spots, or absent entirely; there is frequently a small spot on dorsulum just anterior to the scutellum and the extent of black on femora is variable. The markings of the abdomen are tolerably constant, but are subject to some variation and the flagellum varies by having the basal joint beneath only, or all the joints yellowish.

From Lower California are three males and one female which are on the whole larger than usual and the eyes slightly though distinctly converge to the top; otherwise they agree exactly with scolopacea. They may represent a distinct species.

2. Steniolia obliqua Cress.

Monedula obliqua Cresson, Proc. Ent. Soc., Phila., IV, p. 469. ♀. Steniolia obliqua Cresson, Synopsis, p. 278; Handlirsch, l. c., p. 511, Pl. I. f. 16, ♂♀.

Colorado; British Columbia (Handlirsch).

3. Steniolia tibialis Hdl.

Steniolia tibialis Handlirsch, L. c., p. 513, Pl. II, f. 1, & Q.

Nevada; California (Handlirsch). I have not seen the female, but three males from Nevada are before me.

EXPLANATION OF PLATE XIV.

Fig	. 1.	Stipes	of C	lenitalia,	Bembex similans, 3.
	2.		4.6		Bembex Spinola, 3.
4.6	3.				Bembex connexus, 3.
٠.	4.			4.6	Bembex Sayi, 8.
4.6	5.		4.6	4.6	Bembese U-scripta, & .
44	6.	44	44	**	Bembex pruinosa, 3.
4.4	7.	Last d	lorsa	l segment	, Monedula plana, 8.
"	8.	44	"	"	Monedula tuberculata, 3 .
	9.	Intern	nedia	te femora	a, Bembex U-scripta, 3 .
4.4	10.	6.0			Monedula femorata, 8.

SEPTEMBER 3.

MR. CHARLES MORRIS in the Chair.

Sixteen persons present.

Papers under the following titles were presented for publication:—

- "Description of a new Genus and Species of Cottoid Fishes from Puget Sound," by Edwin Chapin Starks.
- "New Species of Fungi from various localities," by J. B. Ellis and B. M. Everhart.

September 10.

GEORGE H. HORN, M.D., in the Chair.

Thirteen persons present.

September 17.

MR. CHARLES MORRIS in the Chair.

Twenty-three persons present.

September 24.

MR. CHARLES MORRIS in the Chair.

Twenty-one persons present.

A paper entitled "Contributions to the Zoology of Tennessee, No.

2, Birds," by S. N. Rhoads, was presented for publication.

The following were ordered to be printed:-

CONTRIBUTIONS TO THE ZOOLOGY OF TENNESSEE. No.1, REPTILES AND AMPHIBIANS.

BY SAMUEL N. RHOADS.

The following is the first of a series of papers treating of the collections of Mammals, Birds, Reptiles and Mollusks made for the Academy of Natural Sciences of Philadelphia by the writer during a trip through Tennessee, in the months of May and June, 1895.

Entering the northwestern corner of the State April 29th, collecting was carried on at the following stations in order of sequence.

1. Samburg (Wheeling), Obion County; April 30th to May 6th, a small village on the eastern shore of Reelfoot Lake, at the mouth of Indian Creek. This region lies at the foot of the Mississippi Bluff, which makes its nearest approach to the lake at this point, the strip of intervening land on which the village is built being about a quarter of a mile wide. The bluff is precipitous, rising more than 100 feet above the lake in this vicinity, and clothed with fine forests of beech, oak and chestnut, the first largely predominating.

The bottom lands surrounding the lake increase in extent both north and south of the Indian Creek confluence, and their whole extent, to within a few rods of the bluff, is annually flooded during high water in the Mississippi River. The flora of these bottoms is of the most luxuriant description, immense growths of of cypress, cottonwood, gum and maple fringing the shores and extending in unbroken areas back to the deforested crests of the escarpment. Beneath these is an undergrowth of vines and cane which is almost impenetrable except where the annual brush firing by the farmers and woodsmen has opened a passage way, or the grazing of sheep and cattle and the rooting of swine have destroyed the underbrush. The lake itself is eighteen miles long, its width varying from one-half to three miles, the greatest breadth being directly along a line passing a little north of west through Samburg.

It covers a region which, prior to the earthquakes of 1811–12, was a heavily timbered swamp traversed by Reelfoot Creek which flowed south into the Mississippi, and was interspersed with numerous ponds and bayous. Owing to the convulsions at that period this tract was submerged, partly by the subsidence of the swamp, partly by the filling up of the outlet of the creek, and thousands of acres of forested land were permanently flooded from one to ten feet in depth. The original vigor of this splendid growth is still evidenced by the innumerable stumps and blasted tree trunks which stand in and out of the water in every direction and which render the navigation and fishing of these waters so vexatious to a novice, and combine to make the most weird and impressive bit of scenery to be found along the Mississippi Valley. In such an environment we are not surprised to find animal life abounding in a remarkable degree.

Collecting at Samburg was confined to the immediate vicinity, but observations and records were made on the route between the lake and Obion and Union City.

- 2. Raleigh, Shelby County; April 8th to 14th. A post village located on the banks of Wolf River, nine miles east of Memphis. The hilly uplands which surround the village rise above the alluvial bottoms and bayous of the river much as the same formation (Bluff Loam or Loess) does at Samburg, and the faunal and floral peculiarities of the two regions are very nearly identical, with perhaps a more obvious austral commingling than is presented at Reelfoot Lake. Short bicycle expeditions of five to ten miles were made into the surrounding country east and west of Raleigh.
- 3. Bellevue, Davidson County; May 17th to 24th. A post village on Big Harpeth River, twelve miles south of Nashville. The vicinity of Bellevue lies within the western edge of the fertile central basin of middle Tennessee, the country between it and Nashville closely resembling in soil, topography and faunal and floral features the blue-grass region of Kentucky. The soil is a disintegrated limestone with abundant rocky outcrop of the same and supports fine growths of poplar, walnut, ash, oak, hickory and chestnut. A range of high hills runs east and west between Bellevue and Nashville separating the two branches of the Harpeth. The mean elevation of this region is from 600 to 700 feet above sea level, its mean depression below the Highland Rim lands lying westward

between the central basin and the Tennessee River is from 300 to 400 feet.

Trips were made from Bellevue to Nashville and southward into adjoining parts of Williamson county.

4. Chattanooga and Sawyer's Springs, Hamilton County; May 24th to June 2nd.

Owing to their proximity, and the fact that my visit to Sawyer's Springs lay within the above dates (May 28th, 29th and 30th), I include both localities under one division.

Chattanooga lies between the southern base of Walden's Ridge, belonging to the Cumberland Mountain system, and the northern base of the Lookout Mountain range, on the eastern bank of the Tennessee River. Its elevation above the sea is about 800 feet; the elevation of Lookout Mountain being 1,600 feet higher, and that of Walden's Ridge about 1,800 feet above the sea. The Tennessee Valley at Chattanooga is much narrowed and circumscribed by the mountains. The bottom lands are very fertile, supporting formerly a heavy growth of poplar, oak, gum, ash and walnut; among the foothills pines and chestnut oaks are abundant.

The valley formation is limestone; that of the mountains limestone overlaid by horizontal strata of the coal measures, and topped by the sandstone table-lands which form the Cumberland plateau.

Sawyer's Springs is a health resort on Walden's ridge, about twelve miles north of Chattanooga.

Its elevation and sandy soil present us with a marked change in climatic conditions as contrasted with the Tennessee Valley immediately below it. Laurels, rhododendrons and hemlocks fringe the streams; oak, chestnut, holly, juniper and short-leafed pines give the mountains much the aspect of such elevations in northeastern Pennsylvania, and the fauna is of a similar character.

Walden's Ridge bounds the Tennessee Valley from Chattanooga northwest to and beyond Harriman, its precipitous walls forming the eastern escarpment of the Cumberland plateau, its width ranging from five to fifteen miles. Collecting around Chattanooga was greatly facilitated by the use of a bicycle, trips being made to the Georgia line, up the Tennessee, and up the valley on the western side of the river.

5. Harriman, Roane County; June 2nd to 5th.

A town on the east bank of Emory River, near its junction with

Clinch River, situate among the foothills of the northern extension of Walden's Ridge at an elevation of 1,200 feet. The climate and natural productions of this region are much the same as those of the higher hills around Chattanooga. The country around Harriman is well wooded and some of the highest elevations of the Cumberland range in Tennessee are found to the north and west in Scott and Cumberland counties, Cross Mountain being 3,300 feet above the sea. A day's trip was made to Clinch River, near Kingston, at the junction of the Clinch and Tennessee rivers.

6. Allardt, Fentress County; June 5th to 8th.

A village on the Cumberland plateau, five miles east of Jamestown, the county seat. The table land for many miles around Allardt is remarkably level, and divides at this point the drainage north and south into the Cumberland and Tennessee rivers. The soil is rather poor, supporting a growth of oak, chestnut and pine, the latter often monopolizing large tracts. The elevation may be estimated at an average of 1,800 feet. Records were made and some specimens taken on the bicycle trip from Sunbright, Morgan County, to Allardt, and on the return journey from Allardt to Rugby Road, in Scott County.

7. Knoxville, Knox County; June 9th to 14th.

On the north bank of the Tennessee River, three miles below the junction of the French Broad and Holston Rivers. Owing to its elevation above the sea the mean temperature at Knoxville is about the same as that of Philadelphia, but the summers are cooler and winters milder.

The region is very similar to that of parts of the valley of East Tennessee already described, the fauna and flora partaking more decidedly of the Alleghenian elements found in the outlying spurs of the Chilhowee and Bay Mountain ranges on the southwest. Most of the region about Knoxville is fertile, rolling, limestone farm land, with occasional barren outcrops and ridges covered with wood. Several trips to the Holston River, and one up the east bank of that river, in the direction of Swampond Creek, were made.

8. Johnson City, Washington County; June 15th to 17th.

A picture-que town among the outlying ridges and foothills of the Great Smoky Mountains, at the junction of the E. T. & W. N. C. Narrow Gauge Railway, leading up into the Smoky Range, with the Southern Railway System. Animal and plant life show a decided

admixture of species which abound on the distant mountain sides 1,000 feet higher, and some common eastern species not hitherto met with in the State, are recorded. Deciduous forests are the rule, but lowland clearings are often covered with a dense growth of pines. The elevation of Johnson City is not given in any work accessible to me, but approximates 1,400 feet.

9. Roan Mountain, Carter County; June 18th to 23rd.

The Tennessee and North Carolina State line forms an acute angle on the summit of Roan Mountain, the northwestern third of the peak belonging to Tennessee. The elevation of the peak above Roan Mountain Station at is base is 3,000 feet—the total elevation being 6,394 feet. Roan Mountain Station is twelve miles from the top of the mountain, and the country lying between these points along the valley and cañon of the Doc River formed the field of investigation in this region. On the return journey a walk of thirty miles was taken, down the headwaters of Rock Creek twelve miles, and thence across to the Doc River Valley and Roan Mountain Station. This ended the Tennessee trip so far as it related to field work in natural history.

On the summit of Roan Mountain we have a reproduction, with local variations, of the fauna and flora of the Canadian zone.

This gives place, at a lower elevation of 4,500 feet to 5,000 feet above the sea, to the deciduous flora of the Alleghenian region with a corresponding change in animal life, and this gradation from the biological conditions of the north to those of the Carolinian fauna is illustrated in a wonderful manner as one descends the mountain and proceeds along the Doe River and valley to Johnson City. The elimatic conditions found on the summits of the Appalachian system in this region differ markedly from those found in New England and the Middle States in their greater humidity, due to the frequent precipitation and presence of clouds and fog. To a person who has visited both mountain systems there is a marked resemblance in this respect between the climatic conditions of the southern Alleghenies and those of the Cascade Range in Washington and British Columbig, and the fauna and flora of the two show a like differentiation. Another factor which probably has much to do with the peculiar biological features of this region is the equability of temperature. Roan Mountain, for example, being always cool, often cold, but never hot in the sense of the extreme heat to be found in summer

among the White Mountains, neither are its plants and animals subjected to those frigid winter temperatures which their New England congeners must suffer. In consequence there is a correlation in the animal and plant life of these distant localities without identity. In some cases this variation amounts to specific values, in others only subspecific, but in all, owing to their isolation, the habitat is clearly definable.

Tennessee comprises within its limits an unusually varied topography, and owing to its proximity in the west to the influence of the Gulf of Mexico by way of the Mississippi, and in the east to the lofty mountain ranges, the State presents a fanna and flora of great diversity and unusual interest to the biologist. The greater part of what is popularly known as West Tennessee is in the Louisianian* fauna. including all the country lying west of a line running north from Lawrenceburg, Lawrence County, to the intersection of the Kentucky state line by the Tennessee River. Animals characteristic of this fauna, which rarely, if ever, are found in Middle Tennessee are the two Marsh Hares, Lepus aquaticus and L. palustris; a Cotton Rat? Sigmodon; a small Mole Shrew, Blarina; a large Deer Mouse, Peromyscus; the Swallow-tailed Kite, Eleanoides forficatus; Mississippi Kite, Ictinia mississippiensis; Snake Bird, Anhinga anhinga; Prothonotary Warbler, Protonotaria citrea; Louisiana Tree-frog, Hyla cinerea semifasciata; Say's Chain Snake, Ophibolus getulus Louisiana Triton, Diemyctylus viridescens meridionalis; Cyclops Water Snake, Natrix cyclopion and the Alligator Snapper, Macroclemys lacertina.

From the western boundary of the Louisianian fauna, as above defined, the whole of Middle and East Tennessee, below an altitude of 3,000 feet, is included in the Carolinian fauna. Characteristic animals of this fauna in Tennessee are the Opossum, Didelphys marsupialis; Pine Mouse, Microtus pinetorum; Least Mole Shrew, Blarina——? and typical forms of the eastern Deer Mouse, Gray Squirrel, Wood Rabbit, and the Gray Fox: also the Acadian Flycatcher, Empidonax acadicus; Yellow-breasted Chat, Ieteria virens; Kentucky Warbler, Geothlypis formosa; Blue-winged Warbler, Helminthophila pinus, and Bewick's Wren, Thryothorus

^{*}Zoogeographic nomenclature used is that of Dr. J. A. Allen. Bull. Amer. Mus. N. Hist., IV, Art. XIV, 4892.

bewickii. Among reptiles may be mentioned the Pine-tree Lizard, Sceloporus undulatus: Nebulous Toad, Engystoma corolinense; Pilot Snake, Coluber obsoletus, and Box Tortoise, Terrapene carolina. Many of these are found in the Louisianian fauna, but attain their maximum development and numbers in the Carolinian.

Elevations between 3,000 and 5,000 feet in the Cumberland Plateau and the Unaka and Great Smoky Mountain systems of East Tennessee, are in the Alleghenian fauna. Some of the representative animals of this area are the Red Squirrel, Sciurus hudsonius; Mole Shrew, Blarina talpoides; Brown Shrew, Sorex personatus; Canadian Warbler, Sylvania canadensis; Least Fly-catcher, Empidonax minimus; Wilson's Thrush, Turdus fuscescens; Dusky Salamander, Amblystoma jeffersonianum; Black Salamander, Desmognathus nigra, and northern Spring Frog, Rana clamitans melanota.

On the highest mountain tops, in the evergreen timber belt, above 5,000 feet elevation, are found a few animals whose position belongs more strictly to the Canadian than the Alleghenian fauna. These are the Mountain Deer Mouse, Peromyscus ——? Great Red-backed Vole, Evotomys carolineusis; Bog Vole, Synaptomys ——?; Winter Wren, Troglodytes hiemalis; Golden-crowned Kinglet. Regulus satrapa, and Common Crossbill, Loxia c. minor. A few of the Alleghenian reptiles extend into the Canadian fauna to the very summit of Roan Mountain.

The following annotated list of the reptiles and amphibians of Tennessee includes only those species collected by me during the recent trip.

To this is added a list of twenty-five species, not observed by me, of which there exist authentic records as having been observed or taken in the State. I have also appended a list of twenty-nine species of which we have no Tennessee record, but which are likely to be found there.

There is no area of similar extent in the eastern United States, whose zoölogy is so little known as that of Tennessee. State geological surveys, with the exception of those of Gerard Troost, published between the years 1835 and 1838, have made no attempt to treat of the fauna and flora of Tennessee, nor can we find in zoological literature anything which can be said to have reference to the State in a faunal sense. I have been aided in making out the list of additional recorded species of reptiles and amphibians by

reference to Dr. Holbrook's Herpetology, and to the check-lists of Yarrow and Cope of the collections in the National Museum.

I have largely adopted the nomenclature and sequence of orders and genera used by Professor Garman in his valuable Synopsis of the Reptiles and Amphibians of Illinois. The code of nomenclature of the American Ornithologist's Union is responsible for any apparent idiosyncracies of names or spelling that may appear.

The collection numbers 270 specimens, classed as follows: Chelonia, 45: Sauria, 27; Ophidia, 46: Anura, 63; Urodela, 89.

So far as I have been able to discover, the whole number of species and subspecies of Reptilia and Amphibia recorded from Tennessee is 77, of which 52 are represented in the collection; besides these there are about 30 species which are likely to be found in the State limits, making the approximate number of Tennessee species and subspecies 107.

REPTILIA.

· Order CHELONIA.

Family EMYIDÆ.

Genus TERRAPENE Merrem.

1. Terrapene carolina (L.). Box Tortoise.

Not observed in west Tennessee but found in the middle and eastern districts and abounding among the footbills of the Cumberland and Great Smoky mountain ranges.

Mr. W. E. Taylor has recently suggested that Kentucky and Tennessee specimens of this animal may possibly be entitled to rank as a variety of *T. carolina*.

If by "variety" a geographic race or subspecies is meant, the five specimens recorded below show that such a conclusion would be untenable, the individual variations of Tennessee Box Tortoises being as numerous and undefinable as those of a like series from the Middle States.

A large specimen from Chattanooga has an ebony black plastron; the unkeeled carapace is of the same ground, with numerous spots and small irregular figures of gold scattered over each plate; marginal plates each with a large orange spot; top of head and anterior surfaces of fore legs yellow spotted. Two younger specimens from

¹ Proc. U. S. Nat. Mus., XVII 1895, p. 578-9.

Bellevue are of the orange and black type with yellow and black plastron and strongly marked keel, typical of eastern examples of same age, and the same color pattern is exhibited by the adult specimens from Johnson City, in which the keel has almost disappeared. Specimens—Bellevue, 2; Chattanooga, 1; Johnson City, 2.

Genus PSEUDEMYS Gray.

2. Pseudemys elegans (Maxim. Wied). Wied's Turtle.

Very abundant at Reelfoot Lake as attested by numerous shells lying about the marshes. The young, from one to two inches in diameter, were swarming in the tributaries of the lake. In all of these the red neck-stripe was strongly marked. Of numerous large turtles seen in the Wolf River bottoms near Raleigh some were probably of this species. Specimens—Samburg, 2 ad.; 15 juv.

3. Pseudemys concinna (Le C.). Le Conte's Turtle.

A specimen from the Wolf River has remarkably long, slender nails on the three inner toes of the fore feet, the fourth being quite short.

Specimens—Raleigh, 1 ad.; Samburg, 1 juv.

Family KINOSTERNIDÆ.

Genus KINOSTERNON Spix.

4. Kinosternon pensylvanicum (Gmel.). Mud Turtle.

One adult specimen from Reelfoot Lake is not distinguishable from the typical eastern examples of this species.

Specimen—Samburg, 1.

Genus AROMOCHELYS Gray.

- 5. Aromochelys odoratus (Latr.). Musk Turtle.
 - Specimens—Samburg, 1; Chattanooga, 1.

6.? Aromochelys carinatus (Gray). Carinated Musk Turtle.

A Musk Turtle collected in Emory River, at Harriman, Roane County, is very doubtfully referred to this species.

Description—Carapace strongly keeled, convex, rounded and serrate posteriorly, and covered throughout with imbricated plates. Posterior borders of marginal and dorsal plates acute, strongly produced, forming a serrate dorsal and posterior outline. Plastron subtriangular, widely truncate anteriorly, narrowed and emarginate ventrally. Minute gular plate scarcely projecting beyond anterior margins of postgulars, the latter squarely cut in front,

their lateral apices each forming the apex of an obtuse angle whose anterior side is formed by the transverse anterior face of the postgular and the oblique lateral face of the pectoral plate. Pectoral plates rhomboidal, their median suture longer than the anterior (pecto-gular) suture and their posterior (pecto-abdominal) suture equalling the length of the lateral margin of the plate. Abdominal plates rhomboidal, transversely elongate, their lateral margins slightly convex, posterior margins truncate. Upper mandible emarginate with a well defined hook. A triangular emarginate rostral shield reaches median line of orbits. A pair of barbels at symphysis of lower jaw; the cervical folds and tubercles nearly obsolete. Crown and rostrum olive; black-spotted; rest of dermal surface bluish-white; the upper head and neck streaked and spotted with irregular black lines. Two black bands pass back from the eye across and above tympanum and join on foreneck, reaching thence to forearm; continuous black stripes above and below this reach from the temples and base of mandibles to base of neck. perior surface of legs and feet and tail irregularly marbled with black. Plastron, mandibles and claws olive yellow. Plates of carapace olive, with black margins. The skull, viewed laterally, shows a depressed interorbital, convex frontal and depressed occipital profile.

Measurements: Length of plastron (median) 41 mm.; greatest width of bridge (interaxillar width), 35.5; width of carapace between anterior margins of seventh pair of marginal plates, 53. Greatest length of skull, 23; greatest width of skull, 14.5.

The specimen above described was found dead in the Emory river, and had evidently just been thrown there by one of the numerous urchins who were fishing near the place. The anterior half of the carapace was missing. The animal was apparently two-thirds grown.

A comparison with several alcoholic specimens of A. odoratus of the same age, taken near Philadelphia by Dr. Jos. Leidy, shows so many decided peculiarities in the Tennessee example that I have been almost induced to give it a new name.

The most prominent of these is the truncated shape of the plastron and the rhombic outlines of the abdominal and pectoral plates, the former wholly lacking the deeply cleft emargination of the axillary border. The shape of the skull is quite different, and the

carinated and serrate carapace and peculiar coloration very marked.

From A. carinatus it is distinguished by its dermal coloration, though it resembles it in the imbrication of the carapace.

Not having specimens of carinatus I am unable to make the necessary comparisons, but I find Professor Boulenger's diagnosis of that species, taken from Gray's types, to correspond too closely to the Harriman specimen to warrant naming it anything else. Professor Garman states that carinatus has no stripes on sides of head, which my specimen has. The southwestern habitat of carinatus is another reason for suspicion that the Harriman turtle is distinct.

Family CHELYDRIDÆ.

Genus CHELYDRA Schweigger.

7. Chelydra serpentina (L.). Snapping Turtle.

This species abounds at low altitudes throughout the State.

Specimeus—Samburg, 6 juv.; Johnson City, 1 ad.

Family TRIONYCHIDÆ.

Genus ASPIDONECTES Wagler.

8. Aspidonectes spiniferus (Le S.). Soft Shelled Turtle.

Very abundant in West Tennessee.

Specimens-Samburg, 1 half-grown; 10 juv.

Order SAURIA.

Family IGUANIDÆ.

Genus SCELOPORUS Wiegmann.

9. Sceloporus undulatus (Bosc. Daud.). Brown Swift, Tree Lizard.

Represented all over the State below an elevation of 3,000 feet.

Specimens—Samburg, 3 ad; Raleigh, 3 ad; Sawyer's Springs, 4 ad; Harriman, 1 ad; Allardt, 1 ad; Knoxville, 1 ad.

Family TEIDE.

Genus CNEMIDOPHORUS Wagler.

10. Cnemidophorus sexlineatus (L.). Six-lined Lizard.

This active lizard was numerous in the suburbs of Chattanooga along railroad embankments.

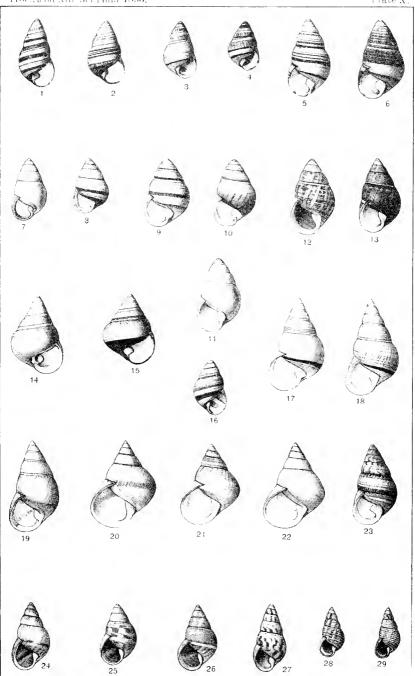
I saw none elsewhere and was unable to capture any.

Family SCINCIDÆ.

Genus EUMECES Wiemmann.

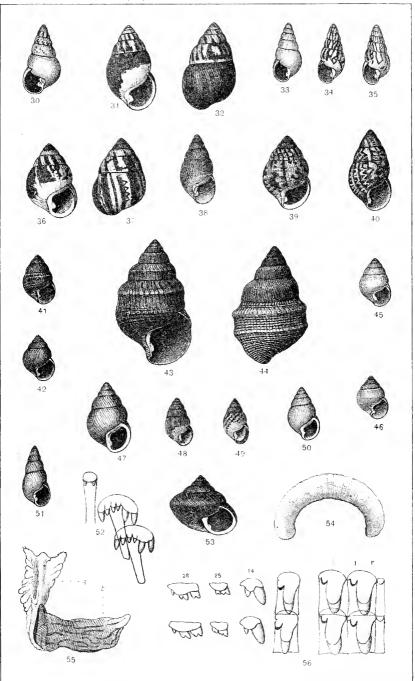
11. Eumeces fasciatus (L.), Blue-tailed Lizard, Scorpion.

I found this species in the western lowlands only.

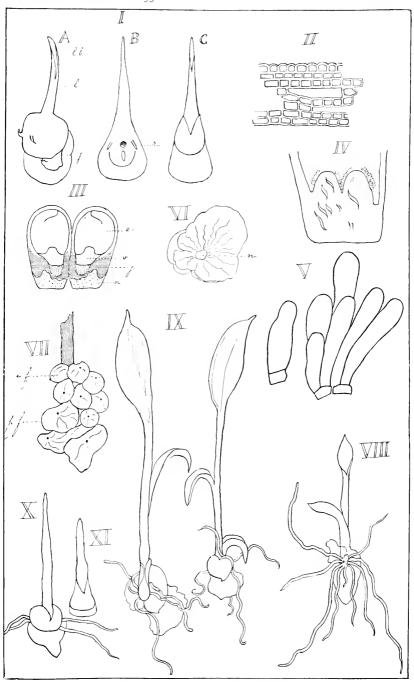


MHC The, para del et Lath



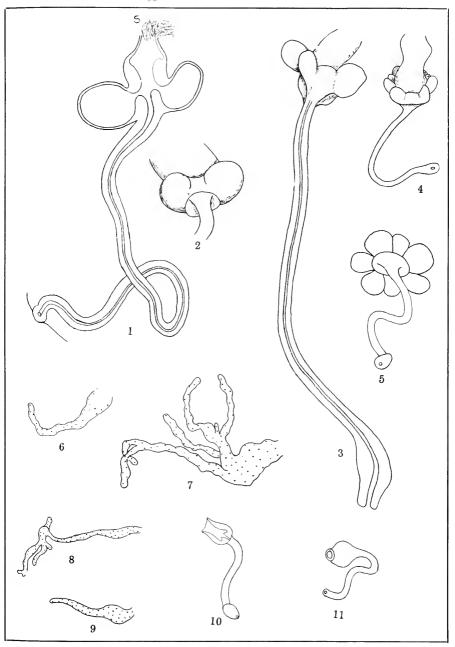






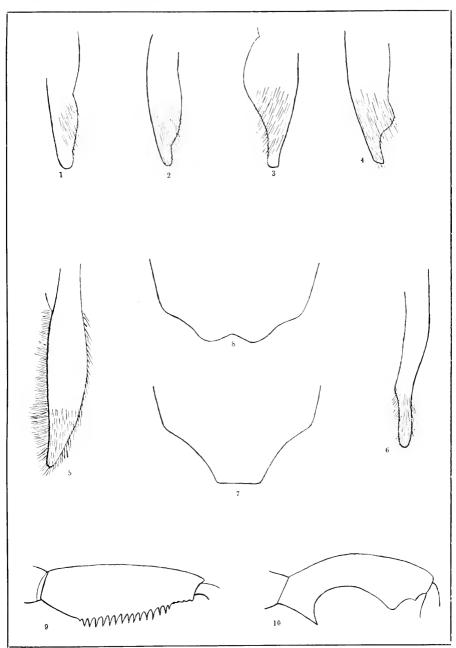
KELLER ON PELTANDRA.





MOORE ON FRIDERICIA.





FOX ON BEMBICINI.



All the color variations defined by Professor Garman' are found in the series collected. The "Scorpion" is well known and much dreaded by the people of Tennessee.

Specimens—Samburg, 4 juv., 1 ad; Raleigh, 3 juv., 2 ad.

Genus OLIGOSOMA Girard.

12. Oligosoma laterale (Say). Ground Swift.

Distribution identical with that of Sceleporus undulatus. Abundant.

Specimens—Raleigh, 3 ad; Sawver's Springs, 1 juv. ad.

Order OPHIDIA.

Family COLUBRIDÆ.

Genus THAMNOPHIS Fitzinger.

13. Thamnophis ordinatus (L.). Common Garter Snake.

Very few specimens of this genus were met with. A specimen of typical (?) ordinatus was taken on the Cumberland plateau near Clear Fork Creek in the northern corner of Morgan County, but it escaped from my pocket. A small is tividual in bad state of preservation was examined at Samburg and thrown away.

Specimens—Samburg, 1 juv. ad.

14. Thamnophis ordinatus obscurus (Cope). Plain Garter Snake.

A large garter snake which I found in a mutilated condition on the road from Cloudland to Roan Mountain Station is doubtfully referred to this variety. It has nineteen rows of scales and seven labials, and was originally about 30 inches long and an inch in diameter at the thickest part. The color of the back is a uniform greenish bronze without spots or lines saving a yellowish vertebral stripe covering the median row and half of each of the two adjoining rows of dorsal scales. The gastrostegal scales are of a uniform deep greenish azure hue. The head is dark bronze without markings.

Specimen: Base of Roan Mt. (3,500 ft.), Carter Co., 1 ad.

Genus NATRIX Laurenti.

15. Natrix sipedon (L.). Spotted Water Snake.

The series of smaller water snakes from Reelfoot Lake plainly demonstrates that the so-called "varieties" fasciatus and rhombifer

¹ Rept. & Amphib. of Ills. p. 258-9.

have no correlation with faunal or geographic conditions, but are the result of individual variation, of age, and, in some instances, of sex and season. No specimens of "variety" erythrogaster were taken but the same remarks are undoubtedly applicable to that phase also. Strictly speaking, these names have no place in nomenclature save as pure synonyms of sipedon, the first name applied by Linnaeus to this species. As trinomials they are inapplicable, for the same reason, and the sooner herpetologists are willing to confine the use of trinomials to geographic races of constant and definable characters the better it will be for that branch of science. In the case of N. sipedon the use of these varietal names even in the liberal sense of a color phase is objectionable, as there are innumerable intermediate variations between the forms so designated which defy classification and which are as fully entitled to varietal rank as those already pro-An instance of this is exhibited by one of the Samburg specimens which so closely resembled a blacksnake that I had originally put it in the same jar with a Bascanion from that locality. This specimen, apart from its color, is a typical N. sipedon. was dull black over the whole upper surface, below clear white with fine mottling and shading of steel blue across the bases of the gastrosteges. There are no traces of spots or bands above, either on the outer dermal covering or on the portions of the underlying skin which have been exposed by handling. Prof. Garman mentions that sometimes the upper colors are uniform, from which I infer he means without spots, but Prof. Cope¹ makes no mention of such a phase. The whiteness of the lower parts in the Samburg specimen seems ininconsistent with the idea suggested to me by Mr. A. E. Brown, that it is an example of melanism. It may be stated in this connection that Mr. Brown, who has perhaps seen and handled more of these snakes than any one in America, had never seen a black one before. however, Tropidonotus niger of Holbrook.

Of the specimens from middle and east Tennessee all belong to the *sipedon-fasciatus* types, some with the dorsal bands continuous on the sides. In one from Walden's Ridge some of the dorsal bands are continuous, interspersed by large quadrate lateral blotches alternately distributed on either side with their upper corners meeting along the vertebral line.

¹ Chars. & Vars. Snakes N. A., Proc. N. Mus., XIV, 1892.

Two specimens from the Nolachucky and Tennessee Rivers are alike in their rusty olive upper shades and orange-yellow bellies finely spotted with sparse black dots. In one of these the dark dorsal blotches are rhombiform and confluent; in the other they are square, separated by light, transverse bands and alternated along the sides by smaller squares of the same color. In another specimen from the Nolachucky the general appearance is similar to these but the belly is white, nearly spotless anteriorly but darkly blotched and tesselated with black, distally. The dorsal pattern is a curious mixture of those exhibited by the two specimens described in the preceding paragraph. Young specimens from Bellevue and Roan Mountain show similar inconsistencies with any popular or scientific classification.

Specimens: Samburg, 6 ad.; Bellevue, 2 juv.; Sawyer's Springs, 2 ad.; Harriman, 1 juv.; Knoxville, 1 ad.; near Greeneville, (Nolachucky Riv.), 2 ad.; Doe River (4,000 ft.), 1 juv.

16. Natrix cyclopion (Dum. Bibr.). Cyclops Water Snake.

Four specimens of this huge water snake from Samburg are remarkably uniform in coloration. The upper ground is dark olive. Beginning at the base of the skull irregular squarish blotches of black alternating with patches of the ground color extend almost to the end of the tail and occupy the middle eight rows of dorsal scutes. On the sides, opposite the olive dorsal squares and touching the corner of the black dorsal squares are squares of the same size and color reaching to and invading the abdominal scutes. The whole effect is a regular checker-board pattern. The lower head and neck are vellow, unspotted. Remainder of lower parts becoming paler yellow distally and increasingly blotched with alternating double and treble rows of rounded spots on the bases of the gastrosteges until at the ventral region they assume a checker-work pattern similar to that of the back. The three largest specimens have twenty-seven dorsal scale rows, the smallest, twenty-five. The largest specimen was nearly five feet long and contained two cat-fish, one of which would weigh a pound and a half and whose pectoral spines protruded through the skin of the snake nearly an inch on either side of the abdomen.

This species was abundant on the shores of Reelfoot Lake and its large, triangular head, thick body and similar color pattern

390

prevent its being distinguished by the natives of that locality from the deadly moccasin, with which they almost invariably confound it. The original spelling of the specific name for this species, *cyclopion*, should be adhered to.

Specimens: Samburg, 3 ad.; 1 juv.

17. Natrix leberis (L.). Seven-striped Water Snake.

Not seen except in the central basin. In a large specimen from Bellevue there are no black dorsal stripes. The back is uniform olive brown with a pale whitish stripe along margins of outer dorsal scutes, succeeded by a blackish stripe on edges of abdominal scutes which is distinct from the next yellow stripe anteriorly, but is merged ventrally with the inner black stripe of belly. The median, yellow, inferior stripe disappears on the abdomen, and wholly fades in the black of the ventral and caudal regions. This results in the diminution of the pectoral pattern of five light and four dark stripes to an abdominal striation of two obscure light lateral lines, and an unbroken intervening dark area formed by the confluence of the seven light and dark median stripes of the pectoral region into a single band of black. Two young, taken with this specimen, show faint vertebral and costal stripes, and in all other respects are normal. The above description seems to show an approach to grahami, but its nineteen dorsal scale rows and color pattern are nearer leberis. Its peculiarities lend some color to the idea that grahami is not specifically separable from leberis, and Prof. Cope's diagnosis of the two (Proc. Nat. Mus., XIV, p. 667) shows, when compared with that of Prof. Garman (Rept. & Amphib. Ills., p. 272), that their characters are quite variable, and this, too, in the direction of each other:

Specimens—Bellevue, 1 ad., 2 juv.; Richland Creek near Nashville, 1 juv.

Genus OPHEODRYS Fitzinger.

18. Opheodrys aestivus (L.). Green Summer Snake.

Reported from all over the State, but only seen by me on the Cumberland plateau in Scott and Fentress counties. It is probable most of the "Green Snakes" of east Tennessee are *Liopeltis vernalis* (De Kay-Harl.), none of which were taken.

Specimens—3 m. W. Rugby Road, Scott County, 1 juv.; 8 m. E. Allardt, 1 ad.

Genus BASCANION Baird, Girard.

Bascanion constrictor (L.). Black Snake.
 Fairly abundant in sparsely settled districts.
 Specimens—Samburg, 1 ad.; Bellevue, 1 ad.

Genus COLUBER Linnæus.

20. Coluber obsoletus Say. Pilot Snake.

I found this the most abundant snake throughout the State. The large specimen from Fentress County has only twenty-three rows of dorsal scales, all the others have twenty-five, bringing the average far below the normal number for this species, which is never less than twenty-five, and often reaches twenty-nine rows. In the twenty-five-rowed specimen the prevailing color is black, with slight marbling of gray above. The supralabials and anterior lower scutes are white, becoming heavily blotched with alternating quadrate spots of black on the belly. The lower caudal region is quite black. The dorsal color pattern is rhomboidal, and there is a tendency to striation in the gray lateral markings of the fore part of the body. The specimen was nearly five feet long. It is plainly referable to the form described by Holbrook as Coluber alleghanicusis. A young specimen from the same locality has the same color pattern, but is much lighter.

Three specimens from Samburg exhibit very instructive char-The smallest, a half grown specimen, has a gray-black ground with a black dorsal row of separated rhomboid blotches and a similar row of blotches on each side which are alternate to the dorsal ones, but do not touch them. The belly is white, with alternating tesseræ of black spots on either side in short longitudinal rows from three to five scutes in length, and one-eighth to one-sixteenth of an inch in width. Another large specimen is similar, but darker, the dorsal blotches less defined, and the lateral ones merged into a dark longitudinal band with a superior narrower band of gray traversing almost the entire length. The under side is white mottled with dusky anteriorly, but with a continuous median light stripe to tip of tail. It is intermediate between alleaheniensis and quadrivittatus. A large Chattanooga specimen is intermediate between the Allardt and Samburg examples. No specimens of the very dark form of typical obsoletus were seen, though I examined several other Samburg specimens which were not preserved. A study of Professor Boulenger's diagnosis of this species' corroborates my own observations and belief that individuals which may be severally classed under the varietal synonyms allegheniensis, lindheimeri, and spiloides may be found associated in both Carolinian and Austroriparian districts. As in the case of Natrix sipedou these facts defy any attempt to define geographical races of obsoletus or to apply names to them in the trinomial sense.

Ophidians are not subservient to the same fixed laws of geographic variation which apply to birds and mammals, and which have enabled us to define with scientific exactness the faunal areas over which they are distributed, to designate these races by trinomials, and even to predict the character of sub-specific variations in a given area upon our knowledge of the physiographic and climatic conditions there obtaining. Though recent attempts to classify the North American Reptilia and Batrachia by the code of trinomial nomenclature adopted by the American Ornithologists' Union has in many cases been a failure, it is not improbable that when reptiles are collected in large series, and at different seasons from continuous areas of country we may be able in most cases to define geographic races on structural characters quite as constant as the superficial ones afforded us by sub-species of birds and mammals.

Specimens—Samburg, 2 ad., 1 juv.; Chattanooga, 1 ad.; Allardt, 1 juv.; 1 ad.

Genus OPHIBOLUS Baird, Girard.

21. Ophibolus triangulus (Daud.). King Snake, Milk Snake.

The only specimen taken has twenty-one dorsal scales and, in nearly all minutize, corresponds to Boulenger's description of triangulus. It seems desirable and proper that these characters should be considered sufficient to specifically separate this snake from the doliatus of Linnaeus. In doing this Prof. Garman has made the curious blunder of using the name doliatus of Baird and Girard for a variety of triangulus.

Specimen: Bellevue, 1 ad.

22. Ophibolus getulus sayi (Holbr.). Chain Snake.

The only specimen is the dark phase of sayi with minute dots on a black ground and a heavily blotched yellowish belly. The distinctions between typical getulus of the east Carolinian district

¹ Cat. Snakes B. Mus., II, 1894, pp. 50, 51.

and sayi of the west are so constant as to deserve trinomial recognition.

Specimen: Samburg, 1 ad.

Genus HETERODON Beauvais, Latreille.

23. Heterodon platyrhinus Latr. Hog-nosed Snake.

Of the three Samburg specimens one adult is noteworthy in having the body and tail a uniform grayish olive above and ashy white below, without markings. The head and neck have the normal black markings.

Specimens: Samburg, 2 ad., 1 juv.

Genus CARPHOPHIS Gervais, D'Orbigny.

24. Carphophis amoenus (Say). Ground Snake.

In the Raleigh specimen there are no internasal scutes. In one from Sawyer's Springs the right internasal is partly developed and in the other both internasals are present.

Specimens: Raleigh, 1 ad.; Sawyer's Springs, 2 ad.

Family CROTALIDÆ.

Genus CROTALUS Linnæus.

25. Crotalus horridus L. Timber Rattlesnake.

I did not actually meet with this snake, but secured the rattle of a specimen killed near Samburg during my stay. They are numerous in West Tennesseee.

Genus AGKISTRODON Beauvais.

26. Agkistrodon contortrix (L.), Copperhead.

This snake is abundant in the western half of the State. Two specimens were caught in the runways of mice in the small "Cyclone' traps which were used for trapping mammals. This would indicate that small rodents are a favorite food of the Copperhead and are systematically pursued in their burrows.

Specimens: Samburg, 2 ad.; Raleigh, 1 ad.; Sawyer's Springs, 1 juv.

27. Agkistrodon piscivorus (Lacep.). Water Moccasin.

Though the Moccasin is accounted abundant by the people of Reelfoot Lake, I did not secure or positively recognize more than one specimen.

Specimen: 1, half-grown.

AMPHIBIA.

Order ANURA.

Family RANIDÆ.

Genus RANA Linnæus.

28. Rana pipiens Schreber. Leopard Frog.

The small series at my disposal prevents any discussion of the supposed characters of the subspecies recognized by Prof. Cope in his Batrachia of North America. The inconstancy of some of these characters, however, is patent enough and the multiplication of new trinomials quite unwarranted.

Specimens: Samburg, 1 ad.; Raleigh, 2 ad.; Chattanooga, 1 juv.

29. Rana palustris Le C. Pickerel Frog.

Only found in east Tennessee.

Specimens: Harriman, 1 ad.; 1 juv.; Roan Mt., (3,500 ft.) 1 ad.; 1 juv.

30. Rana clamitans Bose Mss., Sonn., Latr. Southern Spring Frog.

The most abundant of the genus throughout the State.

Specimens: near Bellevue, 3 juv. ad.; Chattanooga, 1 ad.; Harriman, 1 ad.

31. Rana clamitans melanota (Raf.). Northern Spring Frog.

Two large frogs from a spring on the summit of Roan Mountain and within a few yards of the Tennessee State line, in Mitchell County, North Carolina, showed such striking differences from clamitans of western Tennessee that I was inclined to consider them a distinct species. Similar specimens were seen on the banks of Doe River during the ascent of the mountain, but none were secured. The Roan Mountain specimens are almost precisely in color and measurements like Holbrook's figure of Rana horizonensis from Lake George and without doubt represent the same phase of variation from the typical southern clamitans¹ which we find in that species in the northern States and Canada.

Dr. Holbrook compares his horiconensis with fontinalis (clamitans) remarking on its size and color, and then says it cannot be the Rana melanota, "as it wants the 'yellow streak on the sides of the head."

¹ The type locality is Charleston, South Carolina.

Rafinesque's description (Annals of Nature, 1820, p. 5) is as follows:

"25. Ranaria (Rana L) melanota. Back olivaceous black, a yellow streak on the sides of the head, chin, throat and inside of the legs whitish, with black spots; belly white, without spots. A pretty frog, living in Lake Champlain and Lake George; vulgar name Black Frog: total length two and a half inches. Eyes large, iris gilt violet. The anterior feet have four free toes, and the hind feet five palmated ones."

There is little doubt that Rafinesque had in hand the same large, dark variety of clamitans which Holbrook had; the yellow streak on the side of the head (which is faintly developed in the figure of horiconeusis and which is seen in the Roan Mountain frogs as an irregular whitish yellow stripe from the nostril under the eye to the angle of the mouth) is not a valid objection to this view. The fact that Holbrook's type also came from Lake George, and that the name of "Black Frog" is applicable to it, is further proof of their identity. The same frog from Lake Superior was named Rava nigricans by Agassiz in 1850. Professor Cope does not think the variation of the northern form of clamitans constant, and he cites a a dark Louisiana example. I am inclined to believe, however, that we have in eastern North America a light colored smoothskinned, medium-sized Spring-frog in the Carolinian fauna, and a large dark, shagreened Spring-frog peculiar to the Canadian fauna. The name and description of fontinalis of Le Conte is not more applicable to the northern form than the southern, and he gives no The name clamitans was first given to this species in Sonhabitat. nini and Latreille's Natural History of Reptiles, in 1802. Daudin, who generally gets the credit of this name, spelt it clamata in his Natural History of Reptiles in 1803, and gives himself the credit of naming it in Latreille's work above cited. Bosc would appear to have sent this name when he sent the types and description to Latreille and Daudin from South Carolina, and so far as I can discover. he has a right to some credit for the name. To accord this to him, and at the same time indicate the publishing author, I have adopted the formula, "Bosc Mss., Sonn., Latr."

The spelling "clamitaus" will have to be adopted, as it has priority.

It is not only bad form, but unscientific and misleading to indicate

the authorship of published manuscript names by only giving the name of the manuscript author, and it is to be hoped that a proper formula for such names will be proposed by the A. O. U.

32. Rana catesbiana Shaw. Bull Frog.

Abundant in all lowlands throughout the State.

A very large Samburg example is remarkably dark beneath, the entire lower parts being coarsely occilated and vermiculated with black on a white ground; the head quite black above, the body sooty black. A smaller specimen from the same locality is light olive above, and nearly immaculate below.

Specimens: Samburg, 2 ad.; Nolachucky River, Greene County, 1 juv.

Family ENGYSTOMIDÆ.

Genus ENGYSTOMA Fitzinger.

33. Engystoma carolinense Holbr. Nebulous Toad.

The specimens taken were found under logs in woodland, near running water.

Specimens: Raleigh, 1 ad.; near Chattanooga, 1 ad.

Family BUFONIDÆ.

Genus BUFO Laurenti.

34. Bufo lentiginosus (Shaw). Southern Toad.

Specimens from southern Tennessee approach nearly to those found in the Gulf States, but the majority are intermediates.

Specimens: Bellevue, 1 ad.; Sawyer's Springs, 2 ad.

35. Bufo lentiginosus americanus (Le C., Mss. Holbr.). Northern Toad.

Two typical examples were taken on Roan Mountain. They partake of the characters found in so many of the animals of this humid "Canadian" environment, viz., the large size and saturated coloration. One was found on the summit.

Specimens: Roan Mountain (6,300 ft.), 1 ad.; (5,000 ft.), 1 ad.

Family HYLIDÆ.

Genus ACRIS Dumeril, Bibron.

36. Acris gryllus (Le C.). Cricket Frog.

Examination of nearly forty specimens from widely separated localities in Tennessee and Kentucky fails to reveal any constant distinctions between *gryllus* and *crepitans*, if both forms are found in

the State. Prof. H. Garman considers the size of gryllus (1.4 in.) as given by Le Conte as the only reliable difference. This is much larger than any in my series, and as the Samburg specimens are smaller and more slender than those from the Cumberland plateau, the theory that the southwestern frogs are larger than northeastern ones is contradicted. Le Conte defines the habitat of gryllus in the south Atlantic States, and that of erepitans in the remainder of the eastern United States, but Prof. Cope's identification of the Smithsonian series allots specimens of both forms to both sides of the Allegheny Mountains in such a way that faunal definitions lose their significance. Such being the case I have lumped the entire Tennessee series under the original specific name.

Specimens: Samburg, 10 ad.; Chattanooga, 2 ad.; Sawyer's Springs, 12 ad.; Greeneville, 4 ad., 4 juv.

Genus CHOROPHILUS Baird.

37. Chorophilus triseriatus (Wiedm.). Chorus Frog.

A male and female were taken together in a pool on the Chickamauga battle field, eight miles from Chattanooga. I heard the voice of this species in other parts of the State but do not remember it west of the central basin.

The specimens have been mislaid.

Genus HYLA Laurenti.

38. Hyla cinerea semifasciata (Hallow.). Hallowell's Tree Frog.

The name of the typical eastern form of this species has a rather peculiar history. Later authors have adopted the name carolinensis of Günther, (Cat. Bat. Sal., B. M., 1858, p. 105). Günther in his synonymy quotes a "Calamita carolinensis, Penn., Zool. Arct. II, p. 331," and, contrary to good rules, our most noted writers in this branch of science have used the name binomially as "Hyla carolinensis Pennant."

Reference to the Arctic Zoology shows us that Pennant not only never imposed original binomials or polynomials on previously unnamed species but that the "Calamita carolinensis" of Günther is mythical. The entire reference to it by Pennant is as follows:

"Fr.[og] with the back gibbous, cinereous, and smooth: belly yellow and granulated; on each side from the nose to the rump is a line; the same on the outside of the thighs and legs; toes bullated

at their ends. Inhabits Carolina." On the margin of the same page he gives the number "13" and the English specific name "Cinereous," belonging to the description. He gives no synonymy nor reference to Catesby as in the description of frogs immediately preceding this one, and there is little doubt that he based this Cinereous Frog on a specimen in his possession preserved in spirits and sent him from "Carolina." On a preceding page he considers the same frog as figured by Catesby, viz.: the "Green Tree Frog, Catesby II, 71," to be identical with the "Rana arborea" of Linnaeus.

How Günther could have imposed such a forgery as "Calamita carolinensis Pennant," on himself seems inexplicable and that this nomen spurium should have been perpetuated to the present day as a valid name is scarcely less astonishing. Professors S. and H. Garman seem to have had doubts about the name carolinensis and the former in his work on the Herpetology of Illinois rightly adopts the name cinerea of Schneider (Calamita cinerea Schn., Hist. Amph. 1799, p. 174) for this species.

On examining Schneider's description the mystery is largely explained. Under the division "XI, Cinereus" of his genus "Calamite" it begins with the following sentence: "In Pennanti Zoologia Arctica II, p. 331, edit. sec. Calamita Carolinensis describitur subeodem nomine veluti species nova." The remainder of Schneider's description is a latinized version of the one given by Pennant above quoted. Günther mistook Schneider to mean that Pennant had given the Cinereous Frog a binomial and, without verifying the reference "Calamita Carolinensis" gave it precedence over Schneider's name cinerea!

Prof. Garman, in trying to correct Günther's error has committed a precisely similar one by construing Schneider to mean by the phrase "describitur sub-eodem nomine" that Pennant had used the name "Cinereous" in a binomial sense, so he makes it (Synop. Rept. Amph., Ills., p. 346), "Hyla cinerea Pennant."

I found this species abundant on the margins of Reelfoot Lake. The specimens taken strongly emphasize the validity of the western semifasciata form, described by Hallowell, as compared with Carolina and Florida examples of cinerea. Among the more constant distinguishing characters shown by my series, is the large size, robust form, obtuse snout, relatively short hind leg (heel not reaching end

of nose), short, wide, black-bordered costal stripe, no femoral stripe, back yellow-spotted. Should a larger series from the Mississippi Valley and the Gulf States show no intergradation, *semifasciata* is a good species and, in any event, has evident sub-specific claims to a place in nomenclature.

Specimens: Samburg; 3 ad., 1 juv.

39. Hyla pickeringi (Storer). Pickering's Tree Frog.

Storer's description and name (Rept. of Mass., 1839, p. 240), of this species are the first published ones. He was indebted to the manuscript Journal of the Essex County Natural History Society for the description. This journal was afterward published in 1852, and the manuscript referred to is given in the table of contents as "Remarks on Hyla (Femoralis) Pickeringii observed in the North Parish of Danvers. By Andrew Nichols. . . . p. 593."

Storer was a good friend of Holbrook. He does not seem to have published his "Hylodes pickeringi" as new, as he omits the "nobis" used after such species. He also omits giving any author's name, but gives the synonymatic reference, "N. A. Herpet., Vol. III." This refers to the first edition of Holbrook's work which probably had not been issued from the press when Storer wrote his description. This accounts for Storer not giving the page reference. Holbrook's Herpetology came out in 1838, one year before the date of Storer's work, but it contains no reference to H. pickeringi. In the second edition published in 1842 the description and plate appear but there is no reference to Storer.

The whole thing is difficult to interpret, but so far as our evidence goes Storer has the best of it and sole claim to the name. It is probable, however, that Holbrook had suggested to Storer that the animal would be named after Dr. Pickering in his forthcoming third volume of the N. A. Herpetology and Storer innocently so used the name in his manuscript and inadvertently allowed it to get into print in that form before Holbrook had published it. Holbrook's disregard of Storer's previous use of the name is inexplicable.

Only heard in the mountains of the eastern region.

Specimen: Roan Mt. (6,300) ft., Mitchell Co., N. Car., (200 yds. east of Tennessee line), 1 ad. δ .

Order URODELA.

Family PLEURODELIDÆ.

Genus DIEMYCTYLUS Rafinesque.

40. Diemyctylus viridescens meridionalis (Cope). Spotted Triton.

About forty of these Newts were brought alive to me by a boy who had taken them in a stream flowing into Reelfoot Lake. They were the only specimens observed by me in Tennessee. The series is remarkably uniform in size, averaging about three inches in length. The coloration is likewise remarkably constant; dark olive above with round dots of black evenly distributed, becoming clouded on the tail. Lower parts clear, light yellow, dotted with black. Tail strongly keeled above and below. The entire series lacks any indication of the lateral, red, black-ringed ocelli so uniformly present in rividescens.

The name *miniatus* given by Rafinesque to this species in the same issue of the Annals of Nature containing his description of *viridescens*, must give place to the latter name, which was the first in the order of sequence.

The occurrence of the *meridionalis* type of this species in the Mississippi bottoms of Tennessee is of much interest and seems quite parallel to that of *Hyla cinerea semifasciata* above mentioned, both cases showing the close faunal relationship of this region with eastern and southeastern Texas.

Specimens: Samburg, 14.

Family DESMOGNATHIDÆ.

Genus DESMOGNATHUS Baird.

41. Desmognathus nigra (Green). Black Salamander.

Found only in the eastern part of the State.

Specimens: Sawyer's Springs, 8 juv.; Roan Mountain (3,500 to 5,000 feet), 2 ad.

42. Desmognathus fusca (Raf.). Dusky Salamander.

Specimens: Roan Mountain (3,500 feet), 1 ad.; ditto (6,300 feet), 1 ad.

43. Desmognathus ochrophæa Cope. Gray Salamander.

I doubtfully refer two specimens to this species.

Specimens: Harriman, 2 ad.

Family PLETHODONTIDÆ.

Genus SPELERPES Rafinesque.

44. Spelerpes ruber (Sonn. Latr.). Red Salamander.

The large specimens from Sawyer's Springs were found under logs in dry woodland. The color in life was light brownish red, darkly and thickly spotted with black. The larval Roan Mountain specimen was taken in a quiet pool of water. A well defined slender black vertebral line reaches from the shoulders to end of tail. In other respects it is like Prof. Cope's diagnosis of S. r. montanus, to which variety (subspecies?) it undoubtedly should be referred. A specimen was seen in a spring on the summit of Roan Mountain.

Specimens: Sawyer's Springs, 3 ad.; Roan Mountain (4,000 feet) 1 juv.

45. Spelerpes bislineatus (Green). Two-striped Salamander.

Very abundant under logs just below the fir belt on Roan Mountain.

Specimens: Roan Mountain (4,500 to 5,000 feet), 7 ad.

Genus GYRINOPHILUS Cope.

46. Gyrinophilus porphyriticus (Green). Porphyritic Salamander.

The only specimen coming to notice was taken under the upper bark of a huge hemlock log in the deciduous belt of Roan Mountain at about 4,000 feet elevation. Its length is not quite five inches. A thread-like, black, vertebral line extends from shoulders to root of tail. The dorsal spotting is minute, the lower parts immaculate save the border of the lower jaw. A dark line from nostril to eye. Color above, in life, pale salmon. This species is not essentially an aquatic animal, as the above capture proves, the nearest stream of water being fifty yards from the tree on which I found the specimen.

Specimen: Roan Mountain, near Rock Creek, 1 ad.

Genus PLETHODON Tschudi.

47. Plethodon glutinosus (Green). Viscid Salamander.

This is the most abundant and uniformly distributed salamander in Tennessee. None were found on Roan Mountain.

Specimens: Samburg, 1 ad., 1 juv.; Raleigh, 7 ad.; Sawyer's Springs, 5 ad., 5 juv.; Knoxville, 1 juv.

48. Plethodon æneus Cope. Web-footed Salamander.

This species was found associating with glutinosus on the Cumberland table land near Chattanooga, which is in the type region. The specimens were taken under the bark of rotten tree stumps about three feet from the ground. Prof. Cope states "the terminal phalanges are truncate and slightly expanded at the tips, as in the P. glutinosus". In my specimens this truncation and expansion is greatly exaggerated, especially on the hind feet, the tips of the toes being nearly twice the diameter of the phalanges; the latter are distinctly webbed and the soles and palms wider than long. The inner toes of both hind and fore feet do not stand out from the plantar circumference save as a right-angled border, being practically nonfunctional as compared with the same members in glutinosus. In other characters, including measurements, my adult specimen is a duplicate of the type. The young individual is twenty-five millimeters long, but in all respects, except size, corresponds to the adult.

Specimens: Sawyer's Springs, 1 ad., 1 juv.

49. Plethodon erythronotus (Green). Red-backed Salamander.

So far as I can identify the specimens on hand, this species is found in both middle and west Tennessee. The series appears to confirm the belief, based on collections from Pennsylvania, that the form cinereus is not a geographic but an individual variation which may often be found in direct association with erythronotus in a single colony. Erythronotus, on account of its precedence over cinereus in Dr. Green's original descriptions, should stand for the species, cinereus becoming a synonym.

Specimens: Bellevue, 1 juv.; Roan Mountain (3,000 to 5,000 feet), 14 ad. and juv.

Family AMBLYSTOMIDÆ.

Genus AMBLYSTOMA Tschudi.

50. Amblystoma jeffersonianum (Green). Plumbeous Salamander.

These sluggish salamanders are very numerous under logs below the fir belt on Roan Mountain and a few even wander to a greater elevation. They seem to replace *P. glutinosus* in this locality. The series is very constant in coloration, bluish black above, dusky below, with a brownish yellow chin and throat. There is no spotting, but a close examination shows a light blue pitting along the sides and tail and over the chest and abdomen.

Specimens: Roan Mountain (4,000 to 5,200 ft.), 13 ad.

51. Amblystoma opacum Gravenhorst. Ladder-back Salamander.

Specimen: Raleigh, 1 ad.

Family CRYPTOBRANCHIDÆ.

Genus CRYPTOBRANCHUS Leuckart.

52. Cryptobranchus allegheniensis (Latr.). Hellbender.

A specimen was taken from the interior of a water snake, Natrix sipedon. The anterior half of the body is much macerated, but the remainder is in good condition. The animal is about two-thirds grown; the ground color a greenish olive, spotted, in strong contrast with irregular transverse bands and blotches of black. The abdomen is sparingly spotted with the same shade. In all other specimens I have examined the general shade was leaden and the marbling obscure or absent altogether.

Specimen: Tennessee River, near Knoxville, 1 juv. ad.

List of Reptiles and Amphibians Recorded from Tennessee not Mentioned in the Preceding Annotated List.

Order CROCODILIA.

1. Alligator Mississippiensis (Daud.). Alligator.

I was assured by Mr. J. A. Craig, of Samburg, that he had seen Alligators in the Mississippi near Memphis.

Order CHELONIA.

2. Pseudemys troosti (Holbr.). Troost's Terrapin.

The type was sent to Dr. Holbrook from the Cumberland river, probably near Nashville. Troost mentions this species in his list of Tennessee reptiles. ¹

3. Pseudemys Hieroglyphica (Holbr.). Hieroglyphic Terrapin.

The above remarks also apply to this species. The type of hiero-glyphica is in the Museum of the Academy of Natural Sciences of Philadelphia.

4. Malaclemys Geographica (Le Sueur). Map Terrapin, Holbrook and Troost record it, the former from the Cumberland river.

¹7th Geol. Rep. Ten ≅ , 1844, p. 39.

5. Macroclemys Lacertina (Schweig.). Alligator Snapper.

Numerous in Reelfoot Lake. This is the "Chelonura Temminekii" of Troost's list. It is probably found throughout west Tennessee in the larger streams.

6. Amyda mutica (Le S.). Leather Back Turtle.

This is Troost's " Trionyx miticus" in the list of Tennessee reptiles.

7. ASPIDONECTES NUCHALIS Agass. Tennessee Soft-shelled Turtle. The types of this species came from the Cumberland river near Nashville and young of the same are recorded by Agassiz from the headwaters of the Tennessee River. I observed an Aspidonectes, perhaps this species, in the Tennessee River at the junction of the Holston and French Broad.

The validity of this species is not well established.

The "Trionyx ferox" of Troost's list refers chiefly to A. spiniferus which was then confounded with ferox.

Order SAURIA.

8. Ophisaurus ventralis (L.). Joint Snake.

Recorded by Troost, and likely to be found in Tennessee anywhere, west of the higher mountains.

9. Phrynosoma cornutum (Harl.). Horned Toad.

This is given on the authority of Troost's list. I am not aware of any record east of the Mississippi River. Troost's record may have been based on a specimen escaped from captivity, as it is impossible he could have mistaken some other Tennessee reptile for this characteristic species.

10. Anolis carolinensis (Dum. Bibr.). Carolina Chameleon. I was frequently told of the presence of this species in western, middle and southeastern Tennessee. Troost records it. After considerable search through the literature I am best satisfied to discard Linnaeus's name *principalis* which Dumeril and Bibron have gone to considerable pains to prove was probably applied to this animal. Cuvier did not apply a binomial to it, as is implied by Dumeril and Bibron.

Order OPHIDIA.

11. Storeria dekayı (Holbr.). De Kay's Snake.

Recorded from Tyree Springs in Dr. Yarrow's list of Reptilia and Batrachia in the U. S. National Museum.

12. Diadophis punctatus (L.). Ring Snake.

Yarrow (I. c.) records it from Tyree Springs and Troost includes it in his list.

13. VIRGINIA VALERIÆ Bd. Gir. Valeria's Snake.

Yarrow's list names a specimen from Tyree Springs.

14. ? Agkistrodon atrofuscus (Troost). Highland Moccasin.

So far, the specific peculiarities of this snake depend solely on the statements of its describer. I saw or heard nothing of such a snake that did not apply to A. contortrix. It is not impossible that the animal may be rediscovered but the probabilities are strongly against it. The type came from Maury County, Tenn.

15. Crotalophorus catenatus (Raf.). Massasauga Rattlesnake.

Troost includes the "Crotalus miliarius Lin.," in his list of Tennessee Reptiles, undoubtedly referring to this species, which represents miliarius in the Mississippi Valley.

Order ANURA.

16. Scaphiopus holbrooki (Harlan). Spadefoot Toad.

This is the S. solitarius of Troost's list.

17. Hyla versicolor Le C. Common Tree Frog.

Specimens from Roane, Claiborne, and Shelby counties are recorded in Yarrow's list. Troost also gives it.

Order URODELA.

18. Diemyctylus viridescens (Raf.) Spotted Triton.

This is the "Triton dorsalis Harl." of Troost's list.

Typical *viridescens* undoubtedly replaces the race *meridionalis* in middle and east Tennessee and is the form referred to by Troost, whose researches were chiefly devoted to the region around Nashville.

19. Spelerpes longicaudus (Green). Long-tailed Salamander. The "Salamandra longe candata" of Troost's catalogue refers to this species. See also, Batr. N. Amer. 1889, p. 170.

20. Spelerpes guttolineatus (Holbr.). Holbrook's Triton. Another species admitted on Troost's authority.

21. Amblystoma punctatum (L.). Spotted Salamander.

The "Salamandra venenosa" of Troost's list is this species. A specimen from Knoxville is in the National Museum.

22. Cryptobranchus fuscus (Holbr.). Brown Hellbender.

The type of this species was taken by Prof. Mitchell in the Tennessee River near Knoxville. Yarrow records a specimen from Nolachucky River.

23. AMPHIUMA MEANS (Garden). Congo Snake.

Listed by Troost. The most northerly record I can find.

24. Necturus Maculatus (Raf.). Mud Puppy.

Specimens from Tyree Springs are listed. Troost also gives it a place in his list under the name "Menobranchus lateralis Say."

Order TRACHYSTOMATA.

25. SIREN LACERTINA L. Siren. This species is given in Troost's list.

List of Reptiles and Amphibians likely to occur in the State, but not yet recorded therefrom.

Order CHELONIA.

- 1. ONYCHOTRIA TRIUNGUIS (Agass.). Three-toed Tortoise.
- 2. Chrysemys picta Herrmann. Painted Turtle.
- 3. Chrysemys Marginata (Agass.). Western Painted Turtle.
- 4. MALACLEMYS LESUEURI (Gray). Le Sueur's Terrapin.
- 5. Aromochelys Carinatus (Grav.). Carinated Musk Turtle.
- 6. Aspidonectes ferox (Wagler.). Southern Soft-shelled Turtle.

Order OPHIDIA.

- 7. Thamsophis saurita (L.). Riband Snake.
- 8. Thamnophis ordinatus (L.). Variations going under the names sirtalis, parietalis, obscura and graminea.
 - 9. Thamnophis radix (Bd. Gir.). Transition Garter Snake.
- 10. Natrix sipedon (L.). Variations erythrogaster and rhombifer.
- 11. Natrix taxispilota (Holbr.). Great Water Snake.
- 12. Natrix Grahami (Bd., Gir.). Graham's Leather Snake.
- 13. TROPIDOCLONION LINEATUM (Hallow.). Lined Snake.
- 14. Storeria occipitomaculata (Storer). Storer's Snake.

- 15. ABASTOR ERYTHROGRAMMUS (Daud.). Red-lined Snake, Hoop Snake.
- 16. FARANCIA ABACURA (Holbr.). Red-bellied Horn Snake.¹
- 17. Liopeltis² vernalis (De Kay). Green Snake. Spring Snake.
- 18. PITUOPHIS CATENIFER SAYI (Schl.). Bull Snake.
- 19. COLUBER GUTTATUS L. Corn Snake.
- 20. Heterodon simus (L.). Hognose Snake.
- 21. HALDEA STRIATULA (L.). Little Striped Snake.
- 22. VIRGINIA ELEGANS (Kenn.). Kennicott's Brown Snake.

Order ANURA.

- 23. RANA SYLVATICA Le C. Wood Frog.
- 24. Hyla squirella Bosc. mss., Sonn., Latr. Squirrel Frog.

Order URODELA.

- 25. Hemidactylium scutatum (Schl.). Four-toed Salamander.
- 26. Chondrotus microstomus (Cope). Small-headed Salamander.
- 27. Amblystoma tigrinum (Green). Tiger Salamander.
- 28. Amblystoma Conspersum (Cope). Sprinkled Salamander.
- 29. Amblystoma talpoideum (Holbr.). Mole Salamander.

Order TRACHYSTOMATA.

30. Pseudobranchus striatus (Le C.). Striated Siren.

 $^{\rm 1}$ Mr. B. C. Miles, of Brownsville, Tennessee, writes me that he has taken this snake in the bottoms.

²I here adopt Fitzinger's genus in good faith. He made *Herpetodryas tricolor* of Schlegel the type of this genns. Should it prove that Prof. Cope's assertion (Proc. A. N. Sci., Phila. 1860, p. 560), that this species is generically similar to our *vernalis*, is incorrect, there seems to be no other generic name strictly applicable to it. Prof. Cope's appropriation of Fitzinger's genus *Liopeltis* as his own (Proc. N. Mus., Vol. XIV, p. 620) is not only inconsistent with his well-known views on the "catalogue names" of that author, but is in plain violation of the "Code."

PRELIMINARY NOTE ON A NEW ALKALI MINERAL.

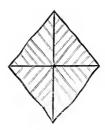
BY WARREN M. FOOTE.

While searching recently at Borax Lake, California, for the rare species Sulphohalite, Mr. C. H. Northup discovered what he considered to be a new form of that mineral.

The crystals were found during a laborious working of the tailings which came from an exploratory boring known as the "New Well," made by the Borax Lake Mining Company, and were formed in a clay which was reached at a depth of about 450 feet. They were at once forwarded to Dr. A. E. Foote, to whom the writer is indebted for the material used in this examination.

Crystallization, etc. — The mineral crystallizes in bright and perfect octahedrons of a diameter rarely exceeding one centimeter. Fractured crystals show in the interior a cross formed of faint lines running perpendicular to the octahedral faces. Dark planes (which were sharply defined in the interior of every specimen examined), lie parallel to cubic symmetry thus passing through the angles of the octahedron and dividing it into eight parts, each part containing a distinct group of strice.

The same thing is noticeable in the clearest of the complete crystals, a bundle of lines coming from the central nucleus to the



centre of each face. The accompanying sketch will give an idea of the interior structure as appearing in a broken crystal.

This remarkable phenomenon is strikingly similar to that observed in Boléite cubes (figured by Bombicci in a memoir on Mimetical Pyrite, Bologna 1893). Again, triangular markings on the surface and a frequent parallel grouping of the octahedrons suggest a form of interpenetration twinning, where the twinning axis is cubic as in diamond.

Color, varying from milky, pale yellow and greenish gray to brown. Cleavage, imperfect. Fracture, brittle and uneven. Lustre, vitreous. Hardness, 3.5 to 4.

Chemical Examination.—Easily fusible. In a closed tube decrepitates violently and gives off water, finally fusing to a gray mass. Fragments and powdered mineral are almost unchanged by long standing in water and the powder soluble with difficulty on boiling. Readily soluble with effervescence in cold dilute hydrochloric acid. Qualitative tests made on clear crystals, showed the presence of carbon dioxide, chlorine and sodium with slight traces of calcium and potassium, making it essentially a chlorocarbonate of sodium, a composition quite as remarkable as that of other species peculiar to this locality.

Though found sparingly, it is hoped that material can be obtained for a further and more complete investigation than the writer is at present able to give.

The name Northupite is proposed for this new species, since it was entirely due to Mr. Northup's indefatigable zeal in collecting, that the mineral was brought to light.

DESCRIPTION OF A NEW GENUS AND SPECIES OF COTTOID FISHES FROM PUGET SOUND.

BY EDWIN CHAPIN STARKS,

COTTIDÆ.

JORDANIA, new genus.

Allied, but not closely, to Triglops and Chitonotus.

Body elongate, not greatly compressed; head moderate, partly scaled, with dermal flaps above. Mouth moderate, with bands of villiform teeth on jaws, vomer and palatines. Body above lateral line closely covered with strongly ctenoid scales; lower half of body with narrow, parallel plate-like folds of skin, running obliquely downward and backward from lateral line to within a short distance of anal fin, the posterior edge of each fold finely and sharply serrate. Gill-membranes united, free from isthmus; a slit behind last gill. Spinous dorsal with very long base, of about 17 spines, longer than the soft dorsal; anal long; ventrals 1+5, inserted behind base of pectorals by a distance equal to snout and half eye.

I take pleasure in naming this remarkable genus for my teacher in ichthyology, David Starr Jordan.

Jordania zonope n. sp.

Head $3\frac{1}{2}$ in length of body; depth $5\frac{1}{2}$. Dorsal xvii-15; Anal 22; lateral line with 50 pores. Orbit $3\frac{3}{3}$ in head; maxillary $3\frac{1}{3}$; longest dorsal spine $1\frac{5}{6}$; longest dorsal ray $2\frac{1}{3}$; longest anal ray $2\frac{1}{3}$; length of ventrals $1\frac{3}{4}$; pectorals $\frac{1}{4}$ longer than head; caudal $1\frac{4}{5}$.

Body rather elongate, compressed posteriorly, not much anteriorly; the back not elevated; dorsal and ventral outlines almost straight from head to caudal peduncle.

Head not large, profile from front of dorsal to eyes nearly horizontal and straight, then abruptly turning steeply downward to end of snout; lower profile gently curved from chin to ventral fins.

Mouth small, the maxillary not reaching the vertical from front of orbit; jaws about equal, or the lower slightly projecting; teeth in villiform bands on jaws, vomer and palatines; eyes large, set high in head, a little shorter than snout; interorbital space deeply concave, half as wide as eye; a slip of skin, half as long as the diameter of the eye, over the anterior edge of each eye, and a longer one over the posterior edge; a few minute fleshy slips on nape; nasal spines long and sharp, somewhat curved backward; spine on preopercle simple, hooked upward, a minute spine above it, and a blunt spine below; posterior end of interopercle prominent, forming a blunt spine; opercle produced posteriorly in a flap, which lies in a shallow groove in the shoulder-girdle; no opercular spine; gill-membranes united, but not joined to the isthmus: a distinct slit behind fourth gill arch; branchiostegals 5.

Top of head to middle of eyes, opercles and upper part of preopercles, closely covered with small rough scales; head otherwise naked; body above lateral line completely covered with ctenoid scales, not very regular in size, arranged in about 67 series; lower half of body covered to within a short distance of anal with about 50 oblique plate-like folds of skin, the posterior edges of which are finely and sharply serrate; the pores of lateral line are situated in the upper ends of these folds; base of pectoral, belly and a narrow space along base of anal, naked; fins, all naked, with the exception of pectoral, which has a few rough scales on the rays; vent situated at anterior end of anal fin.

Dorsal spines slender, the first one inserted in advance of base of pectoral, directly over the upper end of gill-opening; the fin somewhat rounded in outline, the spines not varying greatly in length, with the exception of two or three on each side, which are shortened; soft dorsal a little lower than spinous, the rays sub-equal; the base is a little shorter than the base of first dorsal, and slightly longer than the length of head; ventral fins, long, inserted behind base of pectorals, by a distance equal to snout and half eye, their tips reaching past front of anal fin, their length equal to the distance from snout to edge of preopercle; the pubic bone very prominent; pectoral fins long and curved upward, the middle rays the longest, reaching far past tips of ventrals and front of anal to the space between dorsals, the ends of lower rays free; the width of the fin at its base contained 3 times in the length of the head; caudal rounded.

Color in spirits blackish, with traces of 4 or 5 darker cross bars on back; sides below lateral line mottled, faint dark spots along lateral line, more conspicuous posteriorly; a dark bar half as wide as eye, running from eye downward across cheek to anterior end of interopercle; bordered on each side by a light streak, a similar bordered bar running across top of head, slightly turning around posterior margin of orbit, downward along margin of preopercle, and ending on posterior end of interopercle; snout abruptly black, lips dark; fins all dark and slightly mottled; tips of ventral, anal and caudal rays a little lighter; caudal and pectoral dark at base; slips on top of head black; belly very finely dusted with minute dark points.

This species is not uncommon in Puget Sound; the types are three specimens taken on channel rocks at Point Orchard, near Seattle, by Miss Maud Parker and Mr. Adam Hubbart, members of the Young Naturalists' Club of Seattle. The largest of them is 4 inches in length. The types are in the Museum of the Leland Stanford Junior University. Unfortunately the life colors of this brilliant species were not taken. There is, in life, much red on the lateral plates and elsewhere on the body and fins. This disappears at once in alcohol.

NEW SPECIES OF FUNGI FROM VARIOUS LOCALITIES.

BY J. B. ELLIS AND B. M. EVERHART.

Fomes alboluteus E. & E.

On charred trunks of *Abies subalpina* Eng. Mountains of Colorado, 10,000 ft. alt. July 1894. Prof. C. S. Crandall.

Effused and laterally connate for several centimeters, about 1 cm. thick and 5-6 cm. broad, immarginate and entirely resupinate or, in some spece, with a very slight, reflexed margin, of soft, spongy texture and light orange color within and without. Pores large, 1-2 mm. diam., with a thin, membranaceous, white, toothed margin. The spores perhaps from immaturity could not be satisfactorily made out.

Grandinia fuscolutea E. & E.

On underside of rotten logs and limbs lying on the ground, Newfield, N. J., Oct. 1894.

Membranaceous, soft, 1-10 cm. diam., bright-yellow, lutea, at first and tuberculose-granulose, becoming darker and smoother in drying; margin white, cottony or arachnoid; granules small, whitish at the apex. Spores, elliptical, dull yellow, $5-6\times3$ p. On clavate-cylindrical basidia about 15×6 p, with 2-4 short, 4-5 p, sporophores. The hymenium at length becomes rimose, exposing the white subiculum.

Peniophora trachytricha E. & E.

On bark of decaying oak limbs, Newfield, N. J., Oct. 1894.

Thin, milk-white at first, becoming yellowish and thicker as the hymenium forms, extending along for 6 inches or more, surface at first minutely granular, at length floccose-tubercular, resembling Kneiffia. Margin thin granular-cottony. Cystidia subcylindrical, coarsely tubercular-roughened, or sometimes with the upper part smooth and the tip swollen. $100-120\times10-12~p$, the free projecting ends about 40-50~p long. basidia clavate-cylindrical $12-15\times3\frac{1}{2}-4\frac{1}{2}~p$. Spores oblong, obtuse, $7-8\times3-3\frac{1}{2}~p$, hyaline.

Apparently allied to P. hydnoides Cke. and Massee.

Bovista cellulosa E. & E.

Beneath the surface of the ground. Fort Collins, Colorado, August 1894. C. F. Baker, No. 302.

Inner peridium depressed-globose, $1-1\frac{1}{2}$ cm. diam., coriaceous, tough, grayish outside, clothed around the sides with a honeycolored, favose-cellulose coat 1-2 mm. thick, and this again clothed with a thin, grayish-yellow membrane to which the soil adheres externally forming with this membrane, an outer peridium $1-1\frac{1}{2}$ mm. thick and separating from the cellular layer with a clean, smooth surface. Capillitium homogeneous, filling the inner peridium, olivaceous, composed of simple or sparingly branched threads $3-4~\mu$ thick and yellowish-hyaline, with abundant, globose, slightly roughened or wrinkled, olivaceous spores $3-4~\mu$ diam.

This is closely allied to *Bovista circumscissa* B. & C. from which it differs in its cellular coat and smaller, not so distinctly roughened spores. B. eircumscissa has spores $5\frac{1}{2}-6\frac{1}{2} \mu$ diam.

Lycoperdon alpigenum E. & E.

On the ground at the timber line, above, Cameron Pass, N. W. Colorado, alt. 11,500 ft., July 1894. Prof. C. S. Crandall. No. 17.

About 2 cm. diam. Peridium coriaceous, about 1 mm. thick, brown outside and rimose-squamulose above. Capillitium rudimentary, consisting of a few coarse, 6–10 μ diam., sparingly branched or entirely disconnected, yellowish brown threads without any attachment. Sterile base occupying about $\frac{1}{3}$ part of the cavity, pale yellowish. Spores globose, nearly smooth $3\frac{1}{2}$ μ diam., with a short pedicel.

Capnodium Lygodesmiæ E. & E.

On living stems of *Lygodesmia juncea*. Fort Collins, Colorado, Oct. 1894. C. F. Baker, No. 293.

Mycelium, consisting of closely septate threads 4–6 μ thick, loosely interwoven, forming a thin, dirty drabcolored coating enveloping the stems. Perithecia numerous, globose, ovate, or oblong-elliptical $20-90\times20-40~\mu$, obtuse at the apex, with coarsely cellular, olivebrown walls. Sporules not abundant, oblong-elliptical, $5-8\times3~\mu$, hyaline. The specc. show only the pycnidial stage of growth, no asci being observed.

Acanthostigma scopulorum E. & E.

On dead stems of Ligusticum scopulorum. Mts. west of "Steamboat Springs," Colo., July 1894. Prof. C. S. Crandall, No. 123.

Perithecia gregarious, erumpent-superficial, globose, 75–110 p diam. surrounded by a crooked, branching, creeping mycelium which blackens the surface of the stem, and clothed with straight, black, 3–4–septate, spreading, bristles, 75–110 p long and 6–7 p thick at base, tapering above to an obtuse point. Asci clavate-cylindrical, sessile, $55-65\times10-12\,p$, 8-spored. Paraphyses obscure or wanting. Sporidia crowded fusoid, 4-septate, the next to the upper cell swollen, $22-30\times4-4\frac{1}{2}\,p$, slightly curved, yellowish-hyaline.

Distinguished from A. decastylum Cke., by its smaller perithecia, with more abundant bristles and by the swollen joint of the sporidia. Herpotrichia purpurea E. & E.

On dead culms and leaves of *Deyeuxia Suksdorfii* Scrib. Easton, Wash., July, 1892. Prof. C. V. Piper, No. 344.

Perithecia scattered, superficial, hemispherical, $\frac{1}{2}$ – $\frac{3}{4}$ mm. diam., clothed with a dense coat of purple hair $90-140\times3-3\frac{1}{2}$ μ , continuous or sparingly septate, soon deciduous above, leaving the apex of the perithecium and the papilliform ostiolum bare.

Asci cylindrical, $40-50\times3-7~\mu$, short-stipitate, aparaphysate, 8-spored. Sporidia biseriate, fusoid-oblong, hyaline, becoming faintly uniseptate, very slightly curved, subobtuse, $9-14\times1\frac{1}{2}-2~\mu$.

Letendraea luteola E. & E.

On decayed wood. Ohio (Morgan No. 1,109.) Perithecia gregarious, superficial, thick-membrauaceo-carnose, $\frac{1}{3}-\frac{1}{2}$ mm. diam., yellow-farinose-pubescent above, mostly more or less collapsing. Ostiolum short-cylindrical, stout. Asci cylindrical, $75-85\times5-6$ μ , attenuated below into a stipe 30-35 μ long, indistinctly paraphysate, 6–8-spored. Sporidia, uniseriate, oblong, slightly narrowed at each end, but obtuse, often slightly inequilateral, uniseptate, but not constricted, pale-brown, $8-11\times3-3\frac{1}{2}$ μ , lying end to end in the asci.

Rosellinia geasteroides E. & E.

On decaying stem of *Arundinaria*, St. Martinville, La., July, 1895. Rev. A. B. Langlois, 2,404.

Perithecia gregarious, superficial, depressed-globose, \(^3\) mm. diam., with a distinct, papilliform ostiolum, wall of the perithecium double, the outer coat membranaceous, soon splitting into about 5 reflexed lobes, and resembling a minute Geaster. Asci cylindrical, 100-110

(p. sp. 75-80) x 6 μ , paraphysate, 8-spored. Sporidia uniseriate, inequilaterally-elliptical, soon opake, 10-12 x 5 μ .

Rosellinia limoniispora E. & E.

Proc. Acad., Phil. 1894, p. 326. The habitat of this species was erroneously given as on leaves of Fraxinus. It should be on dead shoots or limbs of Fraxinus buried in the ground. Mr. B. also finds it on dead limbs of Ailanthus and of Juglans cinerea in similar situations, its entire growth and development being subterraneous. In the specc. on Ailanthus there are traces of a thin, light colored (cinereous) subiculum more or less distinct. The young perithecia are ovate-globose, but become more or less flattened above.

Rosellinia muriculata E. & E.

On inner surface of bark of *Populus monilifera*, Rockport, Kansas, Dec., 1894. E. Bartholomew, No. 1,613.

Perithecia superficial, ovate, slightly contracted below, 200–220 x 180–200 ρ , clothed with a short, white pubesence; ostiolum minute, papilliform. Asci cylindrical, 75 x 6–7 ρ p. sp. 55–60 ρ long. Short-stipitate, paraphysate, 8-spored. Sporidia obliquely uniseriate, oblong elliptical, pale brown, 8–10 x 4–5 ρ .

The white pubescence soon disappears, leaving the perithecia black and muriculate-roughened.

Melanopsamma borealis E. & E.

On inner surface of loosened bark of fir trees, Newfoundland. Rev. A. C. Waghorne.

Perithecia gregarious, erumpent-superficial, ovate-globose, rough, $250-300~\mu$ diam., with a conic-papilliform ostiolum. Asci clavate-cylindrical, $90-100~\mathrm{x}$ 8–10 μ , with filiform, somewhat branched paraphyses. Sporidia uniseriate, oblong-ovate, uniseptate and constricted, hyaline, $14-16~\mathrm{x}$ $5\frac{1}{2}-6\frac{1}{2}~\mu$.

Melanomma boreale E. & E.

On weather-beaten wood. Newfoundland, Dec. 1894. Rev. A. C. Waghorne.

Perithecia erumpent-superficial, gregarious, ovate, about $\frac{1}{8}$ mm. diam., subcarbonaceous, sometimes collapsing above. Ostiola at first inconspicuous, at length conic-cylindrical, truncate. Asci clavate, cylindrical, short-stipitate, paraphysate, 8–spored p. sp. $50-55 \times 4-5 \ g$. Sporidia obliquely uniseriate or subbiseriate above, oblong,

obtuse, 3-septate and slightly constricted at the septa, sometimes very slightly curved, pale-olivaceous $9-11 \times 3-3\frac{1}{2}$ p.

Melanomma nigricans E. & E.

On rotten wood. Ohio. Morgan.

Perithecia densely crowded, forming a nearly continuous layer on the surface of the blackened wood, small (150–200 μ), subglobose, nearly glabrous; ostiolum papilliform. Asci clavate-cylindrical, short-stipitate, paraphysate p. sp. about 55 x 12 μ . Sporidia biseriate, oblong-fusoid, slightly curved, obtuse, mostly a little narrower at one end, hyaline at first, soon pale-brown, 3-septate, 14–17 x $4\frac{1}{2}$ – $5\frac{1}{2}$ μ .

Some of the perithecia are smaller and contain oblong-elliptical, brown, uniseptate and constricted spores $8-11 \times 5-6 \,\mu$. Diplodia.

M. fuscidulum Sacc. has the sporidia about the same but the perithecia are rather larger, with a cylindric-conoid ostiolum, and are scattered or only gregarious and do not blacken the wood.

Melanomma subcongruum E. & E.

On outer bark of cottonwood trees. *Populus monilipera*, Rockport, Kansas, Sept. 1894. E. Bartholomew No. 1,584.

Peritiecia gregarious or erumpent-superficial, the base remaining more or less sunk in the bark, ovate, slaty-black and muriculately roughened below, $\frac{1}{2}-\frac{3}{4}$ exceptionally 1 mm. diam. The conical perforated ostiolum black and shining.

Asci clavate-cylindrical, $150-190 \times 12-14 \,\mu$, p. sp. $114-120 \,\mu$ long, surrounded by abundant, filiform paraphyses, 8-spored. Sporidia overlapping-uniseriate, oblong, a little narrower at the lower end, obtuse, slightly curved, 3–5-septate, slightly constricted at the septa, pale brown.

Allied to M. medium Sacc. and Speg. and to M. juniperinum Karst. but differs from both in its much larger perithecia and longer asci, and from the former in its 3-5-septate sporidia.

Ceratostoma melaspermum E. & E.

On rotten wood. Ohio, Morgan No. 1,041.

Perithecia gregarious, buried, depressed-globose, membranaceous, $\frac{1}{2}$ - $\frac{3}{4}$ mm. diam., with a straight, black, erumpent beak about 1 mm. long, obtuse and often expanded at the top into a small, horizontal, circular disk, and surrounded at the base with spreading, lightlyellow hairs forming a loose, tomentose-pilose tuft. Asci cylindrical,

short-stipitate, $65-75 \times 6-7 \ \mu$, with faint paraphyses. Sporidia uniseriate, navicular, 2-nucleate, $12-15 \times 5-6 \ \mu$, hyaline at first, becoming opake and nearly black.

One would expect this to be *Sphaeria investita* Schw., Syn. N. Am. 1,621, but the spece. of that species in Herb. Schw. are not distinguishable from *Ceratostomella cirrhosa* (Pers.) except in having a small patch of yellowish-brown tomentum around the base of the ostiola.

Ceratostoma albomaculans E. & E.

On rotten wood. Ohio. Morgan.

Perithecia entirely buried, large (1 mm. diam.), membranaceo-coriaceous, 1–3 together. Ostiola erumpent, ovate-conical, black, smooth. Asci cylindrical, p. sp. $75-80 \times 7 p$, paraphysate. Sporidia uniseriate, inequilaterally elliptical, obtuse 1–2–nucleate, olive-brown, $11-14 \times 5-6 p$.

The ostiola are erumpent in a yellowish-white subelliptical spot 1-2 mm, in diameter.

C. acceetta C. & E. has the perithecia only half as large and the sporidia smaller; the white spots also, under which the perithecia are buried, seem to be characteristic.

Amphisphaeria confertissima E. & E.

On weatherbeaten wood, Ohio. Morgan.

Perithecia superficial, subglobose, $210-220\,\mu$ diam. slightly papillate-roughened, black, densely crowded in oblong patches $\frac{1}{2}-1$ cm. long and 2-3 mm. wide or often by confluence of greater extent. Ostiolum papilliform, black. Asci cylindrical, short-stipitate, p. sp. 55-60 x 8 μ , paraphysate, 8-spored. Sporidia obliquely uniseriate, ovate-elliptical, brown, uniseptate and constricted, 9-11 x 5-6 μ .

Comes near A. Spegazziniana Sacc. but that has larger, short-fusoid, sporidia and (sec. fig. in F. Ital. 135), slightly swollen each side of the septum.

Amphisphaeria pilosella E. & E.

On decaying wood of some deciduous tree. Ohio. Morgan, No. 1,103.

Perithecia gregarious, superficial, subcarbonaceous, minute, 200–250 p diam., subglobose, slightly collapsing above, sparingly clothed at first with short, pale, weak, spreading hairs. Ostiolum papilli-

form, minute, but distinct. Asci cylindrical, 65–70 x 6 μ , narrowed below into a stipe 25–30 μ long, p. sp. 55–60 μ long, indistinctly paraphysate, 6–8-spored. Sporidia uniseriate, lying end to end in the asci, oblong-elliptical, uniseptate, but not constricted, pale brown, 7–10 x $3\frac{1}{2}$ –4 μ .

Differs from A. Oronoensis in its larger, pilose, sub-collapsed perithecia and rather larger sporidia.

Teichospora nitida E. & E.

On dead stems of *Rubus deliciosus*, Rist Cañon, Colo., April, 1894. Prof. C. S. Crandall, No. 108, and on *Rubus rillosus*, Nuttallburg, West Va., May, 1895. L. W. Nuttall, No. 706.

Perithecia thickly scattered, ovate-globose, $350{\text -}400~\mu$ diam., at first covered by the epidermis which is raised and pierced by the black, papilliform ostiola, at length, when the epidermis falls away, superficial. Asci clavate-cylindrical, paraphysate, 8-spored, 90–110 x 11–13 μ . Sporidia uniseriate or subbiseriate above, oblong-elliptical, obtusely pointed, 3–5-septate, with a longitudinal septum running through part or all the cells, 15–20 x 8–10 μ , pale, yellowish-brown, slightly or not at all constricted in the middle.

The West Va. specc. have the perithecia rather smaller 250–300 μ diam.

Teichospora minima E. & E.

On a dry oak post, mixed with Rosellinia pulvevacea Ehr., var. microspora, Rockport, Kansas, Oct., 1894. E. Bartholomew 1,591.

Perithecia scattered, small 100–110 p, collapsing, nearly smooth, with a papilliform ostiolum. Asci clavate-oblong, short-stipitate, 50 x 12–15 p p. sp. 40–46 p long, paraphysate, 8-spored. Sporidia crowded-biseriate, elliptical, about 5-septate, not constricted, 12–15 x 7–8 p, olive brown.

Differs from T. pygmaea E. & E. in its smaller, collapsed perithecia and shorter asci.

Lophiostoma clavisporum E. & E.

On dead culms of *Elymus Canadensis*. Rooks Co., Kansas March 18, 1895. Bartholomew, No. 1,694.

Perithecia scattered or gregarious, buried, except the erumpent, thin, flattened ostiolum, $300 \times 150 \,\mu$, culms mostly blackened on the surface. Asci clavate-cylindrical, short-stipitate, paraphysate, $40\text{--}60 \times 12 \,\mu$. Sporidia crowded in the asci, clavate, 3–5-septate,

mostly constricted at the septa, yellow-brown, $20-27 \times 5-6 \mu$, slightly curved, obtusely rounded above, gradually narrowed below.

Differs from L, insidiosum in the sporidia being without appendages.

Lophiostoma Dakotense E. & E.

On decorticated limbs of Cottonwood, *Populus monilifera*. Dakota Oct., 1894. Prof. T. A. Williams, No. 151.

Perithecia gregarious, semi-immersed, subglobose, $200-250~\mu$, diam., black-brown, with a conical, slightly compressed ostiolum. Asei clavate-cylindrical, short-stipitate, $65-75~\mathrm{x}~10-12~\mu$, with abundant, filiform paraphyses. Sporidia biseriate, oblong-fusoid, uniseptate at first, soon becoming 3-septate and constricted at the septa, nearly straight, hyaline, or at length subolivaceous, $15-20~\mathrm{x}~5-6~\mu$. Accompanied by a *Phoma* with perithecia erumpent-superficial, $100-120~\mu$, diam., soon collapsed to almost cup-shaped, and with oblong-elliptical sporules, $2-3~\mathrm{x}~1-14~\mu$, smoky-hyaline. Near *L. duplex* Karst, but is smaller in all its parts.

Cucurbitaria stenocarpa E. & E.

On dead stems of *Rhus diversiloba*. Pasadena, Cala., Aug., 1884. Prof. A. J. McClatchie, No. 766.

Perithecia in groups of 2–6 together, bursting out through short, narrow-elliptical, longitudinal cracks in the epidermis and not rising much above it, subglobose, $350{\text -}400~\mu$ diam., brownish-black, rough, collapsing, with a small, papilliform ostiolum. Asci cylindrical, short-stipitate, $100{\text -}110~\text{x}$ 8– $10~\mu$, paraphysate, 8-spored. Sporidia uniseriate, oblong-elliptical, 3–5-septate, mostly constricted in the middle, one or more of the inner cells divided by a longitudinal septum, hyaline at first, tardily becoming pale yellow-brown, $15{\text -}20~\text{x}$ 6–8 μ .

Sphaerella Nicotianae E. & E.

On living bark of *Nicotiana*. Hollister, Cala., Dec., 1894. W. C. Blasdale.

Perithecia, mostly on light-colored spots, subcuticular, globose, $80{\text -}100\,\mu$ diam,, the papilliform ostiolum barely piercing the epidermis, and soon deciduous, leaving the perithecia perforated above. Asci oblong-obovate, sessile, aparaphysate, $35{\text -}45$ x $15{\text -}20\,\mu$. Sporidia crowded in the asci, oblong-obovate, uniseptate, hyaline, obtuse, scarcely constricted, $11{\text -}13$ x $5{\text -}6$ μ .

Accompanied by a Pleospora not distinguishable from P. Herbarum (Pers.).

Sphærella vagans E. & E.

On dead stems of Valeriana sylvatica Gray and Castilleia miniata Dougl.

On the slope of Mt. Richtophen, N. W. Colorado, 9,500 ft. alt. Perithecia scattered, subcuticular, becoming superficial by the peeling off of the epidermis, depressed-globose, or subelliptical, of tough, coarse cellular structure, perforated above, $250-300\,\mu$ in the longer diameter. Asci cylindrical, subsessile, p. sp. $55-60\,\mathrm{x}\,7-8\,\mu$. Sporidia biseriate, ovate, uniseptate, constricted at the septum, hyaline, $12-16\,\mathrm{x}\,5-7\,\mu$. Mixed with the ascigerous perithecia were spermogonial perithecia containing oblong-elliptical hyaline sporules $5-6\,\mathrm{x}\,2\,\mu$, but whether belonging to the Spharella or to Leptosphæria concinna E. & E. found on the same stems, is uncertain.

Physalospora Corni E. & E.

On dead twigs of *Cornus*. Fort Collins, Colorado, March 1895. C. F. Baker, No. 329.

Perithecia thickly scattered, globose about 200μ diam, white inside, covered by the blackened-epidermis, which is raised into pustules barely pierced by the papilliform ostiola. Asci clavate-cylindrical, $70-90 \times 11-13 \mu$, short-stipitate, aparaphysate. Sporidia biseriate, navicular-fusoid, continuous, hyaline, very slightly curved, $20-26 \times 4-5 \mu$.

Didymella Ricini E. & E.

On dead petioles of *Ricinus communis*, Louisiana. Langlois, No. 2.414.

Perithecia gregarious, minute, $110-150~\mu$, subcuticular, raising the epidermis into black, flattish pustules resembling a young Vermicularia, scattered singly or sometimes 2-3 in the same pustule, Ostiola inconspicuous. Asci oblong-clavate, very short stipitate, $45-55 \times 8-10~\mu$. Sporidia biseriate, oblong, obscurely nucleate, becoming uniseptate, not constricted, curved, obtuse, hyaline, $13-18 \times 4-4\frac{1}{2}~\mu$.

There is no stroma or any circumscribing line.

Didymosphæria Celtidis E. & E.

On dead limbs of Celtis occidentalis. Rooks Co., Kansas, May, 1895. E. Bartholomew.

Perithecia thickly scattered, globose, small, about 300 μ diameter, covered by the epidermis which is raised into pustules pierced above by the papilliform ostiolum. Asci ventricose-oblong, sessile, 55–60 x 18–25 μ , obscurely paraphysate, 8-spored. Sporidia crowded-biseriate, obovate, uniseptate and slightly constricted, brown, $20 \times 10 \, \mu$, or sometimes regularly elliptical, $20-25 \times 10-12$, μ , both in the same ascus.

The asci soon disappear and then the fungus may be mistaken for a *Diplodia*.

Pleospora Coloradensis E. & E.

On dead stems of *Polemonium confertum* Gray. Cameron Pass, N. W. Colo., above timber, July, 1894. C. F. Baker, No. 273.

Perithecia scattered, subcuticular, subglobose, 200–230 ρ , diam., of coarse, dark cellular structure, with a scanty mycelial fringe around the base. Ostiolum papilliform, or conic-papilliform, perforating the epidermis. Asci oblong, short-stipitate, 100–130 x 25–30 ρ , with paraphyses more or less distinctly branched. Sporidia biseriate, oblong or ovate-elliptical, scarcely or often distinctly constricted in the middle, yellow-brown, 6–8-septate and becoming clathrate-muriform, ends mostly rounded and obtuse, 27–35 x 12–15 ρ , slightly compressed.

The sporidia much resemble those of P. juncicola E. & E., but are not so much compressed, and the perithecia are smaller than in that species, with walls of finer cellular, structure, having a reddish tinge under the microscope.

Pleospora juncicola E. & E.

On dead culms of *Juncus balticus*, North Park, Colo., July, 1894, alt. 9,000 ft. Prof. C. S. Crandall, No. 75.

Perithecia scattered or gregarious, depressed-globose, 110–150 μ diam., covered by the cuticle, then subemergent. Ostiolum slightly papilliform, soon perforated. Asci oblong, short-stipitate, broadly rounded above, obscurely paraphysate, 75–110 x 25–30 μ . Sporidia biseriate, elliptical, compressed, mostly not much constricted in the middle, 25–35 x 15–18 μ , and 10–12 μ thick, golden-yellow, about 7-septate, and when viewed on the flattened sides, densely clathrate-muriform, with about 4 rows of cells 4 μ diam., but when seen edgewise, simply 5–7-septate.

Leptosphaeria lethalis E. & E.

On dead stems of *Pentstemon confertus*. Latah Co., Idaho, July, 1894. Prof. C. V. Piper, No. 330.

Perithecia erumpent-superficial, gregarious, subglobose, $\frac{1}{4}-\frac{1}{3}$ mm. diam., with a papilliform ostiolum. Asci clavate-cylindrical, 50–60 x 7–8 p, with abundant paraphyses, 8-spored. Sporidia fusoid, slightly curved, 3-septate not constricted, unless slightly so at the middle septum, 50-60 x $3\frac{1}{2}-4$ p.

The perithecia appear on the living stems which are soon blackened and killed.

Leptosphaeria concinna E. & E.

On dead stems of Castilleia miniata Doug. Mt. Richtophen, N. W. Colo., July, 1894. C. F. Baker, No. 271, partly.

Perithecia scattered, subcuticular, subglobose, 200–300 μ diam., at length semiemergent, but still more or less covered by the blackened cuticle; ostiolum papilliform. Asci clavate-cylindrical, 70–80 x 7–10 μ , paraphysate, short-stipitate. Sporidia biseriate above, fusoid, pale-yellow, 5-septate, slightly curved, one or two of the middle cells slightly swollen, 20–27 x 3–4 μ .

L. Ogilviensis R. Br., has the asci and sporidia larger; in L. tenera Ell., they are smaller, and in L. agnita the sporidia are 6-7-septate and larger.

Metasphaeria quercina E. & E.

On dead twigs of *Quercus coccinea*, var. tinctoria. Newfield, N. J., June, 1895.

Perithecia gregarious, buried, globose, $250-300~\mu$ diam., raising the blackened epidermis into pustules pierced at the apex by the papilliform ostiolum. Asci cylindrical, short-stipitate, $170-190~\mathrm{x}$ $12~\mu$. Paraphyses filiform, shorter than the asci. Sporidia uniseriate, oblong, 3-septate, and constricted at the septa, hyaline, $20~\mathrm{x}$ $7-9~\mu$.

Differs from M. Fiedleri (Niessl), in its cylindrical asci and cylindrical-oblong, not fusoid, straight sporidia.

Ophiobolus Helianthi E. & E.

On dead stems of *Helianthus Maximiliani*. Rockport, Kansas, March, 1895. Bartholomew, No. 1,681.

Perithecia scattered, erumpent-superficial, ovate-globose, about $\frac{1}{4}$ mm. diam. Asci clavate-cylindrical, p. sp. $40 \times 7-8 \mu$, paraphysate,

8-spored. Sporidia fasciculate, elongated-fusoid, brownish in the asci, nearly hyaline when free, 3-septate, not constricted, nearly straight, about $40 \times 3!-4 \nu$.

Ophiobolus purpureus E. & E.

On dead stems of some Umbelliferous plant, on Mt. Richtophen, N. W. Colo., alt. 9,500 ft., Aug 1894. C. F. Baker, No. 277.

Perithecia gregarious, buried on parts of the stems stained purplered, ovate-globose, about 250 μ diam., covered by the blackened epidermis which is raised into slight pustules and pierced by the prominent-papilliform ostiolum. Asci clavate-cylindrical, sessile, paraphysate, obtuse, $80{\text -}100 \times 12{\text -}15 \,\mu$. Sporidia crowded, elongated-fusoid, moderately curved, about 6-septate, $50{\text -}65 \times 5{\text -}6 \,\mu$, one cell, near the middle, swollen, yellowish-brown.

Differs from O. porphyrogonus (Tode) and O. consimilis E. & E. in its broader asci and sporidia. O. fulgidus C. & P. has the perithecia emergent and no swollen joint in the sporidia.

Thyridium pallidum E. & E.

On dead limbs of *Rhus glabra*. Rooks Co., Kansas, May 1895. Bartholomew No. 1,711.

Perithecia scattered, depressed-globose, about $\frac{1}{2}$ mm. diam., sunk in the surface of the inner bark, dirty white above, covered by the epidermis which is perforated by the conic-papilliform, amber-colored ostiola, but not raised into pustules. Asci cylindrical, $110-130 \, \text{x}$ $12 \, \mu$, short-stipitate, paraphysate. Sporidia uniseriate, oblong-elliptical, 8-septate, constricted, in the middle, the cells mostly divided by a longitudinal septum, yellow-brown, $20-22 \, \text{x} \, 8-10 \, \mu$.

There is no outward indication of the fungus except the numerous, small round perforations in the epidermis, but when this is stripped off, the surface of the inner bark is seen to be dotted with the round, pallid, slightly prominent apices of the perithecia.

Anthostomella albocincta E. & E.

On dead culms of Arundinaria, Louisiana. Langlois.

Perithecia sunk in the unaltered substance of the culm, without any stroma or any circumscribing line, globose, $500-600\,p$ diam., with thick, coriaceous walls. Ostiola erumpent, globose, often collapsing, surrounded by the slightly raised, whitened epidermis. Asci cylindrical, stipitate, p. sp. $80-100 \times 6-7\,p$. Paraphyses evanescent. Sporidia uniseriate, mostly overlapping, subfusoid-oblong, scarcely

curved, 13-16 x 3½-4 σ , brown with a hyaline, minute, subglobose appendage at the lower end. The perithecia are mostly scattered singly, but here and there they are collected in groups of 3-4, with their ostiola collected in a fascicle.

This differs from A. stegophora (Mont.) in its scattered or grouped not, seriate, perithecia, and in its permanently oblong appendiculate sporidia; from A. Bambusar Lev. in the absence of any stroma. Valsa lencopsis E. & E.

On bark of Fraxinus viridis? Cody, Nebraska, March 28, 1893. Rev. J. M. Bates. Comm. Prof. Thos. A. Williams.

Stroma, depressed-conical, $\frac{3}{4}$ -1 mm. diam., orbicular, consisting of the nearly unaltered substance of the bark, the flattened apex erumpent and snow-white. Perithecia 6-12, circinate in the bottom of the stroma, about 150 p diam., abruptly contracted above into slender necks, their black, punctiform ostiola, erumpent through the snow-white disk but not exserted. Asei clavate-cylindrical, 22–27 x 5–6 p. Sporidia biseriate above, allantoid, hyaline, slightly curved, $5-6\frac{1}{2} \times 1-1\frac{1}{2} p$

Has the outward appearance of *Valsa leucostoma* (Pers.) or *V. nivea* (Hoff.), but the asci and sporidia are smaller and there is no conceptacle enclosing the stroma, besides the different habitat.

Eutypella alpina E. & E.

On dead trunks of *Alnus incana*. Larimer Co., Colo., July 1895. Alt. 7,000 ft. C. F. Baker, No. 363.

Stroma seated on the wood, depressed conical, orbicular or elliptical, 3-4 mm. diam., white inside, enclosed in a stout, black, subcarbonaceous shell, circumscribed by a black line penetrating the wood. Perithecia 20-30 in a stroma, monostichous, crowded, ovateglobose, $\frac{1}{3}$ mm. diam., necks slender, rising through the white substance of the stroma and terminating in a compact fascicle of stout, subglobose, quadrisulcate ostiola erumpent through transverse cracks in the epidermis or closely surrounded by it. Asci, p. sp., $22-24 \times 4-5 y$, long stipitate, with stout, nucleate paraphyses exceeding them in length. Sporidia subbiseriate, allantoid, yellowish, moderately curved, $7-10 \times 1\frac{1}{2}-2 y$.

Differs from *E. similis* (Karst.) in its larger sporidia from *E. alnifraga* (Wahl.) in the shorter spore-bearing part of the asci, and from both in the much more numerous perithecia.

Eutypella herbicola E. & E.

On dead stems of Aster cordifolius. Ohio. Morgan No. 1,122. Stroma elongated, 5 or more cm. long, and 2-3 mm. wide, slaty-black outside, circumscribed by a black line which penetrates deeply into the substance of the stem. Perithecia globose, 300-450 μ diam. not deeply buried, lying either singly or 3-10 together in valsoid groups. Ostiola erumpent, tuberculo-globose or short-cylindrical with their tips swollen, quadrisulcate. Asci, p. sp., fusoid-clavate, 30-35 x 5-6 μ , with a slender stipe. Paraphyses obscure or none. Sporidia allantoid, yellowish, slightly curved, obtuse, 6-8 x $1\frac{3}{4}$ -2 μ .

Differs from *E. cerviculata* (Pers.) in its partly scattered perithecia and herbicolous growth, in which respect it approaches *Cryptosphæria*. Diatrypella Fraxini E. & E.

On dead limbs of *Fraxinus rividis*. Rooks Co., Kansas, July, 1895. E. Bartholomew, No. 1,783.

Stroma cortical and convex, 2–3 mm. diam., formed of the slightly altered substance of the bark, without any distinct circumscribing line. Perithecia 8–12 in a stroma, globose, 250–300 μ diam., ostiola united in a brownish-black, erumpent disk, only slightly projecting, becoming 4-cleft. Asci clavate, 110 x 12 μ , long-stipitate, paraphysate, polysporous. Sporidia crowded, allantoid, yellowish-hyaline, curved, 6–8 x 1^3_4 –2 μ .

The stromata raise the bark into distinct pustules, to the sides of which the lobes of the ruptured epidermis closely adhere.

Melogramma boreale E. & E.

On bark of dead Abies, Newfoundland. Waghorne.

Stromata gregarious, erumpent, bordered by the lacerated, upturned epidermis, suborbicular or irregular, 1–2 mm. diam., or by confluence subflexuous, black, roughened above by the prominent, obtuse ostiola. Perithecia buried in the stroma, not numerous. Asci clavate-cylindrical, 75–80 x 12 p, with a short stipe, paraphysate, 8-spored. Sporidia biseriate, clavate-oblong or ovate-oblong, uniseptate and constricted in the middle, each cell finally becoming uniseptate, slightly narrowed toward each end, but not acute, 10–13 x $3\frac{1}{2}-4\frac{1}{2}p$.

Resembles M. Hibisci (Schw.).

Hypoxylon Californicum E. & E.

On wood of Adenostylum fasciculatum, Pasadena, Cala., Aug., 1894. Prof. A. J. McClatchie, No. 755.

Stroma interruptedly effused continuous for 2–4 cm., or subrobicular, $\frac{1}{2}$ –1 cm. across, about 1 mm. thick, margin abrupt, sometimes the upper edge slightly projecting, conidial layer rusty-red, same color as in H. perforatum (Schw.) Perithecia monostichous, ovate, $\frac{1}{2}$ – $\frac{1}{3}$ mm., the apices only slightly prominent, with small, papilliform ostiolum, finally perforated. Asci cylindrical, rather long-stipitate, abundantly paraphysate, 8-spored, p. sp. 90–110 x 7–8 μ . Sporidia uniseriate, oblong-navicular, 14–18 x 6–7 μ , yellowish at first, with a single large central nucleus, finally opake.

Distinguished from H. rubiginosum (Pers.), by its larger sporidia.

Phyllachora Plantaginis E. & E.

On leaves of *Plantago Rügelii*, Racine, Wis., Oct., 1894. Dr. J. J. Davis, No. 943.

Epiphyllous, gregarious, on dead areas of the leaf, convex-hemispherical, black, $\frac{1}{4}-\frac{1}{3}$ mm. diam., or 2–3 confluent and then larger, base innate in the surface of the leaf, apex papilliform. Cells filled with oblong, hyaline, 2-nucleate stylospores 6–8 x 2–2½ μ . Asci not yet formed.

Evidently the early stage of Phyllachora.

Dothidella longissima (Pers.) E. & E.

Sphaeria longissima Pers., Syn. p. 31. Phoma longissima West. Not. III, p. 13.

Perithecia densely gregarious, seated on a thin, black subiculum forming long, narrow, black, ribbon-like strips $1-1\frac{1}{2}$ mm. wide, extending from node to node on the stems, minute, slightly prominent, not confluent, covered at first by the blackened epidermis. Ostiola inconspicuous, or minutely papilliform. Asci oblong, $40 \times 7-9 \mu$, nearly sessile, paraphysate. Sporidia biseriate, oblong, uniseptate, but scarcely constricted, obtuse, hyaline, $12-15 \times 3\frac{1}{2} \mu$.

On dead stems of Chenopodium album, Kansas. Bartholomew & Shear.

Homostegia coscinodisca E. & E.

On bark of birch trees. Newfoundland. Waghorne.

Stromata erumpent-superficial, discoid-pulvinate, $\frac{1}{2}$ - $\frac{3}{4}$ mm. diam., pierced above with 6-8 small round openings but without any prominent ostiola. Ascigerous cells about 75 μ diam., with thin subhyaline walls so that they are not easily distinguished. Asci oblong,

subsessile, $55-60 \times 12-15 \,\mu$, aparaphysate, 4-8 spored. Sporidia mostly biseriate, varying from elliptical to oblong and $8-22 \times 8-10 \mu$; 3-septate and constricted at the septa, especially at the middle one, where they readily separate, obtuse at the ends, hyaline. Belongs in Saccardo's subdivision *Roumegueria* and allied to, but apparently different from *H. durissima* Berk.

Ciboria Liquidambaris E. & E.

On decaying capsules of *Liquidambar*. Naamans Creek, Delaware, May 1895. A. Commons, No. 2,710.

Gregarious stipitate, 4–5 mm. high. Ascoma about 2 mm. broad, orbicular, convex and brownish when dry, margin paler, Stipe, white or dirty-white, puberulent. Asci clavate, stipitate, 75–80 x 7–8 μ , with filiform paraphyses. Sporidia subbiseriate, oblong, hyaline, continuous, 8–11 x 3 μ .

Mollisia Asclepiadis E. & E.

On dead stems of Asclepias. London, Canada, July, 1895. Dearness No. 2, 283.

At first covered by the epidermis, then crumpent-superficial, orbicular, $^{\circ}_{+}$ mm. diam., pale slate-color, margin coarsely toothed or subentire, plano-convex, much shrunken when dry. Asci cylindrical, short-stipitate, paraphysate, 8-spored, 55–60 x 6 $^{\circ}_{-}$. Sporidia mostly biseriate, subinequilaterally elliptical, 2-nucleate, byaline, 8–10 x 3 $^{\circ}_{-}$

Closely allied to *Peziza abdita* Ell, but disk darker, sporidia broader and ascoma not as completely withdrawn beneath the epidermis when dry.

Cenangium conglobatum E. & E.

On dead limbs of some deciduous tree or shrub. Bay of Islands, West Coast of Newfoundland, July 1895. Rev. A. C. Waghorne, No. 42.

Densely cespitose, forming compact tufts or balls 3-4 mm, diam. Ascomata cup-shaped, stag-color or ferruginous inside and out, margin light-colored and fringed with short, pale, smooth hairs, outside granulose-pilose. Asci clavate-cylindrical, sessile, 8-spored, $30 \times 5-6 \%$. Sporidia subbiseriate, allantoid, 2-nucleate, hyaline, obtuse, slightly curved, $5-6\frac{1}{2} \times 2-2\frac{1}{2} \%$. Paraphyses filiform, with a knob-like thickening at the tips. Asci and paraphyses have a ferruginous tint.

Chlorosplenium striisporum Ell. & Dearness.

On decaying leaves. London, Canada, July 1895. Dearness No. 2,281.

Sessile, hemispherical, 1-1½ mm, diam., greenish-yellow, thin, hemispherical, with the margin incurved and toothed, rough verrucose-squamose outside, pale yellow inside, substance soft-carnose. Asci clavate-cylindrical, stipitate, p. sp. 70–75 x 15–20 μ . Paraphyses filiform, longer than the asci. Sporidia irregularly crowded in the asci, elliptical, smooth and hyaline at first, pale-brown and longitudinally striate when mature, 15–20 x 9–11 μ .

Cenangella abietina E. & E.

On bark of dead Abies. Newfoundland, Waghorne.

Ascomata erumpent-superficial, gregarious, black, orbicular, about ½ mm. diam. with the margin thin and suberect. Asci clavate-cyclindrical subsessile, 60–75 x 12 p, 8-spored. Sporidia biseriate, ovate-elliptical, yellowish, becoming brown, 2-nucleate, becoming uniseptate, 12–18 x 6–7 p.

Patellea hysterioides E. & E.

On weather-beaten pine lumber. Rooks Co., Kansas. E. Bartholomew.

Ascomata erumpent-superficial, $\frac{1}{3}$ - $\frac{1}{2}$ mm. diam., black, the opposite sides incurved, when dry, so as to give the appearance of a *Hysterium* with an open disk. Asci obovate, 30- 35×20 μ , with a short, nodular stipe. Paraphyses united above into a black or purplish-black epithecium. Sporidia crowded, obovate, uniseptate and constricted, 14- 18×8 - 10μ , ends rounded and obtuse hyaline.

P. stygia (B. & C.) is said to have the sporidia subattenuated at each end, which is not the case with this species.

Duplicaria acuminata E. & E.

On culms of *Juncus Drummondii*, Cameron Pass, Colo., July, 1894. Prof. C. S. Crandall, No. 83.

Ascomata scattered, shield-shaped, $4\!-\!1$ mm. diam. astomous, convex when moist, collapsing and wrinkled or ridged when dry, black and shining, manner of dehiscence not seen. Asci clavate-cylindrical, obtuse at the apex, gradually narrowed to the base, 80–110 x 11–12 μ , paraphyses none. Sporidia 8 in an ascus, irregularly crowded, bifusoid, i.e. consisting of two fusoid sporidia joined end to end, 30–35 x $2\frac{1}{2}$ –3 μ , hyaline, acuminate at each end, but more distinctly so below.

D. Empetri Fekl. has the sporidia larger $58 \times 6 \mu$ and obtuse at the ends. D. Cochinchinensis K. & H. has sporidia shorter and broader.

Phyllosticta amicta E & E.

On leaves of Arctostaphylos viscida and A. Manzanita, Jackson, Amador County, Cala., 1894. Geo. Hansen, Nos. 129 and 130.

Spots cinereous, with a narrow, reddish-purple border, orbicular, 3–4 mm. diam. Perithecia amphigenous, erumpent, depressed-globose, $120-200\,\mu$ diam., overrun with a hyphomycetous growth, Alternaria, which also spreads more or less over the surface of the leaf. Sporules ovate or elliptical, $7-10 \times 5-6\,\mu$, light straw-yellow.

On A. Manzanita the perithecia are scattered over reddish-brown dead parts of the leaf, mostly the upper half, without any definite spots. The Alternaria has conidia composed of globose, brown cells $7-8~\mu$ diam., joined in toruloid threads, or collected in irregular shaped masses, or forming concatenate conidia $10-30~\mathrm{x}$ $8-20~\mu$.

Phyllosticta Trillii E & E.

On leaves of *Trillium petiolatum*, Pullman, Wash., June, 1894. Prof. C. V. Piper, No. 341.

Spots small, 2–3 mm., round, dirty-brown, grayish in the center, margin darker, with a yellowish-shaded border. Perithecia innate, epiphyllous, globose, about 75 μ diam. Sporules oblong, hyaline, continuous, 10–14 x 2–2½ μ . On the same spots is a *Cladosporium C. Trillii* E. & E. Tufts effused, slate-color. Hyphae septate, brown, 60–70 x 5–6 μ . Conidia oblong, brown, 1–3-septate, 15–22 x 5–7 μ .

Fhyllosticta Rudbeckiae E & E.

On leaves of *Rudbeckia laciniata*, Kenosha Co., Wis., Sept., 1894. Dr. J. J. Davis, No. 942.

Spots nearly black, irregular subelliptical or suborbicular, $\frac{1}{2}$ - $\frac{3}{4}$ cm, diam., definite with the border darker than the center. Perithecia epiphyllous, scattered, black, small, hemispheric-prominent. Sporules oblong-cylindrical, hyaline, straight or slightly curved, obtuse, $8-12 \ge 2\frac{1}{2} p$.

Phyllosticta solitaris E & E.

On leaves of *Pirus coronaria*, Crawfordsville, Ia., Oct., 1893. Prof. L. M. Underwood.

Spots minute, 1 mm., round, pale-white, with a darker border.

Perithecia epiphyllous, solitary, one in the center of each spot, 75 μ diam. Sporules subglobose, hyaline, nucleate, 5–6 μ diam.

Phyllosticta castanicola E. & E.

On leaves of Castanea chrysophylla, Sisson, Cala., July, 1894. Prof. Marshall A. Howe, No. 122.

Spots epiphyllous, dark-brown, suborbicular, 2–5 mm. diam., with a narrow, dark, subfimbriate border, scarcely visible on the lower face of the leaf. Perithecia crowded on the spots, buried in the substance of the leaf, hard and tough, orbicular or elliptical, 80–100 μ diam., sometimes 2–3 confluent, the apex erumpent and broadly perforated. Sporules abundant, minute, oblong, 3–3½ x 1¼–1½ μ , hyaline. The tough, almost sclerotioid perithecia indicate that this may be the stylosporous stage of some *Phyllachora*, or other dothideaceous fungus. Very different from *Ph. Castaneae* E. & E.

Asteroma infuscans E & E. N. A. F. 3 361.

On dead stems of *Iva xanthifolia*, Fort Collins, Colo., Feb., 1895. C. F. Baker, No. 234.

Fibrils appressed, branched, radiate, at length often disappearing, leaving the surface of the stem blackened for several 5–10 cm. in extent, the blackened areas mostly surrounding the stem and more or less distinctly limited. Perithecia abundant, pustuliform, perforated above, 90–150 μ diam. Sporules oblong-elliptical, hyaline, continuous, 3–5 x 1–1½ μ .

Asteroma Parkinsoniae E. & E.

On pods of *Parkinsonia Torreyana*, Tucson, Arizona, Sept., 1893. Prof. J. W. Toumey, No. 14.

Perithecia emergent-superficial, subdepressed, $150\,\mu$ diam., at first a single one seated in the center of an appressed, gray, radiating mycelium, at length smaller perithecia appear along the radiating arms of the hyphae. Sporules oblong, hyaline, 2–3-nucleate, 15–20 x 5–7 μ , ends obtusely rounded.

Aposphaeria Ohiensis E. & E.

On rotten wood. Ohio. Morgan, No. 1,068. Perithecia gregarious, depressed-globose, minute, 150 μ , papillate. Sporules oblong-elliptical, continuous, hyaline, $2\frac{1}{2}-3 \times 1 \mu$, borne on stout, fasciculate basidia $10-12 \times 1\frac{1}{2}-2 \mu$ below, slightly tapering above.

Dothiorella fraxinicola E. & E.

On bark of dead Fraxinus. Long Pine, Nebraska, June, 1895. Rev. J. M. Bates.

Perithecia erumpent-superficial, densely gregarious, or here and there collected in botryoid clusters connected by an imperfect stroma, $\frac{1}{3}-\frac{1}{2}$ mm. diam., with a papilliform or short-cylindrical ostiolum, finally collapsing above and broadly perforated. Sporules oblong-fusoid, $18-30 \times 6-7 p$, hyaline, continuous, on slender basidia about as long as the sporules.

Differs from D. Fraxini E. & E., and from D. fraxinea Sace. and Roum. in its larger perithecia and its differently shaped sporules.

Dothiorella Crataegi E. & E.

On dead limbs of *Crataegus oxyacantha*, London, Canada, May, 1895. J. Dearness, 1,291 (b).

Stromata gregarious, erumpent, black; flattened pulvinate $\frac{1}{2}-1\frac{1}{2}$ mm. or more in diameter. Perithecia small, 2–20 in a stroma. Ostiola papilliform. Sporules elliptical, smoky or subolivaceoushyaline, $18-20 \times 10-15 \,\mu$ on stout basidia, but soon deciduous.

Fusicoccum quercinum E. & E.

On dead limbs of *Quercus coccinea*, var. tinctoria, Newfield, N. J., March, 1895.

Stromata numerous, scattered, subcuticular, tuberculo-convex, seated on the surface of the inner bark, erumpent and loosely surrounded by the ruptured epidermis, about 1 mm. diam., white or whitish inside, obscurely multilocular, enclosed in an outer, coriaceous coat, which is irregularly ruptured above. Sporules fusoid, hyaline, continuous, mostly 2-nucleate, subobtuse, $10-15 \times 3-3\frac{1}{2} \mu$. Associated with *Botryosphaeria fuliginosa* (M. & N.).

Diplodia celastrina E. & E.

On dead stems of *Celastrus scandens*, Rockport, Kansas, Jan. 10, 1895. Bartholomew, No. 1,646.

Perithecia buried in the blackened substance of the inner bark small $1\frac{1}{4}$ mm., either singly or in groups, raising and rupturing the epidermis, but not erumpent, though visible, minutely papillose. Sporules variable; mostly oblong-cylindrical, or clavate-oblong, uniseptate, but scarcely constricted, dark-brown, almost opake, $18-22 \times 7-8 \nu$, others regularly elliptical, lighter brown, smaller $16-20 \times 7-8 \nu$, and deeply constricted.

The shape and size of the elongated sporules is almost the same as figured by Starbäck for those of Cytoplea propullans Schw.,

but the arrangement of the perithecia is different and sporules septate.

$\textbf{D}iplodia \ \textbf{U}mbellulariae \ E. \ \& \ E.$

On dead twigs and limbs of *Umbellularia Californica*, Pasadena, Cala., Aug., 1894. Prof. A. J. McClatchie.

Perithecia scattered singly or oftener in short series of 3–6, bedded in the blackened, almost stromatic, substance of the inner bark and raising and splitting the epidermis into short, longitudinal cracks, through which their minute, papilliform ostiola are barely visible, $150-200~\mu$ diam., whitish inside. Sporules elliptical, broadly constricted at the septum, dark-brown obtuse, $16-20~\mathrm{x}$ 8–10 μ , on pedicels about as long as the sporules.

Similar but smaller perithecia on the same limbs produce, oblongelliptical, pale-brown, 8–10 x 4–5 μ sporules Coniothecium Umbellulariae E. & E.. Other perithecia contain oblong, 5-septate sporules 25–30 x 7–9 μ , on hyaline pedicels 8–12 μ long terminal; cells of sporules hyaline, intermediate ones olive-brown. Hendersonia Umbellulariae E. & E.

Diplodia officinalis E. & E.

On dead limbs of Sassafras officinalis, New Brunswick, N. J. Prof. B. D. Halsted. Michigan, G. H. Hicks.

Perithecia evenly but thickly scattered, subepidermal, depressed-globose, $150-200~\mu$ diam., covered by the blackened epidermis which is raised into distinct pustules pierced at the apex by the papilliform ostiola. Sporules oblong, dark-brown, septate in the middle, but not constricted, $15-22 \times 7-8~\mu$.

Differs from D. Sassafras Tr. & E. in its larger sporules septate in the middle, and in growing on dead, instead of living limbs.

Botryodiplodia ostiolata E. & E.

On bark of dead Quercus alba. Ohio. Morgan No. 1,051.

Perithecia fasciculate, 12-20 together, conic-cylindrical, $1-1\frac{1}{2}$ mm. long, white inside, joined at base in a black, subcuticular stroma, erumpent through the thick epidermis, and when growing on the side of a log or limb, curving upward. Sporules elliptical, $20-25 \times 11-12 \, \mu$, uniseptate, brown.

Ascochyta zeicola E. & E.

On old stalks of Zea Mays, Newfield, N. J., May, 1895.

Perithecia gregarious, on slightly darker, irregular shaped or

subelongated areas of the stalk, suberumpent, pierced above, 100–150 ν diam. Sporules oblong-cylindrical, hyaline, yellowish in the mass, uniseptate, not constricted, obtuse, 6–8 x $1\frac{1}{2}$ –2 ν .

Very different from A, zeina Sacc, which is on the leaves and has sporules $18 \times 7 \ \nu$.

Diplodina Coloradensis E. & E.

On dead stems of *Gutierrezia Enthamiae*, Fort Collins, Colo, March, 1895. C. F. Baker, No. 333.

Perithecia subgregarious, often subseriate, erumpent-superficial, small, about 200 μ , black and shining, subglbose, with a papilliform ostiolum. Sporules oblong, obtuse, uniseptate, but mostly not constricted, smoky-hyaline, 6-8 x $2\frac{1}{2}$ -3 μ .

Near D. Galii Niessl, but apparently distinct; that species having ovate, constricted sporules.

Septoria variegata E. & E.

On leaves of *Rhammus Purshiana*, Shasta Springs, Siskyou Co., Cala., Aug., 1894. W. C. Blasdale.

Spots numerous, dark rusty-brown, becoming light rusty-brown, 2–8 mm. diam., with a small, white spot in the center, or in the larger spots, with numerous white spots arranged so as to present a zonate or marbled appearance, as in *Septoria musica* Pk. Perithecia epiphyllous, but often visible below, seated on the small white spots, broadly open above, 100–110 μ diam. Sporules clavate-cylindrical, irregularly curved, hyaline, nucleate, becoming 3-septate, 25–55 x 3–4½ μ .

Seems to be quite distinct from all the other species on *Rhamnus*. On account of the imperfectly developed perithecia, this approaches *Cylindrosporium*.

Septoria Asplenii E. & E.

On leaves of Asplenium augustifolium, Mich. Ag. College, 1891. G. H. Hicks. Comm., Mr. L. N. Johnson.

Spots dull dirty-white, with a broad reddish-brown border, 3–4 mm, wide, including border. Perithecia sparingly scattered on the spots, small, 65–75 μ , pale-brown, perforated above, only slightly prominent. Sporules filiform, continuous, "several-septate" (sec. Mr. Hicks), curved, subequal, hyaline or greenish-hyaline, 35–45 x 1 μ .

Septoria curvispora E. & E., N.A.F., 3,270.

On leaves of Acer glabrum, Shasta Springs, Cala., Aug., 1894

W. C. Blasdale and Septoria macrophylli E. & E., MS., on leaves of Arer macrophyllum, Seattle, Wash., Aug., 1894, Prof. C. V. Piper, should be considered as mere varieties of Septoria circinata E. & E., Proc. Phil. Acad., 1894, p. 367.

Amerosporium einetum E. & E.

On dead stems of *Gladiolus*, Pasadena, Cala., Aug., 1894. Prof. A. J. McClatchie, No. 793.

Perithecia superficial, applanate, $100-150~\mu$ diam., membranaceous, of cellular texture, broadly open above, fringed around the base with spreading, smoky-hyaline, continuous, simple or sparingly branched hairs, $80-120~\mathrm{x}~3~\mu$. Sporules short-elliptical, smoky-hyaline, obtuse, $3\frac{1}{2}-5~\mathrm{x}~2-2\frac{1}{2}~\mu$.

Besides the subhyaline hairs that fringe the perithecia, other branching brown threads creeping on the surface of the *Gladiolus* stem, bear ovate, brown, conidia 1-septate at first, then 2-3-septate and submuriform, or sarcinuliform, 12-15 x 7-12 g.

Phleospora Californica E. & E.

On leaves of Acer Californicum, Contra Costa Co. Cala., July, 1895. W. C. Blasdale.

Acervuli on small, 2–3 mm., pale, indefinite spots thickly scattered over the leaf, covered, especially on the upper side of the leaf, by the black, subclypeate perithecia which are obsolete or undeveloped below. Sporules cylindrical, mostly straight, 1–3-septate, $20{\text -}35 \times 3\frac{1}{2}{\text -}4\frac{1}{2}\mu$, hyaline, not constricted, expelled in white filiform cirrhi on both sides of the leaf.

Differs from *Phl. Aceris* (Lib.), in its black-capped acervuli and white cirrhi.

Gloeosporium castanicolum E. & E.

On leaves of *Custanea vesca*, lying on the ground, Faulkland, Del., Aug., 1887. A. Commons.

Amphigenous but mostly hypophyllous, on light-colored spots or areas of the leaf, also on and alongside of the midrib. Acervuli numerous, minute, yellowish, erumpent. Conidia fusoid, subobtuse, slightly curved, $20 \times 2-2\frac{1}{2} p$.

On the one leaf examined was an abundance of *Discosia artocreas* (Tode) forming conspicuous, suborbicular, black patches.

Cylindrosporium Rhamni E. & E.

On leaves of *Rhamnus*, sp., Shasta Springs, Cala. W. C. Blasdale, No. 283.

Spots small, 1 mm., white, subconcentrically arranged on larger, definite brown spots, 3–5 mm. diam. Acervuli epiphyllous, erumpent, seated on the white spots, black, 150–200 μ diam. Conidia cylindrical, curved, obtuse, nucleate, hyaline, 35–45 x $3\frac{1}{2}$ – $4\frac{1}{2}$ μ .

Marsonia Rhamni E. & E.

On leaves of *Rhamnus Purshiana*, Renton, Wash., Aug. 9, 1894. Prof. C. V. Piper, No. 59.

Spots suborbicular, $\frac{1}{2}$ -1 cm., whitish in the center, with a broad, dark-purplish border. Accervali epiphyllous, but also visible below, flesh-colored, 200-250 μ diam. Conidia oblong or elliptic-oblong, uniseptate, hyaline, 6-8 x $2\frac{1}{2}$ -3 μ , not constricted at the septum.

Marsonia rubiginosa E. & E.

On leaves of Salix? Idaho, 1802. A. J. Mulford.

Spots numerous, small, about 1 mm. diam., or by confluence more, rusty-brown, without any distinct border, more clearly defined on the upper side of the leaf.

Acervuli numerous, $100-150\,\mu$ diam., amphigenous, but mostly erumpent below. Conidia elongated-piriform, hyaline, uniseptate near the lower end, often slightly curved, acute below, $11-13 \times 2\frac{1}{2} + 4\frac{1}{2}\,\mu$. Spores smaller and spots different from any of the other species on willow leaves. Comes nearest M, salicicola Bres.

Melanconium crinigerum E. & E.

On bark of dead maple. Ohio, Morgan 1,130.

Ascervuli subcutaneous, convex, slate-color, 2–3 mm. diam. Conidia, ovate, elliptical or subglobose 25–40 x 22–30 μ , loosely fibrillose, issuing in black cirrhi which resemble tufts of black wool. Found also on maple at Potsdam, N. Y.

Melanconium Alni C. & E.

Sphaeropsis Alui C. & E., Grev. V., p. 50.

On living bark of *Alnus serrulata*, Newfield, N. J. and on *Alnus rhombifolia*, Pasadena, Cala., August 1894. Prof. A. J. McClatchie.

Acervuli perithecioid, minute, 4 mm., buried in the inner bark, subcircinate, filled at first with an abundance of subglobose, hyaline sporules 3-4 p diam., and later on producing elliptical or oblong-elliptical, obtuse, brown conidia resembling those of a *Sphaeropsis*, and borne on stout basidia about 15 p long, 20–25 x 12–15 p.

The conidia from each group of acervuli are discharged through a

common orifice and form heaps of spores resembling perithecia. The Newfield speec, are younger and not as well matured but show the same general characters as the California speec.

Sphaeropsis Alni C. & E. in Krieger's Saxon Fungi No. 847, is a true Sphaeropsis and different from this.

Gvularia lotophaga E. & E.

On living leaves of *Lotus Torreyi*. Sisson, Cala., July 1894; W. C. Blasdale, No. 288.

Spots irregular or suborbicular, 2-3 mm. diam., grayish-brown, with a narrow, darker border. Hyphae subfasciculate, hyaline, continuous, simple or sparingly branched $15-25 \times 2\frac{1}{2}-3 \, \mu$, subgeniculate above. Conidia subglobose or obovate-globose, $7-9 \times 5-7 \, \mu$.

Ramularia circumfusa E. & E.

On leaves of Rumex obtusifolius. Oberlin, Ohio, May, 1894. Prof. F. D. Kelsey, No. 133.

Amphigenous. Spots small, 1-2 mm., whitish, with a brown border, thickly scattered over the leaf. Hyphae often issuing from the stomata of the leaf, very long, 100–150 x $2\frac{1}{2}$ –3 μ , vaguely and loosely branched, distantly septate, hyaline, assurgent, subgeniculate and toothed above. Conidia varying from ovate or oblong-elliptical, 5–10 x $2-2\frac{1}{2}$ μ to cylindrical 10-15 x $2-2\frac{1}{2}$ μ , hyaline, continuous, concatenate. Whether the conidia ever became septate we can not say.

Differs from *B. pratensis* Sacc. in its smaller conidia and longer hyphae, and its effused growth, spreading out around the spots so as to form white, orbicular patches 2-3 mm. diam.

Ramularia cercosporoides E. & E.

On leaves of *Epilobium spicatum*. Seattle, Wash. August 1894. Prof. C. V. Piper, No. 290.

Spots numerous, variable in size from 1-3 mm., often confluent in irregular, subangular patches $\frac{1}{2}$ -1 cm. diam., dark-purplish, with a dall-whitish center. Hyphae hypophyllous, few in a tuft, arising from a yellow-brown, stromatic base, subgeniculate, continuous or faintly 1-2-septate, brownish-hyaline, nucleate, $30-60 \times 3\frac{1}{2} p$. Conidia terminal, oblong-fusoid, hyaline, at first continuous, finally narrowed in the middle and 1, or more, septate, 15–30 x 4–5 p.

Cercosporella Baccharidis E. & E.

On leaves of *Baccharis Douglasii*, Berkeley, Cala., June, 1894. W. C. Blasdale.

Spots suborbicular, 3-4 mm, diam., dirty-brown, greenish at first, mostly wrinkled. Hyphae hypophyllous, cespitose, hyaline, simple, mostly straight and continuous, entire or faintly toothed above, $25-40 \times 4 \mu$. Conidia cylindrical, obtuse at both ends, 1-3-septate, hyaline, $40-60 \times 4-4\frac{1}{2} \mu$.

Cercosporella nivosa E. & E.

On leaves of *Pentstemon Digitalis*, Ohio. Morgan, No. 414, and on *P. ovatus*, Idaho. Piper, No. 297.

Spots small, round, 1–2 mm., white, with a narrow slightly raised margin surrounded by a purplish discoloration. Hyphae simple, subattenuated above, nucleate, continuous, 12–15 x ρ , long hyaline above, brownish and more or less swollen below, numerous, seated on a hemispherical, cellular, brownish, sphaeriaform base and bearing at their tips the cylindrical, hyaline conidia, 12–25 x $1\frac{1}{2}$ –2 ρ , nucleate and becoming 1–2-septate.

Differs from *C. Pentstemonis* E. & K., in its smaller hyaline conidia and hyphae, white spots, and narrow, thread-like margin.

Cercospora hibiscina E. & E.

On leaves of *Hibiscus tiliaceus*, Mexico, 1895. Dr. E. Palmer, No. 328.

Hypophyllous. Hyphae sparingly branched, septate, equal, $3\frac{1}{2}-4\mu$ diam. $300-400\mu$ long, often undulate above, forming loosely interwoven, olive-black patches, 2–4 mm. diam. but not on any definite spots. Conidia clavate-cylindrical, hyaline, about 3-septate, 30-50 x $3\frac{1}{2}-4\frac{1}{2}\mu$. Apparently the conidial stage of some ascigerous fungus.

This is very distinct from C. Hibisci Tr. & Earle.

Cercospora stomatica Ell. & Davis.

On leaves of Solidago latifolia, Somers, Wis., June, 1894. Dr. J. J. Davis.

Spots irregular, angular, black, with a yellow shade in the surrounding green part of the leaf, 3–4 mm. diam. Hyphae hypophyllous, issuing in loose tufts of 4–10 from the stomata of the leaf, 32–70 x 4–7 μ , 2–3-septate, subgeniculate, nearly straight, pale-brown. Conidia hyaline or yellowish-hyaline, attenuated above, 4–8, or more, septate, straight or slightly curved, 50–150 x 5–6 μ .

Cercospora Grindeliæ E. & E.

On leaves of *Grindelia* sp. Berkeley, Cala., June 1894. W. C. Blasdale, No. 258.

Amphigenous, scattered in small, more or less confluent patches over both sides of the leaf. Hyphae tufted, short, simple, continuous, $15-35 \times 4 \,\mu$, subentire, or imperfectly toothed above, subhyaline. Conidia slender-clavate, yellowish-hyaline, granular and nucleate, becoming faintly 3-6-or more-septate, sometimes constricted at one or more of the septa, and often abruptly enlarged at one end, $50-140 \times 4-7 \,\mu$.

Cladosporium aromaticum E. & E.

On living leaves of *Rhus aromatica*. Pasadena, Cala., August 1894. Prof. A. J. McClatchie, No. 779.

Epiphyllous, scattered, not on any definite spots. Sterile hyphae, scanty, creeping, branched, fertile hyphae scarcely tufted, erect, pale olivaceous, septate and constricted at the septa, subgeniculate, 30–70 x 5 p. Conidia terminal, concatenate, olivaceous, oblong-cylindrical, uniseptate, not constricted, 12-22, (mostly about 15) x 5 p.

The hyphae thickly scattered over the surface of the leaf give it a smutty appearance.

Macrosporium toruloides E. & E.

On dead stems of *Urtica Lyallii*. Pullman, Wash., March 1894. Prof. C. V. Piper, No. 320.

Effused, forming a thin, olive-black, velutinous layer for several cm. in extent. Hyphae toruloid, closely septate, branched. Conidia variable, $15-40 \times 10-15 \ \mu$, 3-6-septate and rather sparingly muriform, the smaller ones sarcinuliform, the larger ones obovate, borne on deciduous, closely septate pedicels $25-45 \times 5-5 \ \mu$, enlarged above into the conidia.

Both the sterile and fertile hyphae are so closely septate as to resemble threads of *Torula*.

Sporidesmium punctans E. & E.

On bark of living limbs of *Planera aquatica*. St. Laudry, Co., Louisiana, July 1894. Langlois, No. 2,392.

Punctiform, scattered, conidia cespitose, short stipitate, of various shapes, subglobose, $20\text{-}30\,\mu$, diam. or often clavate or obpiriform, clathrate-septate, brown, $25\text{-}75\,\mathrm{x}\,12\text{-}20\,\mu$, including the short, 12-20 μ , septate pedicel.

The tufts of conidia form little black specks, which at a casual glance resemble minute perithecia.

Brachysporium pedunculatum E. & E.

On dead stems of Sambucus glauca, Pullman, Wash., March 1894. Prof. C. V. Piper, No. 316.

Tufts punctiform, $\frac{1}{2}$ - $\frac{1}{4}$ mm, diam., erumpent and closely bordered by the ruptured epidermis. Sterile hyphae coarse, 6- $8\,\mu$ thick, branching, sparingly septate, crooked, hyaline, intricately interwoven. Conidia oblong, or the shorter ones ovate, biseptate, but scarcely constricted, brown, borne on short, ovate, brownish basidia 2-15 x 6-8 μ arising from the prostrate hyphae, but finally separating and remaining permanently attached to the conidia.

This agrees with the diagnosis of *B. biseptatum* Sace, and Roum, only that has dark hyphae ("intense fuligineis") and there is no mention made of the *permanent* basidia so constantly seen in our Washington species.

Macrosporium cucumerinum E. & E.

On living leaves of *Cucumis melo*, Las Cruces, New Mexico, Aug., 1895. Prof. E. O. Wooton.

Epiphyllous, on orbicular, subconfluent, rusty-brown spots, 3–4 mm. diam., becoming whitish in the center. Hyphae fasciculate or solitary, few in a fascicle, subgeniculate, 1–3-septate, 35–50 x 5–6 p Conidia clavate, slender-stipitate, 3–8-septate, scarcely constricted, submuriform, 30–75 x 15–25 p, pedicel, 25–35 p long. Nearly allied to Macrosporium Solani E. & M., but differs in its slender-pedicillate, mostly smaller conidia.

Stemphylium laxum E. & E.

On dead stems of *Bigelovia graveolens*, Grand Junction, Colo., May, 1894. Prof. C. S. Crandall, No. 110.

Effused, extending for one or more cm. along the stem and often surrounding it, appearing like a thin, black pubescence. Hyphae decumbent, hyaline, coarse, 8–10 μ diam., continuous. Conidia, 30–50 μ diam., subglobose, sometimes two or three connate, made up of globose brown cells, 8–10 μ diam., loosely compacted and borne either terminally or laterally on the hyphae.

Differs from S. subradians E. & E., in its coarser, hyaline hyphae and larger, loosely compacted conidia.

Stemphylium subradians E. & E.

On bark of dead limbs of *Lonicera involucrata*, "Coffee Pot Springs," Colo., Aug., 1894. Alt. 9,500 ft. Prof. C. S. Crandall, No. 93.

Hyphae decumbent, brown, continuous or faintly septate, $2\frac{1}{2}-3$ μ diam., radiating from scattered points of attachment to the matrix and forming a loose network. Conidia subglobose, 20-30 μ diam., composed of globose, brown cells, 5-8 μ diam., and borne on short lateral branches or pedicels, issuing at a right angle from the prostrate threads. To the naked eye the fungus appears like black, thin, velvety patches indefinitely effused and from 2–10 mm. in extent, often surrounding the limb or twig.

Stilbomyces n. gen. Fam. Stilbeæ.

Sterile hyphae creeping, scanty, fertile hyphae united in an erect stipe surmounted by a conidiiferous head composed of bundles of flagelliform, nucleate; conidia. Differs from *Stilbum* only in its conidia.

Stilbomyces Berenice E. & E.

On living bark of *Diospycos*, Pointe Aux Loups, Acadia Co., La., Sept., 1894. Langlois, No. 2,396 and 2,400.

Stipe cinerous-white, 1–1½ mm, long and about 100 ρ thick, mostly a little curved, slightly attenuated above, and surmounted by a narrow-elliptical, acute head, a little thicker than the stipe. Conidia flagelliform, hyaline, about 60 ρ long and $3\frac{1}{2}-4\frac{1}{2}$ ρ thick at the moniliform-nucleate base, constricted between the nuclei, and finally separating into ovate-elliptical, smoky-hyaline joints, 5–7 x 3–4 ρ , prolonged above into a continuous, hyaline bristle like crest which constitutes about half the length of the conidia. These conidia are united at the base so as to form tufts of 50–100 conidia with their flagelliform tips spreading out like the bristles of a paint-brush.

Fusarium acuminatum E. & E.

On living stems of *Solanum tuberosum*, Geneva, N. Y., July, 1895. Prof. S. A. Beach, comm. F. C. Stewart.

Sporodochia gregarious, minute, white at first, then flesh-colored. Conidia falcate, attenuate-acuminate at each end, 3-5, exceptionally 6 septate, not constricted, arising from slightly elongated cells of the proligerous layer, in which respect it differs from the usual type of Fusarium. Quite distinct from F. diplosporum C. & E., which also occurs on the same host.

October 1.

Mr. Charles Morris in the Chair.

Twenty-seven persons present.

A paper entitled "List of Birds collected in North Greenland by the Peary Expedition of 1891–92," by Witmer Stone, was presented for publication.

OCTOBER 8.

MR. CHARLES MORRIS in the Chair.

Nineteen persons present.

Papers under the following titles were presented for publication:

- "Archeological Work in Ohio." By Gerard Fouke.
- "Certain River-mounds of Duval County, Florida." By Clarence B. Moore.
- "Two Mounds on Murphy Island, Florida." By Clarence B. Moore.
- "Certain Sand Mounds of the Ocklawaha River, Florida." By Clarence B. Moore.

October 15.

MR. CHARLES MORRIS in the Chair.

Twenty-seven persons present.

The deaths of Dr. A. E. Foote, a member, the 11th inst., and of Rev. John G. Morris, Charles V. Riley, and Sir John Tomes, F. R. S., correspondents, were announced.

OCTOBER 22.

MR. CHARLES MORRIS in the Chair.

One hundred and ninety-one persons present.

The deaths of Joseph Grenville Norwood and Daniel Kirkwood, correspondents, were announced.

Dr. Benjamin Sharp made a communication on a collecting tour to Alaska, Bering Sea and the Artic Ocean on board the U. S. Revenue Cutter, Bear, during the past summer. (No abstract.)

Остовек 29.

Dr. C. Newlin Peirce in the Chair.

Ninety-one persons present.

A paper entitled, "Synopsis of the North American Species of Gorytes Latr," by Wm. J. Fox, was presented for publication.

The death of Louis A. Harlow, M. D., a member, was announced. The Publication Committee reported in favor of the publication of the following papers in the Journal of the Academy:

"Certain River-mounds of Duval County, Florida." By Clarence B. Moore.

"Two Mounds on Murphy Island, Florida." By Clarence B. Moore.

"Certain Sand Mounds of the Ocklawaha River, Florida." By Clarence B. Moore.

A preliminary account of the Re-exploration in 1894 and 1895 of the "Bone Hole," now known as Irwins' Care, at Port Kennedy, Montgomery County, Pennsylvania. Mr. Henry C. Mercer remarked that when Dr. Samuel G. Dixon of the Academy kindly put him in charge of the excavation at Port Kennedy in November of last year, (after Mr. D. N. McCadden, having found fossils in a dump heap, had called attention to the deposit, and after Mr. S. N. Rhoads had excavated there for some time) he, the speaker, soon learned that they were once more at the old so-called "Bone Hole" of Port Kennedy. This was the place referred to by Mr. C. M. Wheatley, who gives a cut of it in the American Journal of Science and Arts for April, 1871, and where he collected the bones described by Prof. Cope in the Proceedings of the American Philosophical Society for April, 1871. A recent lowering of the quarry floor had brought the workmen to the same soft place that they had reached twenty-five years before. They were twelve feet deeper than Mr. Wheatley had been at the previous time, in a gallery filled up with stratified rubbish, whose roof, if it had a roof, had been blasted away, whose bottom had never been reached and whose horizontal extent no one can guess. They were not standing in the darkness under a rock arch, but in the open quarry, forty-five feet below the original surface of the hill, at the very bottom of the quarried area, and below its water level, so deep that the drainage hole close by had to be pumped out day and night to keep the floor dry. A great mass of red talus, unfortunately dumped exactly upon the deposit, overhung them ready to fall as the digging went on.

The explorer was confronted by a vertical bank about twenty-five feet wide by twelve feet high and striped with colored bands of

stratification and it was the great number and variety of the bones of animals that protruded from it in all directions that first astonished The bones lay in the red clay and black earth with fragments of limestone and bits of shale, broken, crushed, ground into a sort of meal, or flattened by the down-settling of the earth, often oozing full of water like a soaked sponge, and falling to pieces when touched, so that they had to be cased in shells of plaster of paris, to be removed. All that was seen was scattered and dislocated; no skeleton lay together, nor had the marks of gnawing teeth been found upon any of the bones to indicate a den of carnivorous beasts, while the kind and proportion of the remains further dispel the latter idea. The country, which for this reason they might infer was thickly wooded, must have been thickly inhabited by sloths, judging from the astonishing number of their bones, and as inferentially from modern species neither this animal nor the tapir, buried with it, endured cold, the climate was probably warm or temperate. Animals large and small, fierce and gentle, lay together, the cumbrous mastodon whose bones had been ground to powder, or dislocated and crushed, at the bottom of the digging along with the rabbit and the turtle. Professor Cope had shown that there were feline carnivores and abundant bears, and they had found the saber-toothed tiger with the bones of birds and the remains of the gentler horse, the beaver, and What was the power that destroyed the creatures, and what the event that brought toegther their bones and buried them in one place?

Not to anticipate a description that ought to be very carefully given of the position and contents of this remarkable deposit, of the way the jaws and the teeth, the knuckles and the vertebræ of these inhabitants of land and water, earth and air lay together, of the relation of all the bones to the stratified bands of clay and stones, and of the position of the whole with reference to the surface of the hill, and to the other galleries and chambers that had been continually revealed by blasting, let it be said, that every blow of the pick-axe, destroying as much as it saved in the thick mass, revealed the action of water, which, it seems, must have overswept the hill-top since it could not have crept up to do its work by seeking its level through a longer ingress, and which, for other reasons to be explained, must have worked upon a large scale. Was it an immense rising of the river swollen by the down-washing from the glacier? Was it a wider sinking of the whole eastern continental floor when the sea invaded the land during the Champlain period? If so, where were the marine shells, which thus far the speaker had failed to find? Was it a gradual thing or a sudden and terrible catastrophe, driving together beasts forgetful for the time of their animosities, toward some He might refer the carbonizing of the wood to vegecommon refuge. table decomposition; should be appeal to the action of ice to account

for great thick blocks of wood, still undecomposed, cut out of trees, and though rubbed and rounded in an inexplicable manner, still retaining their bark? Aware that he was probably dealing with a situation such as had never before been presented in the seaboard region, and not certain what might be disclosed at any moment, he had taken the most minute care of all the bones that could be saved, labelling everything at once, according to a system of numbered rectangles painted on the deposit with white-wash so that the exact relative position of each specimen could be recorded and a chart made, if need be, to show the whole series in place at a glance.

Here was an immense deal of evidence sealed up, every item of which should offer an important clue to the conditions of pleistocene time. The matrixes sent in bulk in boxes, because they contained too many small remains to be opened at the cave, should be studied by a botanist. There were parts of trees, twigs, and possibly grasses, leaves, vines, fibres, nuts and seeds, all as clearly a part of the time and its climate as the animals.

Several suppositions were necessary to account for what was seen: First. This diverse and uncongenial horde of animals must have come together, whether to eat salt, feed, drink, cross a swamp and perish in the mire, fall into a hole, or to take refuge at some point of vantage from some terror of nature.

Second. They perished, but how? Should the entombment be referred to wholesale destruction by lightning, carcasses dragged into an open cavern by carnivores, or numbers of animals going to one spot to die? If it was drowning on a large scale, how account for the birds and the turtles?

Third. The flesh decomposing had left the bones, and the bones themselves had decayed in many instances before they were redeposited in the cave. This was certain from the fact that no skeletons lay intact.

Fourth. Water had redeposited the already fleshless and weakened bones in their present position, grinding many of the older and more fragile into a sort of meal, imbedding others comparatively intact in this meal, depositing all in hopeless confusion with clay and stones in stratified bands, and destroying them still farther by the down-settling of the debris after they had reached their present position.

There seemed to be no mixing of epochs or down-washing of old and new deposits into this deep chasm. Whatever else was inferred from the debris they knew its geological date. They had gone back one geological step, into different conditions of species, and a different climate. If they were to find a paleolithic ape-like savage in eastern North America this was the place to settle his antiquity beyond all reasonable doubt. No trace of humanity had yet been

found, but if Man were living at this time they might suppose that the waters which gathered together and poured into this tomb so many living creatures seized him also, and that at some unexpected moment, they should find a piece of his skeleton, or a fragment of his handiwork to prove it. Port Kennedy represented the meeting ground between anthropology and paleontology, where perhaps from the point of view of the latter larger science, it was sufficient to gather the bones, and identify the species, but anthropology asked for more. It must have everything measured and in place. alert for the sudden apparition of Man, it must know how, when, why, by whom, and under what circumstances all these objects were No more of the doubt that be clouded the classic deposits at Natchez, Miss., or Trenton, N. J., that perplexed the student who went to Stockholm and tried to get at the real meaning of the bones that Lund supposed he found associated with pleistocene fossils in the Minas-Geraes Caverns in Brazil. No more of the uncertainty that obscured at first the investigations at Gailenreuth, where pottery and charcoal seemed to be mixed with the bones of the Cave Bear, or at other caverns in Belgium, England and France, where for a long time science concerned itself with the species of animals found, and not with the human remains associated with them. If Homo supiens were found at Port Kennedy the fact and its significance could well be established beyond all controversy, but since Dr. Dixon and the speaker had begun excavation there a year ago, and after working at the spot for more than a month last autumn, and during several recent weeks, the latter felt that it would be safe to say that not one-third of the deposit had been removed, though he himself had dug out about 300 cubic yards, and Mr. Rhoads had removed as much previously.

Thanks were due to Mr. Archibald Irwin, the owner of the quarry, for the privilege accorded by him of exploring the deposit. With his co-operation the work advanced. Meanwhile it was eminently desirable that means should be furnished for the farther exploration of this most important pleistocene record.

The Fossil Vertebrata from the fissure at Port Kennedy, Pa. Prof. Edw. D. Cope made the following remarks on the contents of the cave at Port Kennedy, and especially on the fossil remains of vertebrata presented to the Academy by Dr. S. G. Dixon and Mr. H. C. Mercer. The fissure was exposed in 1870 by the workmen engaged in quarrying the Cambrian limestone (Calciferous epoch), and Mr. C. M. Wheatley had published an account of it in the American Journal of Science and Arts. He collected numerous fossils, which were the subject of a paper by the speaker, which was published in the Proceedings of the American Philosophical Society

for 1871. The number of species determined at that time was thirty-four.

The specimens now received were derived from another part of the same fissure, which had been exposed by further excavations by the quarrymen. The first to come to hand were obtained by Dr. Dixon and Mr. S. N. Rhoads, but subsequently a large amount of material had been taken from the deposit by Mr. H. C. Mercer, who had carefully noted the position of every specimen. The observations now made by Prof. Cope were based on not more than half the material obtained, and could be regarded as only preliminary to a full report which he hoped to make at a future time.

The species obtained so far, including those of the collection of 1870, are as follows: Batrachia, undetermined, one sp., Testudinata, three species; Ophidia, two species; Aves, two species; Mammalia, Edentata, five species; Glives, twelve species; Insectivora, one species; Carnivora, fourteen species: Proboscidia, one species; Diplarthra, seven species; total, forty-eight species. Subtracting three species from the list of 1871 as not well founded, we have an addition of seventeen species made by the present exploration. Of these additions ten

species are Carnivora.

Characteristic peculiarities of the association of species are the following: The most abundant of the large mammals is the tapir, The next most abundant is the bear, Arcto-Tapirus haysii Leidy. therium pristinum Leidy. Probably the skunk, Mephitis mephitica L. is the next most numerously represented. If we regard the sloths of the genus Megalonyx as representing one species, they are the most numerous in individuals, but there are several species. Equus major Dek. and Mastodon americanus Cuv., in both young and adult individuals, are not rare. The remains of *Elephas* have not been found, and the first collection only contains Mylodon. Peccaries of two species are not uncommon; while a few individuals of a deer occur, and a single tooth of a rather large cameloid. The Glires of the new collection had not been investigated, but there is a left ramus mandibuli of a beaver which is very near to, if not identical with, the Castor fiber, a species not contained in the collection of 1870. No fragments of opossum have been found, and raccoon is very rare.

More attention has been given to the Carnivora of the collection. The Arctotherium pristinum is of South American type, and is widely different from the existing North American bears. Associated with it are remains not distinguishable from the common black bear, Ursus americanus. A few teeth and bones are not distinguishable from those of the wolf, while two species of foxes are represented by two molar teeth, one of which is not distinguishable from the corresponding part of the gray fox, V. cinercoargentatus. Fragments of sectorials are closely similar to those of Eassariscus astutus, and fragments represent a weasel, Mustela. The cats are represented

by four species, of which the most abundant is the red lynx, L. rufus. There is a smaller cat represented by mandibular ramus, which resembles in characters and in size the corresponding parts of the eyra, with which it seems to be identical. There are three inferior premolars, and perhaps a part of a superior sectorial of a cat of the size of the jaguar, which appears to be new to science; and there are several teeth and a part of the lower jaw with teeth, of the large saber-tooth which has been called Smilodon gracilis Cope. a lower sectorial and a premolar indicate an ally of the hyænas; which is described below as Crocuta inexpectata. The following are the descriptions of the new forms:

Uncia mercerii sp. nov. This species is represented by three premolar teeth of the lower jaw which belong to two individuals. The posterior part of a superior sectorial tooth accompanies these remains, and may belong to the same species. These teeth belong to an animal of the dimensions of the jaguar, and the inferior premolars have the posterior heel and lobe, and anterior basal lobe, well developed. The horizontal section of the principal cusp is lenticular, without much difference in the degree of convexity of the outlines. The teeth differ from those of both the jaguar and puma in the greater elevation of both the posterior heel and lobe, which are separated from each other by deep incisions. The posterior part of the crown is narrower posteriorly, especially in the anterior tooth, which differs more in all the points mentioned than does the posterior tooth. Enamel smooth. Length of crown of p. m. I, 21 mm; width of do. posteriorly 9 mm.; elevation of do. 14 mm. Length of crown of p. m. II, 16 mm.; width of do. 7.5 mm.; elevation of do. 8.5 This species is smaller than the *Uncia atrox* Leidy, which equals the lion, and which differs also in the much simpler character of the second premolar. It is dedicated to Mr. Henry C. Mercer in recognition of his indefatigable labors in cave exploration.

Smilodon gracilis Cope, American Naturalist, 1880, p. 857. This saber-tooth is represented by a considerable part of a superior canine tooth, from which more than half of the apex has been broken At the same time and place were found an entire left superior sectorial; part of a second left superior sectorial; part of a right mandibular ramus containing the sectorial and first premolar teeth; the crown of a second left inferior sectorial, and three incisors. There are several bones in the collection, including ungual phalanges, which probably belong to the same animal.

This is the largest feline discovered in the formation, equaling the Macharodus cultridens of the European caves, but not reaching the dimensions of the South American Smilodon neogacus. The edges of the crown of the canine, of which 20 mm, are preserved, are not denticulate. The anterior lobe of the superior sectorial is large, but the preanterior lobe is very small. The protocone forms an angular process, but has no distinct apex; its base displays the origin of a separate root. The inferior sectorial has no trace of heel. The first premolar is short and robust, and has a short but well-defined heel, and well-marked but not elevated posterior lobe. The principal cusp is elevated and robust, with lenticular section with outlines of very unequal convexity. In a probable second specimen of this tooth, the anterior lobe is distinct, acute edged, and little elevated. Incisors short, hooked, and with basal lobe at one side only.

The length of the fragment of the superior canine measures 111 mm.; anteroposterior diameter at base of crown 27 mm.; do. at 30 mm. from base 24 mm.; transverse diameter at do. 11 mm. Anteroposterior diameter of superior sectorial 31 mm; greatest width (at protocone) 14 mm. Anteroposterior diameter of inferior sectorial, 23 mm.; do. of p. m. I, 20 mm. (restored).

This species differs from the *S. floridanus* Liedy, in the much greater compression of the superior canine tooth, while the general dimensions are similar.

CROCUTA INEXPECTATA sp. nov. This species is represented by a right inferior sectorial in good preservation. It resembles a good deal that of *Crocuta maculata*, and agrees with it in the absence of trace of metaconid. The cutting heel is rather longer than in that species, and the cingulum which is so conspicuous in it is wanting in the fossil tooth. The paraconid and protoconid are well elevated and equal. Anteroposterior diameter of crown 24 mm.; do. of do. exclusive of heel 19 mm.; elevation of paraconid 10 mm.

The occurrence of a hyena in this collection is unlooked for, but was rendered less incredible by the discovery of a species of this family, Borophagus diversidens, in the pliocene bed of Texas. There is an alternative to the identification of this species as Crocuta, and that is that it might belong to the genus Nimianus. As this genus belongs to the middle Miocene, it is extremely improbable that it should have a representative in the Pleistocene fauna, although the survival of this form of sectorial tooth in connection with modern feline characters in other respects is not an impossibility.

Of the forty-eight species contained in the collection eleven have not been finally determined. Of the thirty-six determined species nine, or twenty-five per cent., are still existing, and the remaining twenty-seven are extinct. Of the existing species eight are nearctic, and one, Felis eyra, is neotropical. Of the extinct species ten are of nearctic type, and ten are of neotropical type; the remaining six species being indifferently one or the other, except the Crocuta, which is of old world type. The presence of Equus major, and of the beaver, connects the fauna directly with that of the Equus beds of the West and Southwest, with which the Megalonyx fauna, as he had called this one, was probably contemporaneous. These faunas were separated by a long interval of time from the

later ones whose remains, including those of Man, have been found in so many caves by Mr. H. C. Mercer. The speaker had suggested that this interval was marked by the Champlain depression during which the Columbia gravels and other formations of gravel and clay were deposited, and he had hence designated the caves of the two ages as Prechamplain and Postchamplain.

As regards the mode of occurrence of the remains of this fauna the following remarks were made. No single cave deposit has been found as yet which contains so large a number of species as the subject of this communication, although those of Brixham in England and Gailenrenth in Bayaria, contained as many or more numerous individual animals. As the majority of the species at Port Kennedy are not cave-dwellers, and many of them, as the mastodons and sloths, cannot well have been dragged there by carnivorons species, the question arises as to how the accumulation came The bones show no signs of gnawing, nor of wear, as though they had been transported. At the same time two bones have been rarely found in their normal relations in the skeleton. The fissure has been exposed for some twenty feet from the summit, but the bottom has not been reached, chiefly on account of the quantity of water present. The scattered and mixed relations of the bones are identical with the conditions he had found to exist in caves containing the same fauna in Southwest Virginia and East Tennessee. local conditions will therefore account for a phenomenon so wide-

Without evidence of a conclusive character, the impression which he had gathered from the facts is as follows: He suspected that the larger animals at least fell into this fissure during a long period. Many of the smaller ones may have entered it from entrances now filled by debris. Animals frequently resort to caves to die. A gallery of fifty feet in length which is large enough to admit a man standing nearly erect, in the Marble cave in South West Missouri, was found to be packed for a considerable part of its length by mummied raccoons who had apparently crawled in there. At the period of submergence of the Champlain epoch, floods of water from melting ice poured into the fissure, and filled it to the mouth with debris, churning up the contents already there, and carrying in logs and other vegetable matter. The stratification of the deposit may be thus accounted for, as also the presence of worn and unworn stones. In the lower part of the deposit vegetable debris and forest mold predominate, which contain seeds and nuts. This deposit apparently represents the long period during which the fissure was open.

⁴ American Naturalist, 1895, p. 598.

The Port Kennedy Deposit. Prof. Angelo Heilprin, commenting upon the evidence that had been submitted regarding the age of the deposit, believed that special caution was necessary in assigning to the debris a definite geological position. To him the large number of extinct or Neotropical forms indicated more nearly a Pliocene rather than Post-Pliocene fauna—at all events a fauna whose culmination preceded the Glacial Epoch—and he was hardly prepared to accept them as a part of the fauna of the region which survived the melting of the ice. The correspondence was with the Pampean fauna of the southern continent, and this he was also inclined to believe to be (as Prof. Cope himself had years before announced) Pliocene. Prof. Heilprin said that he was not yet a convert to the Columbian gravel theory, regarding which far too much uncertainty existed to permit it to be accepted as a broad chronological element in geological history. He thought it not unlikely that the remains in question had been subjected to redistribution by the glacial flood of the Delaware River Valley, the high backwater of which must have penetrated far into the valley of the Schuvlkill, and into the very region of Port Kennedy.

The Recording Secretary read the following:-

A BIOGRAPHICAL NOTICE OF W. S. W. RUSCHENBERGER, M. D.

BY EDWARD J. NOLAN, M. D.

Since the first recorded meeting of the founders of the Academy, "friends of science and of rational disposal of leisure moments" at the house of John Speakman, January 25, 1812, the society has been served by a succession of devoted men who have given their time, their means and their best thought to the promotion of its interests. The membership at large, however, has been for the most part composed of specialists in science who have had neither time nor inclination to occupy themselves with administrative affairs, and a much larger number who have been content to lend their support, moral and pecuniary, to an institution for the advancement of learning without taking part intimately in the details of its work.

The services rendered by the subject of this notice during the last twenty-six years of his life are of such character and magnitude that they have secured for him a distinguished position among the benefactors of this society. He was intellectually in close sympathy with the Academy's work, while the termination of his active connection with the United States navy enabled him to devote himself with tireless fidelity to the duties of the several executive positions in which he was placed.

William Samuel Waithman Ruschenberger was the son of Peter Ruschenberger, a sea captain, and Ann Waithman. His mother, the third in a family of nine children, was born near Bridgeton, Cumberland Co., N. J., June 18th, 1785. Her son was also born there September 4, 1807. Prior to this, however, her father and his family had moved to Philadelphia, the young couple living with them, and here a daughter was born. Three months before the birth of the son Captain Ruschenberger and all his crew were lost at sea, leaving the wife and children in straitened circumstances, so that it became necessary to add to their income by literary work. Sacrifices were made to secure a good education for the boy, who co-operated carnestly with his mother to that end. The details of his early training are not known, but he attended schools in New York and Philadelphia, and studied Latin with an Irishman of culture who had been compelled to leave the country of his birth

for political reasons. The pupil declared more than half a century later that his teacher's bitter denunciation of English injustice had permanently influenced his political opinions. Other particulars of his early life are wanting.

He was appointed to the United States navy from the State of New Jersey, August 10, 1826, when not quite nineteen years of age. He entered the service as surgeon's mate, his first cruise being on the U.S. S. Brandywine of the Pacific Squadron. His fitness secured for him the position of commodore's secretary, in which capacity he served under Commodore Jacob Jones during 1828 and 1829. He had, in the mean time, matriculated in the Medical Department of the University of Pennsylvania from which institution he received his degree of Doctor of Medicine, March 24, 1830.

He was commissioned as Surgeon in the Navy, April 4, 1831, and was assigned to the sloop Falmouth, also of the Pacific Squadron, on which he served from June, 1831 to February, 1834. As a result of this voyage he published in Silliman's Journal for 1831 and 1833 a translation of a paper by Dr. C. Bertero entitled, "A List of the Plants of Chili." This appears to have been his earliest contribution to science.

On his return home he published in 1834 his first important work under the title, "Three Years in the Pacific." In the prefatory note the author states that he has "avoided obtruding himself upon the attention of the reader and has indulged in but few reflections, being content to present naked facts and allow each one to dress them for himself and draw his own conclusions." This statement characterizes the work with a fair degree of accuracy. The social and political life of Brazil, Chili, Bolivia and Peru are described with animation, the style, especially in the earlier chapters, being diffusive and somewhat florid, rather sharply contrasting with the somewhat sententious diction of his later work. There is a vouthful sparkle and sense of humor in his descriptions of persons and incidents, which, in spite of the fidelity with which he adheres to the promise of his preface, make the book a charming narrative of adventure. The young surgeon, moreover, evidently regarded it as his duty to convey as much solid information as possible, and geographical, political and sociological notes, bearing the stamp of accuracy, are not wanting. A characteristic abhorrence of sham and pretence is manifest throughout the book, while the religious

opinions and practices of the people are referred to with respect and courtesy, although, as was inevitable, with plainly expressed dissent. The friends of the young author surely had reason to be satisfied with his first literary offspring.

He was Fleet Surgeon on board the U. S. S. "Peacock" of the East Indian Squadron from 1835 to 1837. This cruise resulted in his second work, "A Voyage Round the World, including an Embassy to Muscat and Siam in 1835, 1836 and 1837." The volume bears the date 1838 and is dedicated to Dr. Samuel George Morton, then Corresponding Secretary of the Academy, of which Dr. Ruschenberger had been elected a correspondent in 1832. He was transferred, in compliance with the By-Laws, to the class of active members on his taking up his residence in the city.

The superb opportunity of acquiring a knowledge of portions of the world not then known nearly as well as they are now had been improved to the utmost. Besides the journal of an embassy from the Government of the United States to the courts of Muscat, Siam and Cochin-China the work embraces sketches in Zanzibar, Arabia, Hindostan, Ceylon, Java, Siam, Cochin-China, China, the Sandwich Islands, Mexico and California. The style, although matured, is bright and animated, and the broad spirit of toleration and fairness of the earlier work is maintained. A growing fondness for natural history and an increased familiarity with the characters of animals and plants are also evident.

The same year he published in Silliman's Journal a paper entitled "Remarks on the Barometer with a table of meteorological observations made on board the U. S. Ship 'Peacock' from July 8 to August 17, 1837, during a passage from Peru to the United States, by way of Cape Horn."

He was married to Miss Mary Baynton Wister, the daughter of Mr. Charles J. Wister, of Germantown, October 23, 1839. Four children were born to them, three daughters and one son, of whom the latter, Lieut. C. W. Ruschenberger, of the Navy, alone survives. Mrs. Ruschenberger died November 1, 1893.

Dr. Ruschenberger was stationed at the Naval Rendevons in Philadelphia from 1840 to 1842. He now placed himself in active communication with the Academy, frequently attending the meetings and contributing to the library and museum, his first recorded contribution to the latter being specimens of Chiton, supposed to be new species, from Chapman's Island.

It was probably during this period that he prepared the textbooks of natural history which subsequently appeared under the following titles:—

Physiology and Animal Mechanism, 1841.

Mammalogy, Natural History of Mammiferous Animals, 2nd Book of Natural History, 1842.

Mollusca. Elements of Conchology, 1843.

These works were from the text of Milne Edwards and Achille Compte, and were the first of a promised series which was not, however, continued,

A Lexicon of Terms in Natural History, 1850.

Elements of Natural History, embracing Zoology, Botany, and Geology. Two volumes, 1850.

More than one member of the Academy has acknowledged his indebtedness to these text-books for his first knowledge of natural history. They are purely technical and possess no literary grace other than that of clearness and directness of statement.

He served at the Naval Hospital, Brooklyn, from 1843 to 1847, and while there organized the Naval Laboratory for supplying the service with pure drugs and reliable instruments. This establishment is said by his contemporaries to have been much needed and to have especially proven its usefulness during the trying period of the civil war. About this time he published a number of pamphlets on the relations of the medical corps to the United States Navy with a view to securing proper definition of authority, rank, responsibility, etc.

He was again Fleet Surgeon of the East India Squadron from 1847 to 1850. Some of his observations during this cruise were embodied in a series of papers contributed to the Southern Literary Messenger for 1852 and 1853. They were issued later in book-form under the title "Notes and Commentaries during a Voyage to Brazil and China in the year 1848." As might be expected from the mode of publication, the work has not the sustained interest or value of his other volumes of travel. It is discursive and disjointed, although still bright and instructive.

On his return to America he was assigned to duty in Philadelphia, and immediately resumed his active connection with the Academy.

He served as a member of the Publication Committee from 1851 to 1854, and in September of the earlier year, he was appointed to prepare a new and extended notice of the Academy. That he lost no time in the performance of the work assigned to him is evident, for the notice was read to the meeting of February 10, 1852, a vote of thanks being then adopted and communicated to the author through a committee consisting of Messrs. Vaux, Bridges and Pearsall. The paper was published under the title "A Notice of the Origin, Progress, and Present Condition of the Academy of Natural Sciences of Philadelphia." A second edition was issued in 1860.

He served as Fleet Surgeon of the Pacific Squadron from 1854 to 1857.

In January, 1858, a committee of Academicians was appointed to confer with one from the Biological Society with a view to a union of the two bodies. The report was evidently written by Dr. Ruschenberger. The question of Sections is carefully considered in view of the character of the Academy's work, which up to that time, had been almost entirely confined to the study of objective natural history, the recording of specific differences and resemblances of form, classification, and geographical distribution, while the province of the Biological Society was declared to be the discovery of the laws of organic life, the forces which bring together the primary organic cells and the results of their combination. The necessity of providing for organized special work was insisted on, and the alteration of the by-laws to permit of the erection of classes or departments was recommended. It was argued that the existing divisions of objective natural history would not be curtailed or interfered with, the interest of the meetings of the Academy would be enhanced and the necessity for the organization of special societies would be avoided.

Dr. Ruschenberger lived long enough to be cognizant of the vast advance of biological investigation from those days of cell-relations to the present era of germinal selection, cytodes and microplasms. He had occasion, it is believed, to acknowledge that the hopes of the committee of conference were not well founded and that the existence of Sections in the Academy, while detracting from the interest of the general meetings, has not prevented the organization of special societies which, it appears, are necessary to secure the sympathetic association desired by those interested in distinct lines of investigation.

From August 1860 to July 1861 he was serving also as Fleet

Surgeon, in the Mediterranean. This was his last period of service on ship-board. He never again had occasion to go abroad; indeed even short trips from Philadelphia were hereafter of infrequent occurrence. During the summer vacations when nearly all his associates were absent from the city he remained at home, declaring that the shady side of Chestnut Street was the most desirable summer resort known to him.

During a portion of the period of the civil war, from 1861 to 1864, he was stationed at the Boston Navy Yard, where, in common with everyone connected with the public service he found himself charged with most engrossing duties.

He was on special duty again in Philadelphia during 1865 and 1866 when his attention was professionally occupied with the affairs of the Naval Hospital. He also discharged the duties of President of the Board of Examiners with which he had before been connected as a member. In the American Journal of Medical Sciences for July, 1867 he published a paper entitled "Contributions to the Statistics of Human Growth" based on an examination of 217 candidates for admission to the Naval Academy at Annapolis.

He was retired on age in 1869 with the rank of Surgeon, being later promoted to the grade of Medical Director, with the relative rank of Commodore, as a special recognition of long and efficient service.

While relieved from the performance of professional work in connection with the United States Navy he was far from availing himself of the opportunity to rest, or acknowledging the necessity of doing so. He found himself physically and mentally as vigorous as he had been for the past twenty years with every prospect of a long life. His mother lived until ninety-eight years old. It was now that his active connection with the Academy, the American Philosophical Society and the College of Physicians was productive of the most lasting results.

On the organization of the Board of Trustees of the Building Fund of the Academy in 1867 he had been chosen President thereof, and from that time until his death, while the work of collecting subscriptions was in progress and later during the erection of the buildings, he was indefatigable in the discharge of the duties of this position. The work accomplished is set forth in the fourteen elaborate published reports prepared by him. They cover the operations of the

Board from 1867 to 1878 and during 1890, 1891 and 1892, the history of the inactive intermediate years having been left by him fully recorded in manuscript. In support of this enterprise he published in 1871 an address on the claims of the Academy to public favor, in the Penn Monthly for November 1873 an article on the value of original scientific research and, on the occasion of the removal of the Academy to the new building, a report to the contributors on the condition of the society at that time, together with numerous replies, statements and appeals in the newspapers. The buildings of the Academy are, in truth, whether regarded as meritorious or faulty, the visible evidence of Dr. Ruschenberger's zeal, industry and perseverance and the memorial, if one were to be assigned him, most consonant with his tastes and desires.

He was elected one of the Vice-Presidents of the Academy in January, 1869, to fill the position rendered vacant by the death of John Cassin. At the annual meeting of the same year he was elected to the highest position in the gift of the society which he held until 1881 when, having declined a renomination, he was succeeded in the Presidency by Dr. Joseph Leidy.

From 1876 until the close of his service as President, Dr. Ruschenberger presented a series of reports at the annual meetings of the Academy reviewing the work of the society. In the first report thus presented he defines his attitude towards the department of instruction. provision for which had been incorporated in the new code of by-laws just then adopted. He gives emphatic endorsement to the idea of providing support by endowment of positions for original investigators, but deprecates the conferring of empty titles and points out the disadvantage of entrusting the control of departments of the museum to those over whom, in the absence of compensation, there is no easily administered method of control. He held that the Academy's function was the encouragement of original research, its legitimate work beginning where that of the University ceases, and that the teaching of science could better be done by organizations having instruction for their primary object. . His active co-operation was not, however, interfered with when the opposite opinion was practically sustained by the majority of his associates. While, therefore, he was never in sympathy with the department of instruction, he acted on the belief, as expressed by him to one of his Vice-Presidents about this time, "that the institution will live and prosper long after we are

gone, when we can no longer have a voice in its management, and under theories of administration entirely different from ours, so that it is wise to enforce our own views if we can, but if not, to help along as far as practicable, the views of the dissenters."

A minute of appreciation and regret was adopted on his declining a renomination for the Presidency. His executive work in the Academy did not, however, cease. He became a member of the Council almost immediately and he was elected a Curator in 1882. On the death of Dr. Leidy in April 1891, he became Chairman of the Board of Curators, which position he held during the rest of his life. His services as Councillor were invaluable because of his retentive memory and his accurate knowledge of Academy traditions and history during nearly half a century.

He served on the Publication Committee from 1872 to 1878 and on the Library Committee from 1873 until his death.

He was Director of the Conchological Section continuously from 1869, the year of its formation, and of the Botanical Section from 1876 to 1894. He also served terms as Director of the Biological and Microscopical Section and as Vice-Director of the Mineralogical and Geological Section. Until incapacitated by failing health he was rarely or never absent from the meeting of these bodies while officially connected with them.

Although he devoted the greater portion of his time to the affairs of the Academy they did not absorb his entire attention. He became a member of the College of Physicians of Philadelphia in March 1836, was Vice-President from May 1875 to May 1879 and President from May 5, 1879 until January, 1883.

He was elected a member of the American Philosophical Society October 17, 1849. The high appreciation in which he was held by his fellow-members is shown by the fact that he was annually re-elected to the Vice-Presidency of that Society from January, 1885. His services to these societies have been recounted in biographical notices specially prepared for them and need not be dwelt on here.

The following is a list, probably incomplete, of other societies to which Dr. Ruschenberger belonged, with the dates of his election:

County Medical Society of Philadelphia, March 24, 1831.

United States Naval Lyceum, New York, February 1, 1836.

Franklin Institute, April 15, 1840.

College of Physicians and Surgeons of New York, Feb. 22, 1845.

460

American Institute, New York, June 13, 1845.

Military Order of the Loyal Legion, October 20, 1836.

Pennsylvania Horticultural Society, March 16, 1886.

Pennsylvania Zoological Society, October 13, 1887.

Philadelphia College of Pharmacy (honorary), March 27, 1893.

In addition to the literary work heretofore noted he prepared and published in connection with the Academy, the College of Physicians and the American Philosophical Society biographical notices of the following persons:—

Charles Pickering, M. D. Proc. Acad. Nat. Sci. Phila., 1878. William S. Vaux. Proc. Acad. Nat. Sci. Phila., 1882.

Robert Bridges, M. D. Proc. Acad. Nat. Sci. Phila., 1882 and Proc. Am. Phil. Soc., XXI, 1884.

Thomas Stewardson. Trans. Col. Phys. Phila., 1884.

George Fox, M. D. Trans. Col. of Phys. Phila., 1884.

Robert E. Rogers, M. D. Proc. Am. Phil. Soc., XXII, 1885.

George W. Tryon, Jr. Proc. Acad. Nat. Sci. Phila., 1888.

Caspar Wister, M. D. Trans. Col. Phys. Phila., 1890.

Gouverneur Emerson, M. D. Proc. Am. Phil. Soc., XXIX 1891.

Joseph Leidy, M. D. Proc. Am. Phil. Soc., XXX, 1892.

William B. Rogers. Proc. Am. Phil. Soc., XXXI, 1893.

William V. Keating, M. D. Proc. Am. Phil. Soc., XXXIII, 1895.

These notices were all characterized by accuracy of detail and, for the most part, sympathetic judgment and a generous acknowledgment of merit. His last months were occupied in the congenial work of collecting material for a history of the Academy. With much pains and patience he had collected a mass of details from unexpected sources regarding individuals long since dead and events almost forgotten. No trouble was too great if it resulted in an addition to knowledge or an increase of accuracy. It is related that on one occasion he made a journey to Washington to verify a date, and the amount of correspondence involved in his researches was such as to discourage one not endowed with equal persistency or less enthusiastically devoted to the work. His manuscript notes are in the possession of the Academy and will be of value to the future historian of the society.

He was confined to his house during the winters of 1894 and 1895

by an annoying bronchial affection, which, added to the infirmities of advanced age, rendered it imprudent for him to encounter variations of temperature. While thus prevented from giving the usual attention to his official duties, his time was congenially occupied in correspondence, composition and study, no diminution of mental clearness or activity being apparent to the friends whom he greeted so cordially. During the late winter his vital powers gradually but steadily failed, until after six hours of unconsciousness the close of his busy and useful life was reached, calmly and without acute suffering. March 24th, in its eighty-eighth year.

Dr. Ruschenberger was a man of striking individuality. dominant notes of his character were loyalty to truth, as he understood it, and unsparing devotion to duty. His prejudices were strong and his affections warm. He was a strict disciplinarian, but he never exacted from others what he was not prepared to render himself. He was frequently severe in his criticisms, which were, however, in the main salutary. While assuming a stern demeanor to those whom he thought deficient in a sense of duty, to the earnest student he was always helpful and encouraging. To those who knew him intimately, his innate gentleness was apparent, an affectionate word or a kindly proffer of assistance, especially during his later and less robust years, at once eliciting evidence of grateful emotion. He was impatient of what he called "indirection," preferring on the part of others the frankness which he was not afraid to employ himself.

His æsthetic tastes were austere in the extreme. He cared but little about art as such, and the utter absence of ornamentation from the interior of the museum and library of the Academy is due to this peculiarity of the Chairman of the Board of Trustees of the Building Fund rather than to economic necessity. He once remarked that had he his way he would pull down to a level with the house tops, all the church steeples, as they were unsightly and useless. Whether this feature of his character was due to inheritance, to education or to long association with an environment where the refinements of ornamentation would be out of place cannot be determined. His attitude toward literature was equally severe. He regarded the matter-of-fact narrative of "Robinson Crusoe" as the ideal novel, while the glowing imagery of Pierre Loti's "An Iceland Fisherman" was pronounced "unreadable stuff."

He had, however, that precious endowment, a well devolped sense of humor. His conversation was frequently enlivened by the relation of laughter-provoking incidents from his wide and varied experience, while the good things related by others were heartily enjoyed by him.

A friend having asked him shortly after his eighty-third birthday what he had learned of most value during his long life, he replied after a moment's reflection, "Well, I believe I have learned not to be too cock-sure of anything."

The official who endeavors to perform his duty without fear or favor is certain to antagonize the ignorant, the selfish, and the unscrupulous as well as those holding honestly different opinions. This is equally true of the officer of a society, the chairman of a committee or a Metropolitan police commissioner. Dr. Ruschenberger was no exception to the rule. When convinced that he was right he was, notwithstanding his tolerant theories, but little disposed to make concessions, sometimes holding tenaciously to his opinions even in the face of an adverse decision by the majority. Hostile critics were therefore not lacking, but he was probably consoled by the reflection that "he who never had an enemy was never worthy of having a friend." Friends, steadfast and warm, he had; friends to whom he had endeared himself by his sterling qualities of heart and mind.

While he treated the religious opinions of others with toleration and respect, he left his own to be inferred. He certainly was not in visible union with any recognized form of orthodoxy, and would probably not resent the assertion that he was in sympathy with modern agnosticism in its negative and least aggressive sense. It an upright life devoted during all its active years to the intellectual advancement of mankind, and a reverent recognition of the Divine Mind in Nature be taken as evidence, then may we believe that had Dr. Ruschenberger lived when men cherished the same truths under different formulæ his motto would have been ad Majorem Dei gloriam.

Messrs. Charles C. Harrison, John M. Justice and Howard W. Dubois were elected members.

The following papers were ordered to be printed:-

CONTRIBUTIONS TO THE ZOOLOGY OF TENNESSEE, No. 2. BIRDS.

BY SAMUEL N. RHOADS.

It has been thought desirable not only to include in the following annotated list of the avifauna of Tennessee a synopsis of the species observed during my recent trip, but to make it comprehend all the birds of which we have any record as now inhabiting or formerly occurring in the State.¹

I have consulted, among others, the following references, which constitute nearly all the literature relating to the birds of Tennessee that has come under my notice.

Wilson, A.; American Ornithology, 1810-11.

Ord, G.; Sketch of Life of Alex. Wilson, 1828.

Fox, W. H.; Stray Notes from Lookout Mountain, Tennessee; Bull. Nutt. Orn. Club, VII, 1882, p. 191.

Fox, W. H.; Birds of Roane County, Tennessee. Ank, III, 1886, p. 315.

Lemoyne, —; Notes on Birds of the Great Smoky Mountains, Tennessee. Orn., Oologist XI, 1886, pp. 115, 131, 149, 163, 179.

Langdon, F. W.; August Birds of the Chilhowee Mountains, Tennessee. Auk. IV, 1887, p. 133.

Hasbrouck, E. M.; On the Ivory-billed Woodpecker and Carolina Paroquet. Ank, VIII, 1891, pp. 183, 378.

Dr. C. Hart Merriam has generously given me free use of manuscript notes on the birds observed by him in the valley of the Little Tennessee, opposite Chilhowce Mountain, July 29, 1887; also his notes on the birds observed at Athens, McMinn County, July 23 to 27, 1887.

In my quotations from these and from the papers listed above I have only made use of such notes as would be of value in supple-

¹ The reader is referred to the first paper of this series, pages 376 to 332 of the Proceedings, for an itinerary of the author's trip through Tennessee and a brief synopsis of the zoo-geography of the State.

menting or confirming my own, not undertaking to make the references compendious save for rare or little known species.

For a most valuable and interesting series of notes from West Tennessee I am indebted, to my correspondent, Mr. Benjamin C. Miles, of Brownsville, an old resident, acute observer of nature and enthusiastic sportsman. Through his generous efforts I am able to put on a satisfactory basis the status of several birds which must otherwise have been omitted from this list, and can present several facts relating to the history of bird extermination in that part of the Mississippi Valley, which are of great interest. It is my hope that this paper, the first attempt to give the public a resumé of the ornithology of a long neglected commonwealth, may inspire her people to a desire for something better in this line of educational work.

The entire collection of Tennessee birds brought back to the Academy only numbers sixty skins, no attempt being made to secure any but the rarest species, or others for purposes of identification. The names of species of which there are specimens in this collection are preceded by an asterisk.

The whole number of species and subspecies given in the following list is 214. Of these 10 are of doubtful record or identity, although they all belong to the Tennessee fauna.

Dr. Fox's list records 116 species and subspecies of Tennessee birds. To this add 10 species recorded by Lemoyne, viz.: Accipiter velox, Aquila chrysaëtos, Falco peregrinus anatum, Pandion haliatus carolineusis, Syrnium nebulosum, Virco solitarius alticola, Helminthophila chrysoptera, Dendroica carulescens, Sylvania canadensis and Parus atricapillus, and to this again add four, viz.: Ampelis cedrorum, Dendroica pensylvanica, Dendroica carulea and Dryobates villosus recorded in Langdon's list, and we have 130 species and subspecies. To this may be added those recorded by Wilson, viz.: Elanoides forficatus, Comrus carolineusis, Helminthophila ruficapilla and Helminthophila peregrina, making the total number recorded previous to the present list, 134.

Order PYGOPODES.

Family PODICIPIDÆ.

Genus COLYMBUS Linnaus.

1. Colymbus holbælli (Reinh.). Holbæll's Grebe.

A bird which I found lying on a stump in Reelfoot Lake almost certainly belonged to this species. It had evidently been laid there by a gunner the previous winter and was in a badly decomposed state, but the long, slender bill and large size were characteristic enough for identification.

Genus PODILYMBUS Lesson.

2. Podilymbus podiceps (1..). Pied-billed Grebe.

Observed at Samburg. It is not unlikely that they breed in that region.

Family URINATORIDÆ.

Genus URINATOR Cuvier.

3. Urinator imber (Gunn.). Loon.

Mounted specimens were seen on several occasions, some of which were undoubtedly taken in the State, though I did not take pains to verify the occurrence. Owing to the absence of lakes or ponds in the loftier eastern mountains it is not probable that the Loon breeds anywhere in Tennessee. Lauderdale and Haywood Counties, in winter, B. C. Miles.

4. Urinator lumme (Gunn.). Red-throated Loon.

I am under the impression that a pair of this species, in the possession of Mr. Schmidt of Memphis, were taken in the State, but as a number of birds in his collection were brought from a locality in Arkansas on the opposite side of the Mississippi, the record is doubtful.

Order LONGIPENNES.

Family LARIDÆ.

Genus LARUS Linnaus.

5. Larus argentatus smithsonianus Coues. Herring Gull.

Mounted specimens in Memphis. Reports of a large gull at Reelfoot Lake during spring migration must refer to this bird.

It winters along the Mississippi below St. Louis. Mr. Miles refers to a gull which he has seen on the Mississippi, "size of a

pigeon with very long wings," which probably refers to the Ringbilled Gull L. delawarensis.

Family RYNCHOPIDÆ.

Genus RYNCHOPS Linnaus.

6. Rynohops nigra (L.). Black Skinner.

A specimen was found dead in Obion County after a severe storm by Mr. J. A. Craig, who gave me an account of it.

Order STEGANOPODES.

Family ANHINGIDÆ.

Genus ANHINGA Brisson.

7. Anhinga anhinga (L.). Snake Bird, Anhinga.

This bird is found about Memphis and it is probable that it it occurs on Reelfoot Lake, though I was unable to identify it among the numerous "Water-turkeys" frequenting the Lake, that name being applied to both this species and the Cormorant. There is a Cypress swamp about four miles from Samburg across the lake in which a "Turkey Roost" has existed for a long period, but which has been practically abandoned because of the destruction of the young birds, for bait, by the fishermen. The nests are built in the tops of the tallest cypresses and this fact seems to prove pretty conclusively that the Anhinga bred there, though it is not impossible that the Cormorants have adopted the same rookery and nesting sites in preference to their usual habitations among the brushes on the lake shore. Haywood and Lauderdale Counties, nesting in Mississippi bottoms: Miles.

Family PHALACROCORACIDÆ.

Genus PHALACROCORAX Brisson.

- 8. Phalacrocorax dilophus floridanus (Aud.). Florida Cormorant.
- 9. ? Phalacrocorax mexicanus (Brandt). Mexican Cormorant.

Cormorants are quite abundant at Reelfoot Lake. Among the commoner species (*P. d. floridanus*) I observed a few, which, by their solitary and seclusive habits, light coloration and smaller size were probably the Mexican bird, and previous records of *mexicanus* on the eastern shore of the Mississippi as far north as Cairo, Illinois, give color to this supposition. Haywood and Lauderdale Counties; Miles.

Family PELECANIDÆ.

Genus PELECANUS.

10. Pelecanus erythrorhynchos (Gmel). White Pelican.

Seen occasionally along the valley. A mounted specimen shot at Samburg, in the possession of a hotel keeper in Union City, was examined.

Order ANSERES.

Family ANATIDÆ.

Genus MERGANSER Linnæus.

11. Merganser americanus (Cass.). American Merganser.

Two were seen on the lake near Samburg. This and the Redbreasted are probably included in Mr. Miles "Shelldrake" records for Haywood and Lauderdale Counties.

Genus LOPHODYTES Reichenbach.

12. Lophodytes cucullatus (L.). Hooded Merganser.

One seen on Tennessee River near Chattanooga. It most likely breeds in the State. Probably one of the three kinds of "Summer Ducks" mentioned by Mr. Miles as breeding in trees in Haywood County is this species.

Genus ANAS Linnæus.

13. Anas boschas L. Mallard.

Abounding in winter in the Mississippi Valley. Haywood and Lauderdale Counties; Miles. Memphis and Reelfoot Lake; gunners.

14. Anas obscura Gmel. Black Duck.

Mounted specimens at Memphis. Haywood and Lauderdale Counties; Miles.

15 Anas discors L. Blue-winged Teal.

A flock of eight fed regularly in a little slough near Samburg during my sojourn there.

Other pairs were seen on the lake and it is possible they were summer residents. Roane County, migrant, Dr. W. H. Fox. Haywood and Laudérdale Counties; Miles.

16. Anas carolinensis Gmel. Green-winged Teal.

Reported to me by the gunners. Stuffed specimens seen at Memphis. Haywood and Lauderdale Counties; Miles.

17. Anas strepera L. Gadwall.

Mounted specimen at Memphis. This is evidently the duck "No. 2," to which the following allusions are made by Mr. Miles: "As to Summer Duck [there are] 1 Wood Duck; 2 [a duck] said to nest on ground, seen here [Haywood County] at all seasons—size of Teal; male and female very similar, marked like female Mallard; heard them called young mallard—seen and shot them myself for forty years; barely fit to eat."

18. Anas americana Gmel. Baldpate.

Mountain specimens examined, presumably from near Memphis. Haywood County; Miles. This name is also applied to the Bufflehead. Mr. Miles does not think he ever saw the true Baldpate.

Genus SPATULA Boie.

19. Spatula clypeata (L.). Shoveller.

Specimen in Mr. Schmidt's collection. Remains of one at Samburg. "Killed one several years ago," Miles.

Genus DAFILA Stephens.

20. Dafila acuta (L.). Pintail.

Likewise found in Mr. Schmidt's collection of mounted game. Haywood and Lauderdale Counties; Miles. A female killed the first week in March, 1887, by Mr. Miles, contained a fully developed egg.

Genus AIX Boie.

21. Aix sponsa (L.). Wood Duck.

Noted all across the State, where it is a summer resident.

Genus AYTHYA Boie.

22. Aythya americana (Eyt.) Redhead.

Mounted specimens at Memphis. Haywood and Lauderdale Counties; Miles.

23. Aythya vallisneria (Wils.). Canvas-back.

Haywood and Lauderdale Counties; Miles. Called "Fall Duck' in West Tennessee; "common twenty years ago, now not seen."

24. Aythya marila nearctica Stejn. American Scaup Duck.

Mounted specimens at Memphis. "Have seen, I think, and heard called Canvasback," Miles.

25. Aythya affinis (Eyt.). Lesser Scaup Duck.

One found dead at Samburg.

26. Aythya collaris (Donov.). Ring-necked Duck.

Under the name, "Fall Duck," Mr. Miles contributes the following notes: "Only seen September to November or December; for eating excelled by none save partridge [Duck]. In the fall of 1875 killed about thirty on different hunts—have not seen it in ten years." The name "Fall Duck" is also applied to this bird in Minnesota. I think Mr. Miles has confounded it somewhat with the Canvasback.

Genus GLAUCIONETTA Stejneger.

27. Glaucionetta clangula americana (Bonap.). American Golden Eye.

Mr. Miles sent me a description of one of these Ducks, which he killed several years ago near Brownsville. Since then he verified his identification by the figure and description of this species in Mr. Chapman's book, Birds of Eastern North America. It may be stated that other species, whose identification rests on Mr. Miles' anthority, have been confirmed by him in the same manner.

Genus CHARITONETTA Steineger.

28. Charitonetta albeola (L.). Buffle Head.

Specimens in mounted collection of Mr. Schmidt. This bird, Mr. Miles informs me, is called "Baldpate" by the gunners in his region.

Genus CLANGULA Leach.

29. Clangula hyemalis (L.). Old Squaw.

Respecting this species Mr. Miles says: "Have seen once."

Genus ERISMATURA Bonaparte.

30. Erismatura rubida (Wils.). Ruddy Duck.

Mounted specimens examined. Mr. Miles describes the "Partridge Duck," by which name alone it is known to the gunners of West Tennessee. This name is not to be found in Trumbull's book. Mr. Miles has killed them in Haywood and Lauderdale Counties in February. November and December, and says: "Not common here at any time, but always known." In a subsequent letter he fails to identify his "Partridge Duck" with this or any other species described in Mr. Chapman's Ornithology. I continue to think, however, that it is the Ruddy Duck.

Genus CHEN Boie.

31. Chen hyperborea? Snow Goose.

A Snow Goose, presumably the lesser variety, was seen during the winter of 1893-94, in Haywood County, by Mr. B. C. Miles. It remained there all winter in the company of a flock of Canada Geese

Genus BRANTA Scopoli.

32. Branta canadensis (L.). Canada Goose.

Soon after my arrival at Samburg I was surprised to hear the honking of a flock of wild geese. The noise continuing I was impressed by its resemblance to that made by the Canada Goose, and asked my landlord what it meant, as it seemed to proceed from the mainland instead of the lake. He told me it came from a flock of Canada Geese, which had been raised some years previously from a set of eggs taken on the lake.1 A few days later I came across the birds in a little meadow behind the village and found them to be exactly as represented. Long familiarity with man had completely reversed their natures. So far from showing alarm at my approach they greeted me boisterously, and, led by a large gander, advanced to meet me with outstretched necks and a chorus of defiant This gave me a fine opportunity to determine that they were typical canadensis, and at the same time test the strength of a wingshot from the enraged gander as he danced around for a flank movement while I was making advances upon his family. say, these geese never showed any disposition to wander beyond the village limits, though they had free access to the lake, either by walking or by swimming down Indian Creek. Mr. H. B. Young, who has fished and trapped in this region for many years, gave me some interesting notes on the habits of these birds. Old residents agree that twenty years ago not a goose remained to breed in that country. At the present time several pairs, perhaps as many as twenty, nest there every season, and two or three sets of eggs are yearly transferred from their care to that of domestic fowls.

At Reelfoot Lake the goose nearly always builds in the top of a blasted tree over the water, sometimes nesting as high as fifty feet or even higher. When the young are hatched the gander soon gets notice of it and swims around the foot of the tree uttering loud cries.

¹ See L. O. Piudar, Auk. III, 1886, p. 481, for a previous record.

On a signal from mother goose he redoubles his outcries and, describing a large circle immediately beneath the nest, beats the water with his wings, dives, paddles and slashes about with the greatest fury, making such a terrible noise and commotion that he can be heard for several miles. This effectually drives away from that spot every catfish, spoonbill, loggerhead, hellbender, moccasin, water-snake, eagle, mink and otter that might take a fancy to young goslings and into the midst of the commotion, mother goose, by a few deft thrusts of her bill, spills the whole nestful. But a few seconds elapse ere the reunited family are noiselessly paddling for the shores of some secluded cove with nothing to mark the scene of their exploits but a few feathers and upturned water-plants and above them the huge white cypress with its deserted nest.

"Nearly every summer young geese were captured at Open Lake, in Landerdale County, but they never breed there now, I hear." B. C. Miles.

33. ? Branta nigricans (Lawr.) Black Brant.

I have the following from Mr. Miles. "We have the Black-breasted Brant, one of which I killed many years ago." Whether this was nigricans or our eastern bernicla is uncertain. Judging by the name used by Mr. Miles and the fact that nigricans is often taken in the Mississippi Valley, it was very likely the former.

Genus OLOR Wagler.

- 34. Olor columbianus (Ord). Whistling Swan.
- 35. Olor buccinator (Rich.). Trumpeter Swan.

Swans are now rather rare at Reelfoot Lake. A few were seen the present (1895) spring, but which species it is difficult to state. That both species are likely to pass along the Mississippi Valley is sufficient reason for not omitting columbianus, which is the rarer of the two in that region.

Mr. Miles writes: "The Swan was formerly quite plentiful here, though I doubt if one has been seen in this or Lauderdale County, on the water, in ten years."

Order HERODIONES.

Family ARDEIDÆ.

Genus BOTAURUS Stephens.

36. Botaurus lentiginosus (Montag.). American Bittern.

Two of these birds were killed (presumably in Haywood Co.) by

Mr. B. C. Miles, "in broom sedge on a hill." Mr. Miles writes:—
"I am certain he does not breed here."

Genus ARDETTA Gray.

37. Ardetta exilis (Gmel.). Least Bittern.

Mounted specimens in Mr. Schmidt's collection.

Genus ARDEA Linnaus.

38. Ardea herodias L. Great Blue Heron.

Becoming a rare bird in Tennessee. A few mounted specimens were seen. Living birds were noted at Samburg, Memphis, Raleigh and Harriman. Dr. Merriam notes one July 29, 1887, in the valley of the Little Tennessee. Haywood and Landerdale Counties; Miles.

39. Ardea candidissima Gmel. Snowy Heron.

Two or three mounted specimens examined. "Seen in flocks of 12 or 15, apparently on passage and again singly"; Miles.

40. Ardea virescens L. Green Heron.

Observed all across the State. Dr. Fox and Mr. Langdon both record it.

Genus NYCTICORAX Stephens.

41. Nycticorax nycticorax nævius (Bodd.). Black-crowned Night Heron.

I did not see this species, but heard one at night at Greeneville. Dr. Fox records it from Roane County. Its apparent absence from western Tenpessee is unaccountable to me. Mr. Miles never saw one there.

Order PALUDICOLÆ.

Family GRUIDÆ.

Genus GRUS Pallas.

- 42. Grus americana (L.). Whooping Crane.
- 43. Grus mexicana (Müll.). Sandhill Crane.

Respecting these Mr. Miles writes:—"All the cranes you describe, save the red head, have seen in last 25 years, and my friends have killed them up to ten years since. All are [were] on flight." The words, "save the red head" apply to breeding males of G. mexicana which Mr. Miles has evidently not seen. It is probable that his remarks apply also to the little Brown Crane. G. canadensis.

Genus RALLUS Linnæus.

44. *Rallus elegans Aud. King Rail.

One was taken alive in the office of the Rossmore Hotel, Chattanooga, during my stay there. It was apparently a breeding bird.

Genus PORZANA Vieillot.

45 .*Porzana carolina (L.). Sora Rail.

Abundant around Reelfoot Lake, where, by its noise and actions it seemed to be breeding.

A specimen was taken and another seen near Bellevue on the 20th of Mav in a small upland swamp.

Genus GALLINULA Brisson.

46. Gallinula galeata (Licht.). Florida Gallinule.

This is without much doubt the "Lead-colored Dumpy Duck" which Mr. Miles includes among the species which breed in his region. He says it is "rarely seen now, but common 20 years since—not fit for table," etc. He does not confound this with the Coot, which he describes (l.c.) as distinct.

Genus FULICA Linnaus.

47. Fulica americana Gmel. American Coot.

Abundant on Reelfoot Lake where they breed. Reported also from the interior; Nashville. Several in the city park at Memphis. Roane County; Fox. Under the name "Didopper," Mr. Miles gives a careful and accurate description of this bird, stating it to be common in all waters. He has killed them on flats several hundred vards from water.

Order LIMICOLÆ.

Family SCOLOPACIDÆ.

Genus PHILOHELA Gray.

48. Philohela minor (Gmel.). American Woodcock.

Reported from several points, and specimens examined, but not seen in the flesh. Roane County; Fox. More numerous in migrations in Haywood County. "Very scarce of late years, though even now they nest with us."—Miles.

Genus GALLINAGO Leach.

49. Gallinago delicata (Ord). Wilson's Snipe.

Noted at Samburg and Memphis. Fox says they are abundant in Roane County during spring migrations. "In large numbers some years and in others not at all," in Haywood County. "A few, I have heard, breed here, never saw a nest."—Miles.

Genus EREUNETES Illiger.

50. ?Ereunetes pusillus (L.). Semipalmated Sandpiper.

Four or five sandpipers were seen on the shores of a rocky pond

on South Harpeth river in the northern corner of Williamson County, They were very tame, being gorged with the small mollusks (Strepomatidae) abounding on the half-exposed rocks, and I feel assured of the correctness of my identification. This is probably the species seen in company with Wilson's plover in Haywood County by Mr. Miles.

Genus TOTANUS Bechstein.

51. Totanus melanoleucus (Gmel.). Greater Yellow Legs.

One was seen in company with the sandpipers above noted. Another was heard at Samburg and stuffed specimens noted at Memphis.

52. Totanus solitarius (Wils.). Solitary Sandpiper.

Observed at Samburg, Memphis, Raleigh, Nashville and Bellevue. Noted in spring in Roane County by Fox and in the Chilhowee Mountains in late August by Langdon.

The late date at which I observed a pair near Bellevue (May 20th.) would indicate that they do not go far out of the State to breed.

Genus BARTRAMIA Lesson.

53. Bartramia longicauda (Bechst.). Bartramian Sandpiper.

I did not observe this species, though I fancied I heard it passing over in West Tennessee. It is doubtful that it breeds at all in the exact localities I explored, but owing to its peculiarly local preferences, will no doubt be found to summer in some of the country en route. Dr. Merriam observed five ployer flying over Athens, McMinn Co., "which seemed to be this species."

Genus ACTITIS Boie.

54. Actitis macularia (L.). Spotted Sandpiper.

Numerous all over the State below 3,000 feet elevation, but rarer among the mountains.

Genus NUMENIUS Brisson.

55. Numenius longirostris Wils. Long-billed Curlew.

Stuffed specimens seen at Memphis.

Family CHARADRIIDÆ.

Genus ÆGIALITIS Boie.

56. Ægialitis vocifera (L.). Kildeer.

Seen at Nashville, Bellevue, Chattanooga, and Johnson City. Roane Co., Fox. Not noted in West Tennessee; Miles.

- 57. ?Ægialitis semipalmata Bonap. Semipalmated Plover.
- 58. ?Ægialitis meloda circumcineta Ridgw. Belted Piping Plover.

One or both of these species are alluded to by Mr. Miles as Ringneck Plovers, with a call note "Pee, Pee," which remain "a few days in spring and fall," in company with another species without the ring. The latter was probably a Sandpiper, *Evennetes*.

Order GALLINÆ.

Genus COLINUS Lesson.

59. Colinus virginianus (L.). Bob White.

In no part of the United States have I seen our eastern Quail so abundant as it was in West and Middle Tennessee. It was also numerous in the mountains, a pair being seen on Roan Mountain just below the fir belt at a height of nearly 5,000 feet.

Genus BONASA Stephens.

60. Bonasa umbellus (L.). Ruffed Grouse.

Seen at Sawyer's Springs, Harriman, Allardt, Johnson City and Roan Mountain. In my experience I would say this bird was rare in all localities. Fox says "rather common in the mountains" of Roan Co. Langdon saw one on Mt. Nebo. Lookout Mountain; Fox

Genus MELEAGRIS Linnæus.

61. Meleagris gallopavo L. Wild Turkey.

The Turkey exists in considerable numbers in secluded parts of the Cumberland plateau and the Great Smoky Range. It was reported to me at Sawyer's Springs, Allardt, and Roan Mountain, but I did not see any. Roan Co., Fox. Chilhowee Mts., Langdon.

Mr. Miles informs me that in Haywood County it is a rather scarce bird but in the last few years it seems to be "on the increase." Continuing, he writes: "In 1891 saw a drove numbering at least forty, this in February, and know of at least ten broods now . . . in the county. Last year there were killed about forty that I saw or heard of."

Genus ECTOPISTES Swainson.

62. Ectopistes migratorius (L.). Passenger Pigeon

The general verdict of Tennesseeans regarding this bird is in line with that of other parts of the country. They are rarely seen, some dating the last occurrence of the species in Tennessee back nine years.

For the best account of the disappearance of this celebrated bird in Tennessee, I am again indebted to Mr. Miles; he says: "Wild Pigeons last visited our section [Brownsville] in numbers in the year 1881, but were not as numerous as about eight years before — I remember that I remarked then they were depleted. fall of 1893, Mr. Riddick of this town killed one of a flock of eight, five miles from here—the last I know of being in the county. first I remember of them must have been in the year 1851, when I was five years old. They roosted that fall ten miles from here and about a mile from our home. Permission was given me to go with the negroes to the roost, and I well remember one of them put me in a cotton hamper and carried me on his shoulders, and how scared I was at the noise when we arrived-however, we got our bags and baskets full; killed them with poles-and got back early. That was my first taste of sport and I have been a sportsman ever since. near as I can recall the dates, we had them in 1853-1855 --- that year I had a gun and shot them in Carroll County, this State. 1856 I went to Virginia . . . In 1863 in Virginia they were as plenty as ever. In 1865 I was here [Brownsville] and that fall a few came in scattering flocks and I was ready for them. there were more than in '65, in '67 more still, though not in the overwhelming numbers, and we feared their extermination then. Thence till '81, while there were every year more or less to be killed easily, we saw them no more in droves. That year they came for the last time, and as though to take our farewell shot, every one, black and white, turned out and the slaughter was fearful, and months after they left, the wounded could be found . . . and I heard and believe that in isolated cases they nested in our bottoms -the only cases I heard of here in my day, though the negroes told me of the time they used to nest here - as near as I could guess, in the '40s."

Genus ZENAIDURA Bonaparte.

63. Zenaidura macroura (L.). Mourning Dove.

Very abundant everywhere, except in the mountains, where it becomes rare at 3,000 feet elevation.

Genus COLUMBIGALLINA Boie.

64. Columbigallina passerina terrestris (Chapm.). Ground Dove.

I was greatly surprised while walking along the road from Harri-

man to Kingston, about a half mile from the former town, to see a Ground Dove stepping along only fifty feet ahead of me. It flew into a tree by the roadside, and as 1 approached, flew away entirely out of sight.

The small size and square cut tail, to say nothing of its color, so positively showed it to be this species that I have little hesitation in including it here. Had I not formerly made the acquaintance of this bird in Florida, and become aware of its having been taken in the District of Columbia and at Locke, Michigan, this occurrence would have been passed over as a case of mistaken identity. There is no probability that the Ground Dove is more than a straggler across the eastern confines of the Appalachian system at this latitude. It is more probable this bird came directly north from Georgia or Alabama than from the Carolinas, and its casual occurrence in Southwestern Tennessee would be far less extraordinary than the one just recorded.

Order RAPTORES.

Family CATHARTIDÆ.

Genus CATHARTES Illiger.

65. Cathartes aura (L.). Turkey Vulture.

I saw this useful and conspicuous bird wherever I remained long enough to make any records. It was seen above Roan Mountain. They breed in great numbers along the east escarpment of the Cumberland Plateau.

Genus CATHARISTA Vieillot

66. Catharista atrata (Bartr.) Black Vulture,

The abundance of this species all over the State was a surprise to me. It was not found, however, east of the Tennessee Valley, but was observed at nearly every other station. It was nearly always in company with the Turkey Vulture in the proportion of one atrata to three aura, and they were evidently nesting together along the rocky cliffs east of Sawyer's Springs which overlook the wide valley of East Tennessee. Fox records them in flocks in Roane County. Monroe County, "breeds," Lemoyne. "Breeds in the Forked Deer bottom, 10 miles N. E. of" Brownsville, B. C. Miles. Lookout Mountain, "breeds," Fox.

Family FALCONIDÆ.

Genus ELANOIDES Vicillot.

67. Elanoides forficatus (L.). Swallow-tailed Kite.

Wilson's is the first and only Tennessee record for this Kite that I can discover. In the American Ornithology he says (Vol. VI, 1812, p. 70); "I met these birds, in the early part of May at a place called Duck Creek, in Tennessee."

From the known course of his route, this was in Hickman County, about forty miles east of the Tennessee River, in the Duck River bottoms near the east boundary of Maury County. The Swallow-tailed Kite is likely to be found anywhere in west Tennessee in summer, where the bottom lands afford it congenial surroundings and good nesting sites.

Of this species Mr. Miles writes: "I think I killed one fifteen years since, and have seen one since, though very rare."

Genus ELANUS Savigny.

68. Elanus leucurus (Vieill.). White-tailed Kite.

Haywood and Lauderdale Counties; B. C. Miles. See note for next species.

Genus ICTINIA Vieillot.

69. Ictinia mississippiensis (Wils.). Mississippi Kite.

A Kite, whose appearance most closely resembled this species, was seen soaring for a long time over a meadow near Raleigh. From its actions I judged it to have a nest in the neighborhood. Mr. Miles refers to this and the preceding species as follows: "Of the hawk we call the Blue Darter we have two, one marked as you describe [Elanus leneurus] and one noticeably darker [Ictinia mississippiensis] have thought heretofore they were the sexes."

Genus CIRCUS Lacépéde.

70. Circus hudsonius (L.). Marsh Hawk.

Single individuals seen at Samburg, Raleigh, Bellevue and Harriman. Messrs. Fox and Langdon do not record it.

Genus ACCIPITER Brisson

71. Accipiter velox (Wils.). Sharp-shinned Hawk.

Noted by Lemoyne along the Smoky Mountain range, where he found it "not common,"

Genus BUTEO Cuvier.

- 72. Buteo borealis (Gmel.). Red-tailed Hawk.
- 73. Buteo lineatus (Gmel.). Red-shouldered Hawk.

My records of these are too confused to separate them. Both species however were seen and identified both alive and stuffed.

Western records of *borealis* were made on hearing their notes, but I afterwards found that the jays of that region imitated these with such exactness that I could not rely on the records I had previously made.

Both of these hawks are rare summer residents in the parts visited by me.

74. Buteo latissimus (Wils.). Broad-winged Hawk.

In east Tennessee this is the most abundant hawk, especially so among the mountains, where I found it at the loftiest elevations.

Genus AQUILA Brisson.

75. Aquila chrysaetos (L.). Golden Eagle.

This eagle is occasionally seen at Roan Mountain, in which neighborhood they are resident.

Set of eggs and nesting birds taken on Bald Mountain (Blount County); Lemoyne.

Genus HALIÆETUS Savigny.

76. Haliæetus leucocephalus (L.). Bald Eagle.

Several mounted skins were noted. It is said to breed at Samburg. I think I saw one from the top of Roan Mountain. Saw one in a cage at Union City.

Genus FALCO Linnæus.

77. Falco peregrinus anatum (Bonap.). Duck Hawk.

While watching a flock of vultures circle about me on the cliffs near Sawyer's Springs a Duck Hawk suddenly dashed among them with a shrill scream and in a few moments had scattered them far away over the valley. It then returned to its eyrie near the cascade of Falling Water. Breeding in the Great Smoky Mountains, Lemoyne.

78. Falco sparverius L. Sparrow Hawk.

Noted at Samburg, Raleigh, Bellevne and Chattanooga, and at intermediate points along the railroad lines. Not as common as in the Middle States. Not seen in the mountains, but noted there by Fox and Lungdon and Lemoyne, the latter stating it is rare.

Genus PANDION.

79. Pandion haliaetus carolinensis (Gmel.). American Osprey.

Seen in Roan County in April by Fox. I did not see it at Samburg but the fishermen there spoke of it. Great Smoky Range, Lemoyne.

Family STRIGIDÆ.

Genus STRIX Linnæus.

80. Strix pratincola Bonap. Barn Owl.

A pair of these in captivity were examined at Union City.

Genus SYRNIUM Savigny.

81. Syrnium nebulosum (Forst.), Barred Owl,

The unmistakable call of this owl was heard at Samburg, Raleigh and Bellevue. Breeding at base of Bald Mountain (Blount County); common at all altitudes in the Smokies; Lemoyne.

Genus MEGASCOPS Kaup.

82. Megascops asio (L.). Screech Owl.

Mounted specimens were the only ocular proof I had of the presence of this bird in Tennessee. I did not even hear one during the entire trip, but was assured of their being common enough for the every day needs of the more superstitious natives. Chilhowee Mountains; Langdon. Roane County; Fox. Not common in the Great Smoky Mountains; Lemoyne.

Genus BUBO Dumèril.

83. Bubo virginianus (Gmel.). Great Horned Owl.

Noted from Samburg, Raleigh and Sawyer's Springs and mounted specimens examined. Langdon noted it at 4,000 feet in the mountains. The most common owl in the Smokies; Lemoyne.

Order PSITTACI.

Family PSITTACIDÆ.

Genus CONURUS Kuhl.

84. Conurus carolinensis (L.). Carolina Paroquet.

The first notice of this bird in Tennessee was made by Alexander Wilson in a letter written to Alexander Lawson, dated April 20th, 1810, in which he states: "As I entered the State of Tennessee, the face of the country became hilly and even mountainous. After

descending an immense declivity and coursing along the rich valley of Mansker's Creek, where I again met with large flocks of paroquets, I stopped at a small tavern," etc. This was during his trip from Lexington to Natchez. Again in his journal, dated April 25th of the same year, is the following entry:—" Breakfasted at Walton's, thirteen miles from Nashville. This place is a fine, rich hollow, watered by a charming, clear creek, that never fails. Went up to Madison's Lick, where I shot three paroquets and some small birds."

Mansker's Creek was north of Nashville, probably in Robertson County. Madison's Lick is in the Cumberland Valley, Davidson County. These records were not published until 1828, when George Ord issued a more complete edition of his "Sketch" of Wilson, containing many letters not in the first edition and among them the one to Lawson containing the above notes.

In his Ornithology (1811) Wilson (Vol. III, p. 91) gives Madison's Lick as the first place in Tennessee in which he saw Parrots, and continues: "In passing on I next met with them on the banks and rich flats of the Tennessee River;" The latter region, however, is the debatable one of the old "Natchez Trace" road which here crossed the Tennessee line in the southwest corner of Wayne County and the northwestern corner of Lauderdale County. Alabama and thence south into Tishomingo County, Mississippi, It is not unlikely that he saw paroquets in all of these counties; certainly at least, in Alabama, a fact overlooked by Hasbrouck in his paper in the Auk on this bird.

From what is known of the breeding habits, of the Carolina Paroquet in other localities there is no doubt that it was a summer resident in the river bottoms of west Tennessee in Wilson's day.

Mr. Miles communicates the following valuable note on the Paroquet in a recent letter:—" In the early 50's a flock of Paroquets came to our orchard [near Brownsville] and we chased them out and killed them with sticks and apples; saw a flock at Ashport [Lauderdale County] on the Mississippi River 100 in number in 1874, and saw one killed alone, within five miles of this [Brownsville] in 1876—the last I have ever heard of."

Order COCCYGES.

Family CUCULIDÆ.

Genus COCCYZUS Vieillot.

- 85. Coccyzus americanus (L.). Yellow-billed Cuckoo.
- 86. Coccyzus erythrophthalmus (Wils.). Black-billed Cuckoo.

Cuckoos were noted at all points visited, except the top of Roan Mountain. From the character of their notes, (by which alone the Black-billed species was identified) I judge there were five times as many of the former as of the latter. It is probable, however, that the Black-billed Cuckoo is much less noisy and hence less often observed. Dr. Merriam records, "Coccyzus. Heard several times;" at Athens. Fox and Langdon make no mention of either species.

Family ALCEDINIDÆ.

Genus CERYLE Boie.

87. Ceryle alcyon (L.). Belted Kingfisher.

A common summer resident at all collecting stations except on the tops of the higher mountains. Not seen at Allardt or Sawyer's Springs, but going up the escarpment, they were noted nearly to the plateau. Langdon found them in the coves of Little River. I did not see any above 4,000 feet on Roan Mountain.

Order PICI.

Family PICIDÆ.

Genus DRYOBATES Boie.

88. Dryobates villosus (L.). Hairy Woodpecker.

A common bird all across the State, from high mountain top to the Mississippi bottoms. Typical *rillosus* is undoubtedly the high mountain form of the Great Smoky Range. It is so identified by Mr. Ridgway from Langdon's Chilhowee specimens.

89. Dryobates villosus auduboni (Swains.). Southern Hairy Woodpecker.

Mr. Ridgway identified Fox's Roane County specimens with this form.

It is likely that the Hairy Woodpeckers at Memphis and Samburg will be found to be more typical of it.

90. Dryobates pubescens (L.). Downy Woodpecker.

Equally abundant and with the same distribution over the entire State as the preceding, except in the higher elevations, where it is less numerous than *villosus*.

91. *Dryobates borealis (Vicill.). Red-cockaded Woodpecker.

This bird was found breeding on the Cumberland plateau at Allardt and on the route from Allardt to Rugby Road in Morgan and Scott Counties. I did not see it elsewhere. Two specimens were secured. At Allardt the nests were excavated at a height of thirty or forty feet in living pine trees. The young were nearly fledged at that date, June 8th. Fox calls it a rare bird at Rockwood, in spring, where he took a specimen April 22nd.

Genus SPHYRAPICUS Baird.

92. Sphyrapicus varius (L.). Yellow-bellied Sapsucker.

A pair were seen along Doe River, Roan Mountain, at an elevation of about 4,000 feet. They acted as if they had a nest near by.

Fox records them as "not very common" in spring in Roan County. These were probably migrants. It is doubtful if any breed in the Cumberland Mountains of Tennessee. Langdon did not find them.

Genus CEOPHLŒUS Cabanis.

93. Ceophlœus pileatus (L.). Pileated Woodpecker.

Seen or heard at Samburg, Raleigh, Bellevue, Harriman, Allardt and Greeneville. Reported by both Fox and Langdon. It is found on Roan Mountain. Little Tennessee Valley; Merriam.

Genus MELANERPES Swainson.

94. Melanerpes erythrocephalus (L.). Red-headed Woodpecker.

Very abundant in west and middle Tennessee, but rare at higher altitudes in the east. I recorded it at Samburg, Raleigh, Bellevue, Chattanooga, Harriman and Allardt. Fox records one spring example: Langdon says it is "common about clearings in the foothills" of the Chilhowee Mountains, but not found above 1,500 feet. Abundant at Athens, Merriam.

95. *Melanerpes carolinus (L.). Red-bellied Woodpecker.

Very abundant at Samburg and Raleigh. Several seen at Bellevne, Chattanooga, Sawyer's Springs and Harriman. Fox says it was "rather common" in April, 1885, at Rockwood.

Genus COLAPTES Swainson.

95. Colaptes auratus (L.). Flicker.

Nowhere did I find this bird as abundant as in the Middle States, but it was seen in all localities, from river bottom to moun-

tain peak, being one of the few lowland birds which makes its home at Cloudland.

I am unable to include among the Woodpeckers of Tennessee the Ivory-billed, Campephilus principalis, owing to absence of any records. Mr. Hashrouck (l.c.) refers to it thus: "For Tennessee no records have been found, although it would seem highly probable that the bird occurs in the bottom lands hordering the Mississippi especially when we consider the records from Fulton County, Kentucky . . . and also those directly south in Louisiana and west in Arkansas."

Order MACROCHIRES.

Family CAPRIMULGIDÆ.

Genus ANTROSTOMUS Gould.

97. Antrostomus carolinensis (Gmel.). Chuck-will's widow.

Heard several every night of my stay at Raleigh. The Whippoorwill was not heard there. Fox doubtfully refers a Goatsucker seen near Rockwood to this species. Wilson first encountered this bird on the banks of the Cumberland near Nashville, in his journey from Lexington to Natchez.

97. Antrostomus vociferus (Wils.). Whippoorwill.

I have records of this species from Samburg, Bellevue, Chattanooga and Allardt. At the last mentioned place it was very numerous. Other observers do not mention it.

Genus CHORDEILES Swainson.

98. *Chordeiles virginianus (Gmel.). Nighthawk.

This bird was noted in the lowlands all across the State but not in the mountains. Fox, Langdon and Merriam record it from their respective stations, Langdon having seen it on Scott Mountain.

It is likely that subspecies *heavyi* will be taken in west Tennessee, as it has been in Illinois.

Family MICROPODIDÆ.

Genus CHÆTURA Stephens

99. Chætura pelagica (L.). Chimney Swift.

Found everywhere. Nesting in chimneys of Cloudland Hotel.

Family TROCHILIDÆ.

Genus TROCHILUS Linnæus.

100. Trochilus colubris (L.). Ruby-throated Humming-bird.

Not seen on top of Roan Mountain, but up to a high altitude, say 4,500 to 5,000 feet. Elsewhere in Tennessee it is a cosmopolite. Langdon limits it to 3,000 feet in the Chilhowee regions.

Order PASSERES.

Family TYRANNIDÆ.

Genus TYRANNUS Cuvier.

101. Tyrannus tyrannus (L.). King Bird.

The only locality where this abundant summer resident was not seen was among the higher reaches of Roan Mountain. Not seen, but probably found, at Roan Mountain Station. Langdon did not find it above the "coves."

Genus MYIARCHUS Cabanis.

102. Myiarchus crinitus (L.). Crested Fly-eatcher.

My notes say "everywhere" for this flycatcher. The only possible exception to this is the summit of Roan Mountain. It comes up some distance into the fir belt, nevertheless. Strange to say, Langdon does not mention it, nor is it recorded by Dr. Merriam. It is abundant in west and middle districts.

Genus SAYORNIS Bonaparte.

103. Sayornis phæbe (Lath.). Phæbe.

Not observed west of the valley of east Tennessee. Recorded first at Chattanooga, also at Sawyer's Springs, Harriman, Allardt, Johnson City and Roan Mountain Station. At Rockwood; "common," Fox. Athens, "not common;" Merriam. Not given by Langdon. I saw very few anywhere.

Genus CONTOPUS Cabanis.

104. Contopus borealis (Swains.). Olive-sided Flycatcher.

Passing down Rock Creek valley on the northwest side of Roan Mountain I heard the weird, striking cry of this species and my search was soon rewarded by seeing the bird catching insects from the top of a lofty dead hemlock along the roadside. The place was a narrow cove and the altitude about 4,000 feet. About two miles

from this spot on the cross road to the Doe River valley I found another in a similar environment. This flycatcher was found in the mountains of western North Carolina by Mr. Brewster but is not given in previous Tennessee records. It is a rare summer resident in this region.

105. Contopus virens (L.). Wood Pewee.

This flycatcher was found all over the state, including the mountains, up to the fir belt.

Genus EMPIDONAX Cabanis

106. Empidonax acadicus (Gmel.). Acadian Flycatcher.

The absence of all members of this genus from the lists of Fox and Langdon is a surprise to me, as I found the Acadian everywhere below 3,500 over the entire state. It was abundant in west and middle Tennessee. Dr. Merriam lists it as common near Athens; also giving it in his list of Little Tennessee birds.

107. *Empidonax pusillus traillii (Aud.). Traill's Flycatcher.

A male, in full song, was shot near Bellevue. It was undoubtedly a migrant.

108. Empidonax minimus (Baird). Least Flycatcher.

As a migrant, I saw this species at Samburg and Raleigh. It breeds at Roan Mountain Station and thence up the Doe River Valley to near the limit of deciduous trees, say 4,500 feet.

Family CORVIDÆ.

Genus CYANOCITTA Strickland.

109. Cyanocitta cristata (L.). Blue Jay.

Everywhere present, but much more abundant in the lowlands, especially in the Mississippi bottoms. I did not see it on the summit of Roan Mountain but it probably reaches that elevation as a straggler. Langdon sets the limit at 4,000 feet in the Chilhowee Mountains.

Genus CORVUS Linneus

110. Corvus corax sinuatus (Wagl.). Mexican Rayen.

Pairs noted around the top of Roan Mountain. Fox observed them near Rockwood. Specimens of the Allegheny Mountain Raven show that it is intermedite between the Arctic and Mexican forms. Lookout Mountain, "common," Fox,

111. Corvus americanus (Aud.). American Crow.

The Crow was not abundant but everywhere represented, except in the evergreen mountain belt. Langdon did not find it above 3,000 feet, but it attains a much greater elevation.

Family ICTERIDÆ.

Genus DOLICHONYX Swainson.

112. Dolichonyx oryzivorus (L.). Bobolink.

Abundant as a migrant at Samburg and Raleigh. Also seen at Bellevue and Chattanooga but I have no evidence that they breed in those localities other than the late date of their presence there.

Genus MOLOTHRUS Swainson.

113. Molothrus ater (Bodd.). Cow-bird.

Noted at Samburg and, questionably at Raleigh. I should say this species was rare in summer in Tennessee. Fox says it is not common in Roane County.

Genus AGELAIUS Vieillot.

II4. Agelaius phœniceus (L.). Red-winged Blackbird.

Breeding all over the state, but less abundant than in the Middle States. I did not observe it on Roan Mountain, nor does Langdon record it.

Genus STURNELLA Vieillot.

115. Sturnella magna (L.). Meadowlark.

Distribution same as with the preceding species, but more uniformly abundant. It was noted around Roan Mountain Station.

Genus ICTERUS Brisson.

116. Icterus spurius (L.). Orchard Oriole.

117. Icterus galbula (L.). Baltimore Oriole.

Both species abundant and with the same distribution all over the state, except above 3,500 to 4,000 feet in the Smoky Mountains.

Of the two, the Baltimore was the most abundant, more numerous, indeed, than I ever saw it elsewhere in the United States.

Genus SCOLECOPHAGUS Swainson.

118. Scolecophagus carolinus (Müll.). Rusty Blackbird.

Migrating in flocks with Cow-birds and Redwings at Samburg. Rockwood, Fox.

Genus QUISCALUS Vieillot.

119. Quiscalus quiscula (L.). Purple Grackle.

Admitted on evidence of nine specimens procured by Dr. Fox in Roane County and identified by Mr. Ridgway, who states (footnote) that this appears to be the prevailing form in east Tennessee.

I observed Grackles at Chattanooga, Harriman, Knoxville, Greeneville and Johnson City, but none were secured. Found at Athens, Merriam.

120. *Quiscalus quiscula æneus (Baird). Bronzed Grackle.

Four breeding birds shot at Samburg are typical anews. In the absence of contrary evidence, the Grackles noted at Raleigh and Bellevue are likewise referable to this form.

Reelfoot Lake, with its ruined, half-submerged forest of decaying trees affords ideal building sites for a large colony of these birds. In that locality they appear to invariably select a cavity (either natural, or one made by woodpeckers) in dead trees standing in deep water, in which to rear their young. Some of these are at a great elevation, others were found in stubs only ten feet high. Two specimens of this race were taken by Dr. Fox near Rockwood.

Family FRINGILLIDÆ.

Genus CARPODACUS Kaup.

121. Carpodacus purpureus (Gmel.). Purple Finch.

The only record known to me is that of Dr. Fox who secured specimens in March in Roane County. I had expected to find it on Roan Mountain but none were met with.

Genus LOXIA Linnaus.

122. Loxia curvirostra minor (Brehm.). American Crossbill.

The peculiar flight notes of this species were heard near the summit of Roan Mountain, where it undoubtedly breeds.

Genus ACANTHIS Bechstein

123. Acanthis linaria (L.). Redpoll.

Mr. Miles records, January 9, 1884, large numbers of Redpolls in his yard ten miles north of Brownsville. Two or three were seen on another occasion.

Genus SPINUS Koch.

124. Spinus tristis (L.). American Goldfinch.

My notes show this bird was seen all along the route from Samburg up to about 3,500 feet on Roan Mountain.

Genus PASSER Brisson.

125. Passer domesticus (L.). European House Sparrow.

Abounding in all larger towns and villages and their suburbs.

Genus POOCÆTES Baird.

126. Poooætes gramineus (Gmel.). Vesper Sparrow.

Not seen west of Johnson City, where I found it breeding, but not abundantly. Fox notes it in April in Roane County but I did not find it breeding there.

Genus AMMODRAMUS Swainson.

127. Ammodramus sandwichensis savanna (Wils.). Savanna Sparrow.

Fox's record of this species in Roane County during March is the only one known to me.

128. Ammodramus savaunarum passerinus (Wils.). Grasshopper Sparrow.

Found at Samburg, Raleigh, Bellevue, Chattanooga, Knoxville, Greeneville and Johnson City; certainly resident at the five latter places in summer. Not found by Langdon or myself in the Great Smoky Range.

129. Ammodramus henslowii (Aud.). Henslow's Sparrow.

Two specimens (March and April), taken in Roane County by

Genus CHONDESTES Swainson.

130. *Chondestes grammacus (Say.). Lark Sparrow.

A flock, probably migrant, was seen in a field near Samburg. One of these was secured. A singing male gave me an unsuccessful chase over the fields near Raleigh, and a pair, evidently mated, were found near Bellevue, the male becoming a sacrifice to science.

It appears to be rather rare in any part of the state. Other observers do not list it.

Genus ZONOTRICHIA Swainson.

131. Zonotrichia leucophrys (Forst.). White-crowned Sparrow.

Numerous at Samburg, Raleigh and Bellevue. At the latter place it was seen as late as May 22nd.

132. Zonotrichia albicollis (Gmel.). White-throated Sparrow.

Several seen at Samburg and Bellevue. Roane County, March and April; Fox. Not known to breed.

Genus SPIZELLA Bonaparte.

133. Spizella socialis (Wils.). Chipping Sparrow.

With the exception of the summit of Roan Mountain, this bird was always present in my rambles through Tennessee. Langdon found it up to 4,000 feet in the mountains.

134. Spizella pusilla (Wils.). Field Sparrow.

The remarks for socialis equally apply to this species.

Genus JUNCO Wagler.

135. Junco hyemalis (L.). Slate-colored Junco.

The birds referred to by Fox, the last of which were seen April 16th, around Rockwood, have been identified with this migrant northern form.

136. *Junco hyemalis carolinensis (Brewst.), Carolina Junco.

Abundant on Roan Mountain in the fir belt. One heard singing in the upper deciduous belt at about 4,500 feet. Eleven specimens, including four half-fledged young, were taken.

Genus PEUCÆA Audubon.

137. *Peucæa æstivalis bachmani (Aud.). Bachman's Sparrow.

Breeding numerously on the plateau in the parts of Fentress, Scott and Morgan Counties traversed on the trip from Sunbright to Allardt and returning to Rugby Road. Also noted near Sawyer's Springs. Three specimens were taken at Allardt. Fox found it in April in Roane County and on Lookout Mountain.

Genus MELOSPIZA Baird.

138. Melospiza fasciata (Gmel.). Song Sparrow.

The absence of this homelike bird from the woodlands and dooryards of West and Middle Tennessee was not only a source of surprise, but of much regret, to me. Never before had I traveled so long out of sight and hearing of some representative of the Song Sparrow in my North American wanderings.

A few were seen at Johnson City. They became numerous at Roan Mountain Station and were seen thence along the Doe River to an elevation of 3,500 feet. As a migrant, Fox notes them as late as April 17th in Roane County, after which date they disappeared.

139. Melospiza georgiana (Lath.). Swamp Sparrow.

This bird escaped me, but is almost sure to be found breeding

along the foothills of the Great Smoky Range. It is included here on the authority of Dr. Fox, who found it abundant in Roane County during April. That it breeds there is doubtful.

129. *Melospiza lincolni (Aud.). Lincoln's Finch.

This bird was migrating during my stay in West Tennessee. Several were seen near Samburg and Raleigh. It was also observed at Bellevue. A male shot at Raleigh was very fat.

Genus PASSERELLA Swainson.

141. Passerella iliaca (Merr.). Fox Sparrow.

Not seen. Taken in spring migration in Roane County.; Fox.

Genus PlPILO Vieillot.

142. Pipilo erythrophthalmus (L.). Towhee.

Not seen in West Tennessee; not common in the middle districts. Records at Bellevue, Chattanooga, Harriman, Allardt, Knoxville, Johnson City and Roan Mountain Station. Rare at latter station, which is its highest limit in the mountains. Taken at Athens; common; Merriam; and at 2,000 feet in Chilhowee Mountains, Langdon.

Genus CARDINALIS Bonaparte.

143. Cardinalis cardinalis (L.). Cardinal.

Very abundant everywhere, up to nearly 4,000 feet in the mountains.

Genus HABIA Reichenbach.

144. Habia ludoviciana (L.). Rose-breasted Grosbeak.

Migrating at Samburg, Raleigh and Bellevue. Seen at Chattanooga and Sawyer's Springs. Breeds at Johnson City and thence up to the fir belt of Roan Mountain, 4,800 feet.

It may be a rare breeder in the Cumberland Mountains, but I have no proof of it.

145. Passerina cyanea (L.). Indigo Bunting.

Very abundant over my entire route, and one of the few lowland birds that breed at the summit of Roan Mountain.

146. *Spiza americana (Gmel.). Dickcissel.

Abundant in all cultivated uplands, from the Mississippi River to the western escarpment of the Cumberland Plateau. Sparsely straggling along the Tennessee Valley to Chattanooga, where one was heard singing. Not seen at Knoxville. Four specimens taken.

Family TANAGRIDÆ.

Genus PIRANGA Vieillot.

147. Piranga erythromelas (Vieill.). Scarlet Tanager.

Over the entire State, and in the mountains up to 4,000 feet. More abundant in East Tennessee.

148. *Piranga rubra (L.). Summer Tanager.

Noted at all visited localites, up to 2,500 feet. More abundant in west and middle districts.

Family HIRUNDINIDÆ.

Genus PROGNE Boie.

149. Progne subis (L.). Purple Martin.

Numerous everywhere except on the mountains. Not seen at Sawyer's Springs, but at Allardt I saw some. Not seen at Roan Mountain Station.

Genus PETROCHELIDON Cabanis.

150. Petrochelidon lunifrons (Say). Cliff Swallow.

Noted at Raleigh, Bellevue, Harriman and Johnson City. Not elsewhere recorded nor by other observers.

Genus CHELIDON Forster.

151. Chelidon erythrogaster (Bodd.). Barn Swallow.

Not abundant. Seen at Raleigh, Bellevue, Chattanooga, Knoxville, Greeneville and Johnson City. Athens; Merriam. Rockwood; Fox.

Genus TACHYCINETA Cabanis.

152. Tachycineta bicolor (Vicill.). White-bellied Swallow.

Rarely seen in any numbers, but with much the same apparent distribution as the preceding species.

Genus CLIVICOLA Forster.

153. Clivicola riparia (L.). Bank Swallow.

Breeds abundantly along the Mississippi bluffs. Noted all across the State, but at times, perhaps, confounded with the next species.

Genus STELGIDOPTERYX Baird.

154. Stelgidopteryx serripennis (Aud.). Rough-winged Swallow.

From Samburg to Johnson City. Abundant everywhere.

Family AMPELIDÆ.

Genus AMPELIS Linnaus.

155. Apelis cedrorum (Vieill.). Cedar Waxwing.

Quite universal in its State distribution. I did not find it on the summit, but far up Roan Mountain. Langdon took a young one as high as 3,000 feet.

Family LANIDÆ.

Genus LANIUS Linuaus.

156. Lanius ludovicianus (L.). Loggerhead Shrike.

Observed at Samburg and Raleigh, and breeding between the latter place and Memphis. Roane County, March 18th and 20th; Fox.

Family VIREONIDÆ.

Genus VIREO Vicillot.

157. Vireo olivaceus (L.). Red-eyed Vireo.

Abounding in all localities visited, up to the fir-belt of Roan Mountain.

158. Vireo gilvus (Vieill.). Warbling Vireo.

Several noted at all stops between Samburg and Johnson City, inclusive. No other observer records them from Tennessee.

159. Vireo flavifrons (Vieill.). Yellow-throated Vireo.

Same distribution as last. Pine Mountain at 1,500 feet: Langdon. Abundant.

160. Vireo solitarius (Wils.). Blue-headed Vireo.

Taken by Fox in Roane County (April 15th and 17th), during migration.

161. Vireo solitarius alticola (Brewst.). Mountain Solitary Vireo.

A few heard on Roan Mountain, from just below fir belt down to 3,000 feet. Owing to their preference for the highest tree tops I was unable to shoot any specimens with my cane-gun.

Specimens taken by Langdon on Pine and Defeat Mountains were pronounced to be typical of this race by Mr. Brewster. Lemoyne took specimens in Blount and Monroe Counties, which he thinks referable to both forms. As he gives no date for the one from Monroe County, which he calls *solitarins*, one may infer that it was only a migrant.

162. Vireo noveboracensis (Gmel.). White-eyed Vireo.

Seen at all points between Roan Mountain Station and Samburg,

inclusive. An abundant species everywhere. Chilhowee Mountains; Langdon.

Family MNIOTILTIDÆ.

Genus MNIOTILTA Vieillot.

163. Mniotilta varia (L.). Black and White Warbler.

An abundant summer resident, with the same distribution as the White-eyed Vireo, but ranging higher on Roan Mountain, viz., up to 3,500 feet. Chilhowee Mountains, 3,000 feet. Langdon.

Genus PROTONOTARIA Baird.

164. *Protonotaria citrea (Bodd.). Prothonotary Warbler.

Abounding in the Mississippi Bottoms and along the nearer tributaries. Probably found nearly across west Tennessee. Breeding at Samburg, Memphis and Raleigh. Five specimens preserved and a set of eggs.

Genus HELINAIA Audubon.

165. *Helinaia swainsonii (Aud.). Swainson's Warbler.

Several heard and a few seen in the cane bottoms of Wolf River near Raleigh, where it was breeding. Two males, after the most persistent and tiresome stalking, were brought down. From the nature of the swamps and bayous of the Tennessee River it may be safely predicted that this bird will be found in nearly every county between its western valley and the Mississippi.

Genus HELMITHERUS Rafinesque.

166. Helmitherus vermivorus (Gmel.). Worm-eating Warbler.

Migrants noted at Samburg and Raleigh. Did not see it in the east, but Langdon notes it in Blomt County up to 4,000 feet, breeding in the mountains. Fox's records for Roane County were made during April.

Genus HELMINTHOPHILA Ridgway.

167. Helminthophila pinus (L.). Blue-winged Warbler.

I saw this bird at Raleigh and thence eastward across the State to, and including, Knoxville. It was not abundant anywhere.

168. Helminthophila chrysoptera (L.). Golden-winged Warbler.

Breeding at Sawyer's Springs, Harriman and Allardt. Also noted at Knoxville. Not common. Monroe, Blount, Cooke and Roane Counties; Lemoyne.

169. Helminthophila ruficapilla (Wils.). Nashville Warbler.

Alexander Wilson secured the types of this species near Nashville. It was migrating at Samburg and Raleigh during my stay.

170. Helminthophila peregrina (Wils.). Tennessee Warbler.

Migrating through Samburg, Raleigh and Bellevue. Wilson's types of this bird came from the banks of the Cumberland River, probably not far from Nashville.

Genus COMPSOTHLYPIS Cabanis.

171. Compsothlypis americana (L.). Parula Warbler.

Breeding abundantly at every locality except above 4,000 feet in the mountains.

Genus DENDROICA Gray.

172. Dendroica æstiva (Gmel.). Yellow Warbler.

Not seen in west Tennessee; a few seen at Nashville. Numerous in east Tennessee up the mountains, to about 3,500 feet. On the plateau at Allardt.

173. Dendroica cærulescens (Ginel.). Black-throated Blue Warbler.

Common from 3,500 to 4,500 feet on Roan Mountain. Head of Little River, 4,000 feet. Langdon. Roane County, 4,300 feet?); May 16th, Lemoyne.

174. Dendroica coronata (L.). Myrtle Warbler.

Fox says this bird was common near the Tennessee River until the last of April.

175. *Dendroica maculosa (Gmel.). Magnolia Warbler.

Seen migrating at Samburg and Raleigh, where one specimen was shot.

176. Dendroica cærulea (Wils.). Cerulean Warbler.

Breeding at Samburg, Raleigh and Bellevue. Not certainly identified elsewhere. Three specimens taken at Raleigh. Langdon found them "common" in spruce forests at the head of Little River, 4,000 feet.

177. Dendroica pensylvanica (L.). Chestnut-sided Warbler.

Breeding on Roan Mountain, 3,500 to 4,000 feet. From 2,000 to 2,500 feet "in oak woods;" Langdon.

178. Dendroica striata (Forst). Black-poll Warbler.

An abundant migrant at Samburg and Raleigh and a few seen at Bellevue.

179. Dendroica blackburniæ (Gmel.). Blackburnian Warbler.

Migrant at Samburg, Raleigh and Bellevne. Breeding on Roan Mountain. Rockwood in April, Fox. Langdon found it the 'most abundant species of its family' between 2,000 to 4,000 feet in the Chilhowee Mountains. One specimen at Raleigh. Walden's Ridge, Roane County, 4,000 feet; breeding, Lemoyne.

180. *Dendroica dominica albilora (Baird.) Sycamore Warbler.

Records for Believue, Harriman, Allardt, Knoxville, Greeneville and Johnson City. Two specimens taken. Breeding at all points noted. Roane County; Fox. Athens; Merriam.

181. Dendroica virens (Gmel). Black-throated Green Warbler.

Found all across the State; but only as a migrant west of the Cumberland Plateau. Breeding at Sawyer's Springs, Harriman, Allardt, Knoxville, Johnson City, and thence up Roan Mountain to 3,000 feet or more. Spruce woods, 4,000 feet; Langdon, Lookout Mountain, Fox.

182. Dendroica vigorosii (Aud.). Pine Warbler.

Listed at Baleigh, Bellevue and Allardt. Fox found them in full song March 28th, when they were "common" at Rockwood. Pine Mountain, 1.500 feet, "one specimen only," Langdon. I did not notice them on Roan Mountain. Not abundant anywhere.

183. Dendroica discolor (Vieill.). Prairie Warbler.

Numerous in scrub openings at all points visited between Bellevue and Knoxville, inclusive. Two specimens taken. Rockwood, "common" in April; Fox. Blount County; Lemoyne.

Genus SEIURUS Swainson.

184. Seiurus aurocapillus (L.). Oven Bird.

I did not find the Oven-bird until I reached Chattanooga. After that it was always present, reaching all the way up to the edge of the fir belt on Roan Mountain. Langdon confines it to altitudes ranging from 1,000 to 2,000 feet. Fox found them in Roan County as early as April 15th.

195. *Seiurus motacilla (Vicill.). Louisiana Water Thrush.

This bird is a cosmopolite summer resident in Tennessee. It is as numerous in one locality as another, and reaches some distance along the Doc River above Roan Mountain Station. It is barely possible that the birds observed in that locality were S. norchoraccusis. Langdon fails to record any, but Fox found them common.

Genus GEOTHLYPIS Cabanis.

186. *Geothlypis formosa (Wils.). Kentucky Warbler.

Abounding all across the State, from the Mississippi bluff to the foothills of the Great Smoky Mountains. Not seen east of Johnson City but numerous all over the Cumberland Plateau. Langdon did not see it, nor did Fox in 1885, though he records it "not common" in 1884. Nesting in Blount County; June, 1881, and seen in Monroe County; Lemoyne.

187. Geothlypis philadelphia (Wils.). Mourning Warbler.

Migrating at Samburg, Raleigh and Bellevue. Heard one singing at latter place.

188. Geothlypis trichas (L.). Maryland Yellow Throat.

Below an altitude of 3,000 feet this familiar warbler abounds throughout the State. Ridgway shows that the Mississippi Valley birds are intermediate. Those from the Memphis bottoms may be found to be closer to occidentalis than to our eastern bird.

Genus ICTERIA Vicillot.

189. Icteria virens (L.). Yellow-breasted Chat.

'An abundant summer resident at all points along route as far east as Johnson City. Langdon took one at the "base of Mount Nebo."

Genus SYLVANIA Nuttall.

190. *Sylvania mitrata (Gmel.). Hooded Warbler.

This is the most thoroughly representative and evenly distributed summer warbler of Tennessee; as much at home among the cane brakes and bayons of the Mississippi as in the dark, cool ravines of the Great Smoky Mountains. It ranges up to the fir belt on Roan Mountain; "4,000 feet," Langdon. Great Smoky Mountain and Monroe County, 2,500 to 4,5000 feet; Lemoyne.

191. Sylvania pusilla (Wils.). Wilson's Warbler.

Migrating at Raleigh and Bellevue. One specimen collected at latter place.

192. Sylvania canadensis (L.). Canadian Warbler.

Migrant at Samburg and Raleigh. Breeding on Roan Mountain. 3,000 to 4,000 feet. Blount County, 2,000 feet; Langdon. Monroe County, 2,500 to 4,000 feet; Lemoyne.

Genus SETOPHAGA Swainson.

193. Setophaga ruticilla (L.). American Redstart.

In favorable localities throughout the entire route from Samburg to Johnson City and Roan Mountain Station. That its breeds at Samburg and Raleigh is not yet proven. Langdon found it up to 2,500 feet.

Family MOTACILLIDÆ.

194. Anthus pennsilvanious (Lath.). American Pipit.

Recorded in spring (March) by Fox, who found it common in meadows during the last two weeks of that month. I thought I heard a flock passing over Samburg.

Family TROGLODYTIDÆ.

Genus MIMUS Boie.

195. Mimus polyglottos (L.). Mocking Bird.

Rather rare at Samburg, Raleigh, and Bellevue. Reported from Chattanooga. A farmer from Harriman stated they were occasionally heard there. Fox saw one near Rockwood April 6, 1885. I could get no information of them on the Cumberland table land. It is a favorite and common cagebird all over Tennessee and this perhaps, accounts for its rarity in a wild state at the present day.

Genus GALEOSCOPTES Cabanis.

196. Galeoscoptes carolinensis (L.). Cathird.

The only "thrush" which I found in every place on the entire ronte. A pair were breeding near a little spring at the summit of Roan Mountain and their mewing could often be heard from the porch of Cloudland hotel. Langdon limits their wanderings in the Chilhowce range to 2,000 feet.

Genus HARPORHYNCHUS Cabanis.

197. Harporhynchus rufus (L.). Brown Thrasher.

The Thrasher is not far behind the Cat Bird in its general distribution over the State, but it is less numerous and I did not see any above 3,000 feet on Roan Mountain.

Genus THRYOTHORUS Vicillot.

198. Thryothorus Iudovicianus (Lath.). Carolina Wren.

Very abundant everywhere except in the loftier reaches of the mountains above 3,500 to 4,000 feet.

199. Thryothorus bewickii (Aud.). Bewick's Wren.

Rather local, but found in every county visited. A far more entertaining singer and every way more of a genius than the House Wren, which it replaces in Tennessee.

I heard the song of this bird in a "deadening" 4,000 feet up the side of Roan Mountain.

Genus TROGLODYTES Vicillot.

200. Troglodytes hiemalis (Vicill.). Winter Wren.

A few heard in the fir belt of Roan Mountain; but none below it. It is rare even there. Langdon missed it altogether. Fox notes it in the Tennessee valley as late as April 13th. It is quite possible that the Roan Mountain birds will be found to represent a distinct race, more nearly approaching pacificus than hiemalis. No specimens have yet been taken in these regions.

Family CERTHIIDÆ.

Genus CERTHIA Linnaus.

201. Certhia familiaris americana (Bonap.). Brown Creeper.

A few were breeding on the summit of Roan Mountain. Seen in migration by Fox, in Roane County. Smoky Mountains in summer, in the valleys in winter; Lemoyne.

Family PARIDÆ.

Genus SITTA Linnæus.

202. Sitta carolinensis (Lath.). White-breasted Nuthatch.

Sparingly distributed over the State. None seen on Roan Mountain above the deciduous timber.

203. Sitta canadensis (L.). Red-breasted Nuthatch.

One specimen was taken in the fir belt of Roan Mountain, to which the birds seemed to be confined, one being heard near the hotel at Cloudland. Lookout Mountain, March 29th, Fox.

Genus PARUS Linnaus.

204. Parus bicolor (L.). Tufted Titmouse.

Everywhere abundant. Ranging as high as 4,000 feet on Roan Mountain.

205. Parus atricapillus (L.). Chickadee.

No Chickadees were seen in the balsam belt of Roan Mountain. Langdon found no specimens of this form among the mountain titmice of Blount County. Lemoyne records specimens from Blount County and Great Smoky Mountain and agrees with Brewster as to the difference in song, etc., between specimens above and below 4,000 feet on these mountains.

206. Parus atricapillus carolinensis (Aud.). Carolina Chickadee.

Specimens from Sawyer's Springs and Raleigh are referable to the southern form. I found Chickadees abundant all over the Tennessee lowlands and up Roan Mountain to the evergreen belt. I fail to appreciate the specific distinctions accorded to the southern as contrasted with the northern Chickadee, living as I do in a region where apparent intermediates of the two are found throughout the year. Lemoyne records carolinensis from the valleys up to 4,000 feet in the Smoky Mountains of Monroe, Blount and Sevier Counties.

Genus REGULUS Cuvier.

207. Regulus satrapa (Licht.). Golden-crowned Kinglet,

The only record known to me is that of Fox, who found them in early spring in Roane County. It is rather surprising that neither Langdon nor myself observed them in the Smoky Mountains, for Brewster found them abundant in the Black Mountains of North Carolina.

208. Regulus calendula (L.). Ruby-crowned Kinglet.

Fox lists this bird as a migrant in Roane County. It was migrating through Samburg during my stay.

Genus POLIOPTILA Sclater.

209. Polioptila cærulea (L.). Blue-gray Gnatcatcher.

Breeds all across the State and in the mountains, up to 3,500 feet.

Family TURDIDÆ.

Genus TURDUS Linnæus.

210. Turdus mustelinus (Gmel.). Wood Thrush.

Noted at Samburg, Raleigh, Bellevue, Chattanooga, Harriman, Knoxville and Johnson City. Not on the Cumberland table land. Specimens taken by Langdon in Blount County, at 2,000 and 4,000 feet.

211. Turdus fuscescens (Steph.). Wilson's Thrush.

Numerous in migrations at Samburg, Raleigh and Bellevue. Breeding at Chattanooga (?) and on Roan Mountain, where it was abundant from 3,000 to 5,000 feet. I watched a pair building in a maple on a large horizontal branch nearly forty feet from the ground; an unusual position for the nest of this bird.

212. Turdus ustulatus swainsonii (Cab.). Olive-backed Thrush.

Migrant at Samburg, Raleigh and Bellevue. Fox saw one April 26th, 1885, in Roane County.

213. Turdus aonalaschkæ pallasii (Cab.). Hermit Thrush.

Seen at Samburg. Fox found it an abundant migrant in Roane County.

Genus MERULA Leach.

214. Merula migratoria (L.). American Robin.

A rare bird in west and middle Tennessee. None seen in the Central Basin. Not abundant in east Tennessee, where it is found from the western rim of the Cumberland Mountains to the top of the Great Smoky range. It was breeding and singing in the balsams near Cloudland Hotel. Langdon did not find it in the Chilhowee Range.

Genus SIALIA Swainson

215. Sialia sialis (L.). Bluebird.

In many parts of west and middle Tennessee the Bluebird was frequently seen. I have records of it from every place visited up to 4,000 feet on Roan Mountain. Fox found them very common in early spring. Langdon notes a few "about deadenings in the coves" of Blount County.

LIST OF BIRDS COLLECTED IN NORTH GREENLAND BY THE PEARY EXPEDITION OF 1891-2 AND THE RELIEF EXPEDITION OF 1892.

BY WITMER STONE.

In the Proceedings of the Academy of Natural Sciences of Philadelphia for 1892, p. 145, I published an annotated list of the birds collected by the West Greenland Expedition which accompanied Lieut. R. E. Peary to Whale Sound in 1891.

Below will be found lists of the species obtained by the Peary party during their sojourn in North Greenland from July, 1891, to August, 1892, and also of those collected by the Relief Expedition of 1892.

The former collection was made almost entirely by Mr. Langdon Gibson in the vicinity of the Peary winter quarters' and the latter by Mr. Charles E. Hite at about the same points visited by the Expedition of 1891. All the specimens, numbering 122, are in the collection of the Academy of Natural Sciences of Philadelphia.²

The second Peary Expedition and the Relief Expedition of 1894, so far as I am aware, made no collection of birds.

GIBSON COLLECTION.

- 1. Urinator Lumme (Gunn.). Red-throated Loon.
- One set of eggs collected on Whale Sound.
 - 2. Cepphus Mandtii (Licht.). Mandt's Guillemot.
 - 3. Alle alle (Linn.). Little Auk.

A number of eggs were in the collection.

4. Stercorarius parasiticus (Linn.). Parasitic Jaeger.

Specimens obtained at Red-cliff House, the headquarters of the Expedition, and in Tuctoo Valley, representing both the dark and light phases of plumage.

¹ See Proc. Acad. Nat. Sci., Phila., 1892, p. 342.

² This paper has been delayed in the hope of obtaining field notes from some of the members of the expedition, but failing in this I have thought best to publish it as it is,

- 5. Stercorarius longicaudus Vieill. Long-tailed Jaeger. Obtained in Tuctoo Valley.
 - 6. GAVIA ALBA (Gunn.). Ivory Gull.

One obtained on McCormick Bay, July 17, 1892.

7. RISSA TRIDACTYLA (Linn.). Kittiwake.

One specimen in the collection.

8. Larus glaucus Brünn. Glaucous Gull.

One taken at McCormick Bay, July 17, 1892.

9. CLANGULA HYEMALIS (Linn.). Old-squaw.

Males and females in perfect breeding plumage obtained in Tuctoo and Glacier Valleys, June 16-21, 1892.

10. Somateria mollissima Borealis Brehm. Greenland Eider. One set of eggs collected June 30, on Whale Sound and several birds secured.

11. Somateria spectabilis (Linn.). King Eider.

Found breeding in Tuctoo Valley, June 9, 1892, and birds were obtained in the same locality as late as July 24.

12. Chen hyperboreus nivalis (Forst.) Greater Snow Goose.

One adult female in worn plumage and one young gosling entirely in down were secured on July 10, 1892, in Glacier Valley. So far as I am aware this capture furnishes the first information that we have regarding the breeding ground of this bird.

13. TRINGA CANUTUS Linn. Knot

A series of specimens of the Knot were obtained in Tuctoo Valley, June 22 to July 22, 1892, and Aug. 23, 1891. Most of these are in breeding plumage and have lost entirely the gray borders to the feathers of the back.

One young bird was obtained which is still in the down but has the wings about half grown and the regular feathers appearing on the breast and back.

14. Calidris Arenaria (Linn.). Sanderling.

One specimen was secured in Glacier Valley, June 14, in full breeding dress.

15. Arenaria interpres (Linn.). Turnstone.

Two specimens were taken July 21 and 26, 1892, in Tuctoo Valley.

16. Lagopus rupestris reinhardti (Brehm). Reinhardt's Ptarmigan.

One specimen taken in Inglefield Gulf, April 21, 1892, was still in the pure white plumage.

17. FALCO ISLANDUS Brüun. White Gyr falcon.

One obtained on McCormick Bay.

18. Corvus corax principalis Ridgw. Northern Raven.

One specimen without data.

19. PLECTROPHENAX NIVALIS (Linn.). Snow Bunting.

Several nests taken in Tuctoo Valley, June 19 and 21, each containing five eggs, and one, June 21, containing seven.

COLLECTION OF THE RELIEF EXPEDITION.

1. Fratercula arctica (Linn.). Puffin.

Two puffins were secured at Godhavn, which I refer to this form. The bills measure:

No.	Length of culmen.	Depth at base.
30,076	1.85 in.	1.45 in.
30,077	2.05 in.	1.60 in.

2. CEPPHUS MANDTII (Licht.). Mandt's Guillemot.

All the specimens obtained at Nattik and in McCormick Bay were of this species. None of C. grylle being found.

3. URIA LOMVIA (Linn.). Brünnich's Murre.

Specimens secured in McCormick Bay, July 22 and August 23.

4. ALLE ALLE (Linn.). Little Auk.

A number secured at Cape York, July 22.

5. Stercorarius parasiticus (Linn.). Parasitic Jaeger.

Two Jaegers, the only ones obtained by the Relief Expedition (McCormick Bay, Aug. 4, and Port Robinson Aug. 1), were clearly referable to this species while curiously enough all but one of a considerable series obtained by the West Greenland Expedition were S. longicaudus.

6. RISSA TRIDACTYLA (Linn.) Kittiwake.

One taken at Cape York, July 22, and another at Disko, Aug. 30. The latter specimen is remarkably dark in color, the whole lower surface being suffused with pearl gray.

7. LARUS GLAUCUS Brünn. Glaucous Gull.

A number of specimens collected at Duck Island, Littleton Island, Cape York and Itiblu.

8. LARUS MARINUS Linn. Black-backed Gull.

One immature specimen secured Sep. 3, 1892, at Gothaub.

9. Sterna paradisæa Brünn. Arctic Tern.

Several secured in McCormick Bay, August 1-4.

10. Somateria mollissima borealis Brehm. Greenland Eider.

A large series of females is in the collection from Duck Island.

11. TRINGA MARITIMA Brünn. Purple Sandpiper.

Two secured at Disko, July 16.

12. ÆGIALITIS HIATICULA (Linn.). Ring Plover.

One from McCormick Bay, Aug. 4.

13. Lagopus rupestris reinhardti (Brehm). Reinhardt's Ptarmigan.

Obtained at Disko, July 16.

14. FALCO ISLANDUS Brünn. White Gyr falcon.

Two specimens obtained from natives.

15. FALCO RUSTICOLUS Linn. Gray Gyr falcon.

One specimen obtained from natives. The one secured by the West Greenland Expedition in 1891 was accidentally referred to F. r. gyrfalco in my paper.

16. CORVUS CORAX PRINCIPALIS Ridgw. Northern Raven.

A fine specimen shot on McCormick Bay, Aug. 4.

17. PLECTROPHENAX NIVALIS (Linn.). Snow Bunting.

A number collected at Disko, July 16.

18. Calcarius Lapponicus (Linn.). Lapland Longspur.

Several specimens taken with the above.

19. SAXICOLA ŒNANTHE (Linn.). Wheatear.

One taken at Disko, July 16.

ARCHÆOLOGICAL WORK IN OHIO.

By Gerard Fowke.

EXCAVATION OF A MOUND IN PIKE COUNTY, OHIO.1

On the farm of W. M. Volgamore, three and one half miles south of Piketon, is the largest mound in the Scioto Valley between Chillicothe and the Ohio River except one four miles south of the "High Banks' in Ross County. It stands on the third of four terraces bordering the river here, the first being regularly and the second occasionally overflowed. A mile below are two earthen enclosures, one square the other circular, each containing between fifteen and twenty acres and connected by parallel walls. Many other remains exist in the county, notably the much-mentioned "Graded Way," which, however, is mostly a natural formation.

The mound has an elliptical base 130 × 110 feet, the longer axis north and south, and its altitude while intact was fully 18 feet. 1894 the owner scraped off the upper portion, leaving it a truncated cone whose top was about seven feet above the surrounding level. He also scraped a narrow trench across the middle to within three feet of the bottom. At this depth he reports finding two skeletons with some shell beads and two copper bracelets. He went no farther but replaced such bones as he saw and filled the trench from the side. The outline of the mound being destroyed by this work, it was difficult to judge where the axes would intersect; a point was chosen (it may have been several feet out of the way) as nearly over the middle of the base as could be determined, and from this as a center a circle was described with a diameter of forty feet. All the earth within this limit to the original surface was then removed, which was found at a depth of between eight and nine feet. The difference between this measure and that of the height of the mound from the outside, is due

Clarence B. Moore.

¹ During the past summer and autumn (1895) investigations have been carried on in certain Ohio mounds by Mr. Gerard Fowke in behalf of the Academy of Natural Sciences of Philadelphia. This report and the succeeding ones give the results of his investigations. All objects obtained by Mr. Fowke are now in the archæological collections of the Academy.

partly to compression of the earth by the weight of the structure, and partly to the increase and looseness, from cultivation, of soil in the field.

The mound presented no peculiarity of construction; its erection had been practically continuous, at least to the height at which this excavation began, for there was neither line of demarcation in the small masses of dumped earth composing it, nor any trace of vegetable growth such as would take place if the work were interrupted. Several sorts of earth entered into its composition, mostly like that immediately around, though it contained some that is not to be found, superficially, nearer than 300 or 400 yards away; such may, however, occur closer at hand beneath the surface. A small part of it was gathered where leaves or grass had recently been burned off.

The bones mentioned by the owner were found at the depth he indicated; and other fragments were found below them as far as to the bottom of the mound, scattered through earth that plainly had been disturbed since first deposited. The men who did the scraping, however, insist they did not go so deep, neither was any digging done in the trench they made; if this be true, these lower bones must have been thrown promiscuously, mingled with earth, into a hole dug by the builders of the mound when it had reached a height of three or four feet.

Nineteen feet north of assumed center the skeleton of a young child was found eighteen inches above the original surface. An excavation measuring six feet east and west, by four feet north and south, had been made when the mound, or this portion of it was less than three feet high, and lined with a thin layer of bark or wood which extended beyond it on every side; the bottom was quite irregular except in the north-west corner where a space had been leveled barely large enough to afford a resting place for the body, which lay extended on the back with head to the east. With the bones of the neck were 65 copper beads; these had been strung on vegetable fiber, along with small disk shell beads, the latter too soft for recovery. On the right wrist were two small copper bracelets.

Nothing else was found above the natural surface. Below the top soil is black loam a foot deep, resting on a stratum of hard, gravelly red earth two feet thick, below which is the gray sand whose bottom has never been found. This definite arrangement made it easy to ascertain the aims and methods of the builders.

The burials within the mound were only incidental, and had no part in the original purpose for which it was erected. designed to cover only two graves. The first of these had its axis almost coincident with a radius extending nearly northeast from the At eight feet to each side of this line began a thin center stake. seam of decayed wood which sloped uniformly toward the axis till it reached a depth of two feet at four and one-half feet from its place of beginning; the earth below it had never been disturbed, while that above it had been dumped in to restore the level. tance it came to the edge of a pit seven feet in width dug one foot into the gray sand, with walls vertical or in some places slightly overhanging on account of the caving-in of the loose material while the work was progressing. In the bottom of the hole (four feet deep) had been placed two to three inches of the red gravel earth, on which lay three to four inches of gray sand, thus reversing their proper order; above this came the seam of decayed wood extending entirely across the excavated space to the natural surface, as mentioned above; next in order was a thin layer of burned earth, ashes, and charcoal reaching from the shoulders to the knees, and slightly beyond the frame on each side of a skeleton nearly six feet long, which lay extended on the back, with feet toward the center of the mound. On each wrist were two small copper bracelets; about the waist, as if belonging to a belt, was nearly a pint of disk shell beads, some of them being too soft to save; between the femurs were a few Marginellas: about the neck were eleven cylindrical or barrel-shaped beads made of some thick shell and drilled lengthwise; under the feet was a knife or spear, three inches long, of Basanite. Some portions of the bones were quite hard and solid; others soft from decay. The skull, 21 feet from the center stake, lay in a mass of very wet decayed wood and ashes, and was in fragments; the crown was stained a bright red, probably with Hematite.

The confused and irregular layers and streaks of decayed wood in the dark soil with which the grave was filled were perplexing; but it appeared that the body had been protected by a layer of wood supported by chunks and by poles whose ends were thrust into the sand on either side. Earth was thrown on this covering to the original level of the soil; saplings or small poles were then laid around the margin of the grave to uphold a roof of wood or bark. After this was partly decayed, it was covered with a small heap of dark earth immediately preliminary to beginning the mound.

Each end of the grave was followed to the red gravel, found at two feet from the head and the same distance from the feet of the skeleton. It could not be ascertained whether the same slope continued outward from these points as from the sides; for the eastern end was three feet beyond the bank surrounding the area being examined, making it dangerous to follow farther; while at the other end nothing could be made out with certainty, as other operations, carried on about the same time, had encroached on this space.

Figure 1 shows a cross-section; and Figure 2 a longitudinal section of so much as was definitely outlined.



Fig. 1. Cross section, first grave. Volgamore mound.



Fig. 2. Longitudinal section, first grave. Volgamore mound.

- a. Black soil, 1 foot.
- b. Red gravel, 2 feet.
- c. Gray sand, bottomless.
- d. Mixed earth filling grave and continous with that of the mound above.
- e. Ashes; charcoal, and burned earth, 1 inch thick.
- f. Skeleton.
- g. Red gravel, 2 to 3 inches thick (deposited).
- h. Gray sand, 3 to 4 inches thick (deposited).
 - ---- (Dotted lines.) Decayed wood and bark, varying in thickness from a streak to 6 inches.

Zig-zag line in Fig. 2 denotes limit of certainty regarding structure.

Scale: one-ninth of one inch equals one foot.

The second grave was by far the largest that has been recorded in this region. Its dip begau on the south side at the margin of the forty-foot circle cleared out; on the north side, a foot south and two feet west of the assumed center mark of the tumulus. The outline was tortuous, but could easily be traced by the decayed wood which

had lined it, or by the difference in color and consistency of the When fully exposed, by removal of the top earth on either side. soil around it, it formed an irregular ellipse with a narrow prolongation toward the east. Its entire length was 27 feet on a line almost exactly east and west; its maximum breadth nineteen feet. east, north, and south sides, the dip was gradual as in the first grave; but on the west side it was abrupt the entire depth. From near the top of the red gravel, except at the east end where a more gradual slope was left to facilitate the passage of the aboriginal undertakers, the walls were carried directly downward four feet into the gray sand, forming a pit, measuring on the bottom, sixteen feet from east to west, ten feet from north to south, and seven feet deep from the In this, midway between the sides but a little nearer the western end, lay a skeleton about six feet long, extended on the back, head east, arms by the sides, left hand under the hip. skull was broken by pressure of the earth. About the neck were a few disk beads, and just above the knees a few Marginellas, all very On each forearm were three copper bracelets, one large and two small. One of the larger was so corroded as to fall in two: it was not made of a solid rod, as is usual, but of sheet copper rolled into a cylinder and bent to the desired form. [See note.]

There was no trace of cloth or skins, except adherent to the bracelets, unless the soft, loose, black earth about the bones was due to decay of such material. A thin seam of bark above the body reached a little to each side, but none had been placed beneath it. The wood found about the outer part of the excavation did not extend down the sides into it; small disconnected patches were seen at a few places in the earth filling the grave, but if it had ever been continuous at any level no evidence of such fact now remained.

A longitudinal section is given in Fig. 3, and cross sections, at intervals of five feet, in Figs. 4-8.

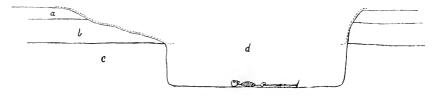
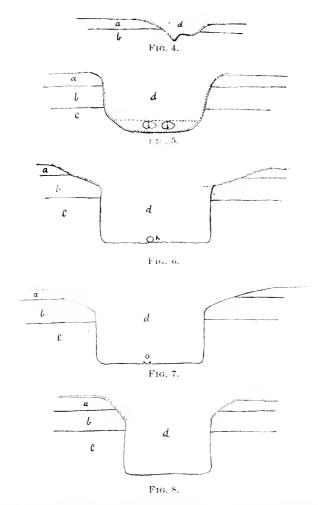


Fig. 3. Horizontal section of large grave in Volgamore Mound.



 $F_{\rm IGS}$, 4-8. Cross sections at intervals of five feet. Large grave, Volgamore Mound. One-ninth of one inch equals one foot.

- a. Black soil, 1 foot.
- b. Red gravel, 2 feet.
- c. Gray sand, bottomless.
- d. "Dumped" earth, continuous to top of mound.
- i, i. Mingled red and gray, "dumped."
- k. Head of skeleton.
- ο. Legs of skeleton.
- ---- (Dotted line) Decayed wood or bark.

NOTE.—During extended researches in the Florida mounds a considerable collection of objects of copper, almost exclusively ornaments, has been gathered.



Fig. 9. Section of copper bracelet. (Twice actual size.)

These ornaments, with the exception of several heavy beads, are of thin sheet copper. The only other objects of copper not purely ornamental are piercing implements, sometimes pointed at both ends, and these a careful examination shows usually to be made of sheet copper hammered around and around on itself. It is interesting to note that in Ohio, a region where objects of solid copper are of not infrequent occurrence, a use of sheet copper similar to that seen in Florida is observed.

A number of the bracelets found by Mr. Fowke, by their weight, lighter than their size would indi-

cate, seem to be of sheet copper. Fig. 9 gives a section of the bracelet, once enlarged.

C. B. M.

THE CALDWELL MOUND.

Where the Scioto River passes from Pike in Scioto county the terraces bordering it are reduced to two; the first is subject to overflow, while the second marks the highest level at which drift was deposited in this vicinity. A few hundred feet south of the county line, sixteen miles from the Ohio River, on the farm of Mr. S. A. Caldwell, a mound nine feet high and seventy-five feet in diameter at the base stood on the brink of the higher terrace; in the same field are two smaller mounds; and skeletons with pottery and other relics have been found near the surface in excavating for gravel along the slope.

On the larger mound a circle forty feet in diameter was laid off, with the apex as a center, and all within this limit removed to the undisturbed earth beneath. The structure was composed entirely of the clayey soil and clay subsoil which here overlie the gray gravel; it was quite dry and packed so hard that the entire mass had to be loosened with picks. Roughly-finished arrow-heads, flint chips, and a few fragments of pottery, the latter of clay and coarsely-pounded stone, were scattered promiscuously through it. Near the outer wall of the excavated area on the east and south sides were several root holes, denoting that small trees, three to six inches in diameter, had been burned or cut off before the mound was begun. These were not post-holes, like those to be described, for they went much deeper and turned aside at or near the lowest point to which they could be followed.

Traces or fragments of human remains were found in six places. At one foot above the bottom, four feet south, and two feet west of the center, was a skull, the bones belonging with it extending south-At the same level, five feet south, eight feet west of center was a skull stained with hematite: there were also traces of bone six inches above the last. At three and one-half feet above the bottom, ten feet east of the center, was a skull which seemed to have been placed with the face uppermost; three feet west of it, and six inches higher, with no trace of other bones in the intervening space, was a pelvis with leg bones extending southward from it but not parallel; immediately beneath, was a dark line extending entirely across the mound, showing that the work had been stopped for a time at this height; the body or skeleton had been laid on what was then the top of the mound, covered with bark on which was thrown a foot of earth running to a feather-edge a foot west of center. another interval in the labor followed, as shown by a similar line. A body had then been laid on the summit, with the head six and one-half feet east of the center, the feet toward the west. On the skull were several pieces of mica, some of them trimmed to a crescentic outline, and a small, very smooth, sandstone ornament resembling a fiddle bridge in shape. The last skull discovered was six feet above the bottom, eight feet south of the center; it, also, had mica lying on it, some cut like that above mentioned. All the bones found were so soft as to fall to pieces on exposure; and most of them were so decayed that they could be traced only as a streak or thin layer by their color.

When the bottom was reached, the result was disappointing; there was no trace of a grave or other form of burial in or on the soil. A line of soft earth which appeared to form the edge of an excavation, proved to be only a narrow trench 8 to 12 inches wide at the top, somewhat narrower at the bottom, and not more than a foot deep, surrounding an irregular quadrilateral space about twenty feet across. A considerable part of the undisturbed surface now exposed was covered with a layer of ashes and charcoal, containing many small fragments of burned animal bone, but no pottery fragments or other art products. It varied from a thin streak to a layer of 3 or 4 inches; where it was heaviest the earth beneath was considerably burned. Many post-holes were found, some five or six inches in diameter and about two feet deep, others a foot in either dimension;

the parts were burned prior to the depositing of at least some of the ashes, for the latter extended in an unbroken layer over the holes, except in three or four places where the posts were left projecting somewhat above the surface, as shown by the hollow molds in the body of the mound which had packed around them before their decay. These molds were lined with the charcoal from the burned stumps. The trench had been dug through the ashes, except where it extended beyond them on the west side; but their straight margin here as contrasted with the curved outline in other parts, and the abrupt change of direction at the northwest corner, indicate that they had been swept or scraped away on this side before the digging began.

In a mass of ashes about four inches thick, four to six feet east of the center, were many small fragments of bones of a child, burned until nearly destroyed; nine feet south, three feet east of the center were a few fragments of bones of an adult, similarly burned. Both deposits were lying on the natural surface in the bed of ashes.

No explanation or interpretation of these facts will be attempted; the reader must form his own conclusions. There may have been some sort of a building of which the posts formed a part; but they do not seem well arranged for such purpose, and no others exist within the excavated space, for every foot of it was carefully examined. The ash-bed, if the fact of a house be admitted, may be due to ordinary domestic life; but this would not account for the cremated human bones. Nor could the latter be so thoroughly charred unless intentionally burned, for, although they were in a mass of ashes, there was no indication of any considerable amount of heat about where they were found.

To repeat:—The posts were burned off, as is proven by the charcoal found in the holes where they stood, and especially in the casts above the ashes; the latter were deposited, at least in part, after such burning as is shown by their continuity above the holes; and the trench was dug still later, because the ashes came up to its margin on both sides and stopped there, and in two or three places the yellow earth from its bottom lay directly upon them. Further, only a short period of time was embraced in these stages, for the projecting ends of the posts were still solid enough when the mound was built for the earth deposited over and around them to pack so firmly that it

1895.]

held its shape after they had disappeared. Finally, the construction of the mound was intermittent.

Excavation of a Low Mound in Pike County.

A mile north of Wakefield, in Pike County, on the Barnes farm, are the enclosures figured by Squier and Davis as the "works in Seal Township." Near the south-east corner of the square enclosure is a mound, now about three feet high and sixty feet in diameter, surrounded by a ditch and embankment. A circle 25 feet across was laid off on the highest part of this and the earth removed to the subsoil.

About eight feet northwest of the center, and 16 inches above the original surface were two or three fragments of human skull; and between three and four feet south of them portions of human femora; these probably were the remains of a body that had been laid extended with head to the north. No other human remains were found in the structure.

Eleven feet south of the center were several small pieces of mica, some of them fragments of trimmed and perforated pieces, others rough flakes split off from a larger piece; on them lay nine flint blocks or cores, evidently raw material for implements; these were partially covered with a large sheet of mica; one of the blocks was chipped into a rude hatchet-form. A foot east of these were two gorgets: one was of close-grained slate, well made, with a single perforation; the other of micaceous sandstone with two perforations. Three feet east of these was a deposit containing a finely wrought flint knife, a rough and a broken arrow-head, a flint block like those first found, and a sheet of mica. These were all at the same level as the human bones found on the opposite side of the mound; but there was no evidence of a burial at the place they occurred. The flint blocks were irregular fragments of larger nodules, with a chalky exterior, a coating of silicate of lime, and the concretionary structure well marked in some. No flint of this character has ever been found . in place in Ohio; a similar stone occurs abundantly near the Wyandotte Cave in southern Indiana, but is not known to exist at a nearer point.

NOVEMBER 5.

The President, GENERAL ISAAC J. WISTAR, in the Chair.

Thirty-two persons present.

The death of Charles M. Thomas, M. D., a member, was announced.

Dr. S. G. Dixon made an announcement of the curative effect of the subcutaneous injection of a saturated solution of taurin in an aggravated case of Acne pustulosa. (No abstract).

NOVEMBER 12.

The President, GENERAL ISAAC J. WISTAR, in the Chair. Thirty persons present.

NOVEMBER 19.

The President, GENERAL ISAAC J. WISTAR, in the Chair.

Ninety-three persons present.

A paper entitled "The Bees of the Genus Perdita F. Smith," by T. D. A. Cockerell, was presented for publication.

NOVEMBER 26.

The President, GENERAL ISAAC J. WISTAR, in the Chair.

Thirty-six persons present.

A paper entitled "Contributions to the Flora of Greenland," by Theo. Holm, was presented for publication.

Prof. Angelo Heilprin having resigned the Professorship of Invertebrate Paleontology was elected Professor of Geology by the Council.

The resignation of Mr. Harold Wingate as a member of the Council was received and accepted.

The following were elected members:

N. W. Frazier, Samuel H. Gilbert, Seneca Egbert, M. D., Wilfred H. Harned, John Cadwalader, Jr., and Gulielma M. S. P. Jones.

The following was ordered to be printed:

SYNOPSIS OF THE NORTH AMERICAN SPECIES OF GORYTES Latr.

BY WILLIAM J. FOX.

GORYTES Latreille.

Gorytes Latreille, Hist. Nat., XIII, p. 308, 1805. Hoplisus Lepeletier de St. Fargeau, Ann. Soc. Ent. France, I, p. 56, 1832. Euspongus Lepeletier de St. Fargeau, ibid. Dienoplus Fox, Proc. Acad. Nat. Sci., Phila., p. 549, 1893.

For the full synonymy of this genus see Handlirsch's monograph.*

Females.

2.	Antennae strongly clavate. (Eyes large, strongly convex and strongly converging toward clypeus; tarsi graceful and long; mesosternum not carinated.)
3.	First recurrent nervure received by the first submarginal cell;
	wings hyaline throughout; submedian cell (anal area) of
	posterior wings terminating <i>much</i> before the origin of the
	cubital nervure; size small bipunctatus.
	Both recurrent nervures received by the second submarginal cell; wings with a fuscous cloud; submedian cell (anal
	area) not or terminating but little before the origin of the
	cubital nervure; size larger
4.	Enclosure of middle segment striated at base only; head,
	thorax, abdomen and legs spotted with yellow mellinoides.
	Enclosure of middle segment striated throughout; entirely
	black, except the second abdominal segment which is rufous
5	Wings clear, without the usual fuscous spot 6
٠,.	Wings more or less fuscous, always with a cloud in the
	vicinity of the marginal and submarginal cells 8
6.	First abdominal segment subpetiolate, the apical margins of
	all the segments broadly clothed with pale pubescence.
	· · · · · · · · · · · · · · · · · · ·
	First abdominal segment sessile

^{*} Sitzungsberichte der k. k. Akademie der Wissenchaften, Wien, Mathematisch-naturwissenschaftliche Classe, Abtheilung J. XCVII Bd., p. 317.

7.	Submedian cell of posterior wings terminating <i>much</i> before the origin of the cubital vein; thorax and legs black, not spotted; abdomen reddish in greater part, not marked with yellow; enclosure of middle segment striated basally.
	Submedian cell of posterior wings not, or but slightly, terminated before the origin of the cubital vein; thorax and legs spotted with pale yellow; hind femora and two basal segments of abdomen, reddish, the abdominal segments above with pale yellow on their apical margins; enclosure of
	middle segment striated throughout Coquillettii.
8.	Second ventral segment not at all angular
	Second ventral segment prominently angular 9
9.	Middle segment coarsely rugose throughout
	Middle segment not rugose, the furrow forming the enclosure broad, crossed longitudinally by coarse ridges; flagellum subclavate (third segment not fasciate; second ventral with
	very large punctures toward the base)nigrifrons.
10.	Palpi dark; fourth dorsal abdominal segment without a fascia, or with a very short one
	Palpi in part yellow; fourth dorsal segment with a complete fascia
11.	Eyes converging but little toward the clypeus
	Eyes distinctly converging toward the clypeus 20
12.	At the most the middle segment and first segment of abdo-
	men rufous; space between base of clypeus and fore ocellus
	as broad, or nearly so, as long
	Entirely rufous, with yellow markings, the yellow bands of
	abdomen unusually broad; middle segment yellow; space
	between base of clypeus and anterior ocellus distinctly
	longer than broad
13.	Middle segment and first segment of abdomen more or less reddish
	Middle segment and first segment of abdomen not reddish 15
14.	Last dorsal segment with a well-developed pygidial area
	which is subtriangular and rugose; second discoidal cell with apical portion dark fuscous; legs variegated with red, black and yellow
	Last dorsal segment with the pygidial area poorly developed, short and broad, strongly punctured; second discoidal cell pale fuscous except its lower portion; legs red, with the tibiæ yellow in part
	tibre yellow in part

^{*} According to Handlirsch, the second ventral segment of *mystaccus*, toward the base, is marked with deep foven, while in *campestris* that segment has only larger punctures toward the base. According to the specimens before me, consisting of a σ and φ of *mystaccus* and a σ *campestris*, this statement should be reversed as *campestris* has the deep foven and *mystaccus* the punctures.

189	95.] NATURAL SCIENCES OF PHILADELPHIA. 519
15.	Last dorsal segment yellow
	Last dorsal segment black
16.	Legs black; first dorsal segment not fasciate fuscus.
	Legs reddish, except base; first dorsal segment fasciate. pygidialis.
17.	Mesosternum anteriorly sharply and strongly carinated;
	pygidium broad, not more than twice as long as its width
	in the middle
	nated; pygidium long, narrow, somewhat more than twice
	as long as its width in the middle (form very robust). costalis.
18	No distinct fuscous cloud in the second discoidal cell; front
10.	distinctly longer than broad; coxie and trochanters reddish,
	rarely obscure
	A distinct fuscous cloud filling the apical third of second dis-
	coidal cell; front fully as broad as long; coxe, trochanters
	and femora in part, obscure nebulosus.
19.	Wings, excepting the usual fuscous cloud in the vicinity of
	the marginal cell, hyaline; enclosure of middle segment
	with 14–16 close-set ridges
	Wings fuscous, the cloud in the vicinity of the marginal cell darker; enclosure of middle segment with 10-12 well-
	separated ridges denticulatus.
20	Middle segment more or less coarsely sculptured
	Middle segment not coarsely sculptured, smooth 30
21.	Posterior surface of middle segment coarsely sculptured 22
	Only the basal enclosure of middle segment coarsely sculp-
	tured entirely or in part
22.	Wings with a strong yellow tinge on basal two-thirds 23
	Wings not yellow basally
23.	Sculpture of enclosure of middle segment consisting of even, radiating ridges; flagellum either entirely black, or with
	basal joints reddish
	Sculpture of enclosure of middle segment coarsely and irregu-
	larly rugose; flagellum yellow beneath, black above (mark-
	ings bright yellow; first joint of flagellum distinctly shorter
	than the two following united) asperatus.
24.	Flagellum long, scarcely clavate, the first joint distinctly
	shorter than the two following united; elypeus entirely
	black; markings yellow
	Flagellum short, subclavate, the first joint but little longer
	than the following two united; clypeus whitish basally; marking whitish
95	Femora, except apex, and the tibie in part, black; flagellum
<u> -</u> 0.	yellow beneath, black above
	Femora in greater part, tibie and tarsi, reddish; flagellum
	black, basal joints reddish (middle segment with two large
	yellow spots) decorus.

26.	Flagellum long, setaceous; scape elongate much more than
	twice as long as broad at apex; middle segment with two
	yellow spots
	Flagellum shorter, a little clavate; scape short but little more
	than twice as long as its width at apex, middle segment
	not spotted
27.	Extreme base of enclosure of middle segment only striated 28
	Entire enclosure covered with striæ
28.	Wings scarcely yellow the stigma testaceous; markings palish
	yellow; dorsal segments 4 and 5 impunctate simillimus.
	Wings with a tolerably yellow tinge, the stigma yellow;
	markings bright yellow; dorsal segments 4 and 5 with scat-
	tered punctures angustatus var.
29.	Antennæ with the flagellum distinctly thickened apically,
	yellowish beneath, at least basally angustatus.
	Antennæ slender, the flagellum setaceous, obscure testaceous
	beneath
30.	Dorsal segments 4 and 5 impunctate
	Dorsal segments 4 and 5 with distinct, scattered punctures 35
31.	Suture between dorsulum and scutellum foveolate 32
	Suture between dorsulum and scutellum not foveolate
32.	Wings, in greater part, dark fuliginous
	Wings yellow ferruginous
33.	Wings clear at apex; first two segments almost entirely
	yellow abdominalis.
	Wings entirely fuliginous; only the first segment spotted
	with yellow
34.	Head and thorax black, ornamented with yellowish; clypeus
	black; first dorsal segment entirely yellow Smithii.
	Head and thorax reddish-brown, including the clypeus; first
	segment yellow at apex, otherwise colored like thorax. floridanus.
35.	Wings subfuscous; clypeus entirely yellow; middle segment
	entirely black, pygidial area with sparse, shallow punc-
	tures bipartitus.
	Wings hyaline, the marginal cell excepted; clypeus with base
	only yellow; middle segment with two rufous spots;
	pygidial area with deep, closer punctures rufomaculatus
	Males.
	Antennæ strongly clavate; hind tarsi unusually long and
	graceful
.)	
Ξ.	First segment of abdomen coarctate at apex (abdomen black, the second and third dorsal segments with a lateral pale
	spot)
	r irst segment not coarctate, sessue or suppetiolate 3

3.	Submedian cell of posterior wings terminating before the origin of the cubital vein
	Submedian cell of posterior wings not terminating before the
	origin of the cubital vein
4.	Second ventral segment prominently angular 6
	Second ventral segment not angular
õ.	First abdominal segment subpetiolate, apical margins of the
	segments broadly margined with pale pubescence; antenna
	short
	First abdominal segment sessile, the abdomen red in part, not
	pubescent; antennæ long, slender pictifrons.
6.	Middle segment coarsely rugose throughout
	Middle segment not rugose, the furrow forming the enclosure
	wide, crossed longitudinally by strong ridges; antenna
	shorter than head and thorax, joints 2-6 of flagellum
	strongly rounded-out beneath
7.	Antennæ very long; palpi obscure
	Antennæ shorter; palpi in part yellow campestris.*
8.	Middle segment more or less coarsely sculptured 9
	Middle segment not coarsely sculptured, smooth
9.	Dorsulum strongly punctured
	Dorsulum not strongly punctured
10.	First abdominal segment subpetiolate; last ventral segment
	bifid
	First abdominal segment not subpetiolate
1.	Fifth ventral abdominal segment armed with a strong promi-
	nence at each side. (See fig. 1.)
	Fifth ventral segment unarmed
2.	Mesosternum dentate laterally (entirely red, with pale mark-
	ings)
	mesosterium not dentate
13.	Middle segment not at all yellow; abdominal fascie nar-
	row; fuscous cloud of fore wings not extending beyond the apex of marginal and third submarginal cells dentatus.
	apex of marginal and third submarginal cens
	usually broad; fuscous cloud of fore wings extending to
	apex of wing
	Eighth and ninth joints of flagellum spinose beneath 16
14.	Eighth and ninth joints of flagellum not spinose, at the most
	tuberculate
1.5	Enclosed space on middle segment smooth; middle segment
10,	and first and last abdominal segments more or less red;
	legs entirely red tricolor.
	Enclosed space on middle segment distinctly striated; middle
	Enclosed space on initiale segment distinctly striated, middle

^{*}See foot note, p. 518.

	segment and first abdominai segment not red, the last seg-
	ment yellow
16.	Clypeus with a bunch of long, curved hairs in each angle 17
	Clypeus with the hair at angles not very long, not curved or
	bunched
17.	Spine of ninth joint of flagellum large and distinct; head as
	wide as thorax; legs black and yellow hamatus.
	Spine of ninth joint of flagellum small, indistinct; head small,
	narrower than thorax; legs red and yellow microcephalus.
18.	Wings fuscous, the cloud in the vicinity of the marginal cell
	darker; middle segment with two yellow spots denticulatus.
	Wings, except the usual fuscous cloud in the vicinity of the
	marginal cell, subhyaline; middle segment not spotted
	\dots
19.	Wings entirely yellowish, the marginal cell scarcely darker;
	antennæ entirely rufous. Length 11 mm laminiferus.
	Wings slightly yellowish basally, the marginal cell distinctly
	fuscous; antennæ dark above mirandus.
20.	Last ventral segment emarginate or bifid, flagellum rather
	short, the last four joints enlarged, somewhat emarginate
	beneath (wings without a fuscous cloud) insolitus.
	Last ventral segment with a spine or process
21.	Posterior surface of middle segment coarsely sculptured 22
	Only the basal enclosure of middle segment coarsely sculptured 27
22.	Eyes very broad, their width equalling more than half their
	length, the space between them at base of clypeus about
	equal to the length of the latter in the middle; enclosure of
	middle segment irregularly rugose asperatus.
	Eyes as usual, their width scarcely equalling half their
	length, the space between the eyes at base of clypeus
	greater than the length of the latter in the middle; enclo-
	sure of middle segment longitudinally ridged 25
23.	Wings with a strong yellow tinge on basal portion 24
	Wings not, or but slightly, yellow basally
24.	Antennæ tolerably long, reaching a little beyond the scutel-
	lum; markings bright yellow atrifrons
	Antennæ shorter, not reaching beyond the scutellum; mark-
	ings whitish
25.	Antennæ a little thickened apically, the joints irregular (legs
	black and yellow)
	Antennae not thickened apically, the joints more even 20
26.	Femora except apex and tibise in part yellowish; dorsulum
	unspotted
	Femora, in greater part, tibiæ and tarsi, reddish; dorsulum with a lateral stripe or spot
·) -	Only the base of the enclosure of middle segment with striæ. 28
<i>-1</i>	The entire surface of enclosure of middle segment striated 29
	THE CHILD SHIMCE OF CHOISSING OF HIRITING SCHICKL SHIMCH, A

28.	Flagellum not thickened apically; wings scarcely yellowish
	Flagellum thickened apically, wings yellowish basally.
29.	Wings distinctly yellowish; femora entirely yellow beneath. 30 Wings scarcely yellowish; femora black basally beneath
30,	Flagellum thickened apically
31.	Dorsal segments 4 and 5 impunctate
32.	Suture between dorsulum and scutellum foveolate
33,	Flagellum rather long, the joints about twice as long as broad, prominently rounded-out beneath; wings with a yellowish cast
	Flagellum shorter, somewhat subclavate, the joints (basal ones excepted) not twice as long as broad, not rounded-out
34.	beneath; wings black, apex pale propinquus. Wings in greater part dark fuliginous
35.	Wings yellow, ferruginous
	Wings entirely fuliginous (head and thorax black) Smithii. Antennæ rather long, reaching at least to apex of scutellum 37 Antennæ shorter, not reaching to apex of scutellum, subclavate (middle segment spotted with rufous) rufomaculatus.
37.	Abdomen with very broad fasciæ; middle segment spotted with yellow; basal joints of flagellum reddish fasciatus. Abdomen with narrow fasciæ; middle segment not spotted; basal joints of flagellum black above bipartitus.
	Gorytes moneduloides Pack.
(Forytes moneduloides Packard, Proc. Ent. Soc., Phila., VI, p. 424. 8. Forytes Belfragei Cresson, Trans. Am. Ent. Soc., IV, p. 224.
	Georgia, Louisiana, Texas. A ♀ specimen, from Mexico, differs
by of	the dark legs, absence of yellow spots of scutellum, and the band first dorsal abdominal segment is broken into two spots.
	Gorytes bipunctatus Say. Gorytes bipunctatus Say, Narr. Exped. St. Peter's River (Keating) 11, Zool.,
	p. 338. Lestiphorus bipunctatus Dahlbom, Hym. Eur., I, p. 157. Lestiphorus bipunctatus Dahlbom, ibid., p. 480; Cresson, Synopsis, p. 117. Torytes bipunctatus Handlirsch, Sitzb, k, k, Akad, Wissensch., Wien, Mathemnaturw. Classe, Abth. I, Band XCVII, p. 355, Q
	Found throughout the United States, except in the States north

Found throughout the United States, except in the States north and northeast of Pennsylvania. The male is similar to the female,

being marked the same. It agrees with the group characters given by Handlirsch, on p. 347 of his work, except that the first recurrent vein is received by the second submarginal cell, instead of the first as in the female.

The spots on the second abdominal segment are occasionally absent, or enforced by the presence of an additional pair on the third segment.

3. Gorytes rufocinctus Fox.

Gorytes rufocinctus Fox, Can. Ent., 1892, p. 153, ♀

Washington State. This may be the female of *piceus* Hdl., which I have not seen.

4. Gorytes piceus Hdl.

Gorytes piceus Handlirsch, l. c., p. 455, &

British Columbia. Unknown to me and may be the & of rufocinctus. The face, antennæ and legs are said to be more or less yellow, and the second dorsal laterally and the second ventral rufobrunneous.

5. Gorytes mellinoides n. sp.

Q.—Eyes diverging toward the clypeus, the latter convex, its anterior margin a little incurved medially; antennæ long, slender, the first joint of flagellum longer than the scape and pedicellum united; suture between dorsulum and scutellum foveolate; mesosternum carinated anteriorly, with the epimerum and episternum of the mesothorax not separated; middle segment with the enclosure well marked, and large, divided by a central furrow and longitudinally striated on basal third, otherwise finely punctured; wings clear, a slight fuscous cloud including part of the marginal, second submarginal and part of third discoidal cells, nervures and stigma testaceous, submedian cell of posterior wings terminating at, or slightly before, the origin of the cubital vein; legs with the medial and hind tibic spinose, the anterior tarsi with a distinct comb, pulvilli distinct; abdomen with first segment distinctly coarctate at apex, second segment much broader, sides rounded, pygidial area coarsely and sparsely punctured, not distinctly ridged laterally, second ventral strongly punctured. Black; clypeus, except apical margin and a basal spot, inner orbits, spot between antennæ, scape, pedicellum and first flagellum joint basally beneath, line on pronotum and scutellum, the fore and medial coxæ, trochanters and femora

beneath, spot at each side of first dorsal segment, an oblique spot on each side of the second, apical margin of the third dorsal and second ventral, all yellow; flagellum beneath, tegulæ and greater part of legs testaceous. Length 9 mm.

Texas (Belfrage). Collection of U. S. National Museum.

6. Gorytes mystaceus Linné.

```
Sphex mystacea Linné, Fauna Suecica, p. 412.
Gorytes mystaceus Handlirsch, l. c., p. 367, pl. II, f. 15; pl. III, f. 6, Q &.
For full synonymy see Handlirsch, l. c.
```

Handlirsch records this species from America. I have only seen European examples.

7. Gorytes campestris Müll.

```
Vespa campestris Müller, Linne's Natursystem, V. II, 883.
Gorytes campestris Handlirsch, l. c., p. 372. ♀♂, pl. 1. f. 1, 25. 28; pl. II, f. 14. For full synonymy see this author.
```

Also recorded from North America by Handlirsch. I doubt the occurrence of either *mystaceus* or *campestris* in America, the specimens seen by Handlirsch being very likely labelled erroneously.

8. Gorytes nigrifrons Smith.

```
Gorytes nigrifrons Smith, Cat. Hym. B. M., IV, p. 368, Q
Gorytes Bollii Cresson, Tr. Am. Ent. Soc. IV, p. 225 Q
Gorytes nigrifrons Handlirsch, l. c., p. 376.
```

Nova Scotia (Smith); North Carolina, in Collection of U. S. Nat'l Museum; Texas. Through the courtesy of Mr. Samuel Henshaw, I have examined the type of G. Bollii Cr., and find it agrees exactly with Smith's description of nigrifrons, which therefore corroborates Handlirsch's action in uniting the two, although he had seen specimens of neither. The wide furrow, which forms the enclosure of middle segment, distinguishes this species from any of its congeners, and by which character the δ , heretofore unknown, may also be separated from either of the two preceding species.

9. Gorytes fuscus Tasch.

```
? Gorytes vespoides Smith, Ann. Mag. Nat. Hist. XII, p. 407, Q 1873. Hoplisus fuscus Taschenburg, Zeitsch. f. d. ges. Naturw., p. 368, 1875.
```

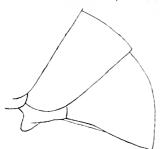
Recorded from Connecticut by Handlirsch. Occurs in Mexico and Brazil. The &, which I have not seen, is said to be distinguished from its allies by its simple, non-emarginate, non-spinose or tuberculate antennae, and by the first segment being not fasciate.

10. Gorytes confertus n. sp.

2.—Eyes toward the clypeus very slightly converging; antennæ a little clavate, the scape longer than the pedicellum and first joint

of flagellum united, the latter joint much longer than the second; clypeus with anterior margin truncate, not barbate laterally; front strongly and sparsely punctured; dorsulum with large sparse punctures, those of the mesopleuræ less strong; suture between dorsulum and scutellum foveolate; episternum and epimerum mesothoracis indistinctly separated, the mesosternum sharply carinated anteriorly and laterally; middle segment posteriorly with large punctures, the enclosure rather large, well-marked, with 14-16 close-set, ridges or striæ; legs stout, the tibiæ spinose, fore tarsi with a strong comb; wings clear, except the usual fuscous cloud, which includes the marginal and part of the second and third submarginal cells, nervures brown, stigma yellowish, submedian cell of posterior wings terminating at the origin of the cubital vein; abdomen strongly punctured, particularly the second ventral segment, pygidial area with large, elongate punctures, ridged laterally. Black; clypeus, labrum, mandibles except apex, scape, flagellum beneath, inner and posterior orbits, sometimes a line across the vertex, line on pronotum, tubercles, spot behind them, scutellum, postscutellum sometimes, a broad fascia at apex of dorsal segments 1-5, and apex of second and third ventrals more or less, all yellow; legs, including coxæ, entirely reddish-testaceous. Length 8-8½ mm.

3.—Resembles ♀ as to coloration but has a strong grayish



men. G. confertus, showing produc (see figure 1). Length 8 mm. tion of fifth ventral segment.

Montana Is remarkable

sericeous reflection over the entire insect, and the tibiæ and tarsi are more or less yellow. Eyes strongly converging beneath; clypeus with a fringe of hairs on each side, anteriorly, which are not bunched, however; joints 8 and 9 of flagellum somewhat tumid beneath, otherwise the antennæ simple; fifth ventral segment developed into a distinct lobe on each side

tion of fifth ventral segment. Montana. Is remarkable for the peculiar modification of the fifth ventral segment of the male.

11. Gorytes tricolor Cress.

Gorytes tricolor Cresson, Tr. Am. Ent. Soc., I, p. 380, 3 (non 9). Gorytes tricolor Fox, Can. Ent., 1892, p. 149, 9.

New Mexico; Colorado; Montana. The color of this species

varies from back with the middle segment red to entirely rufous. The yellow ornamentation is usually the same in both forms, however.

12. Gorytes ruficornis Prov.

Gorytes ruficornis Provancher, Add. Hym. Quebec, p. 273, Q &.

California (Provancher). Unknown to me. Seems to be near tricolor.

13. Gorytes diversus n. sp.

- ♀.—Eyes parallel within; front with shallow punctures; space between the fore ocellus and base of clypeus distinctly longer than wide; clypeus strongly convex in middle; antennæ rather longer than usual for species of this section, the flagellum but little thickened apically, its first joint more than one-third longer than the second, scape long and narrow, longer than the following two joints united; dorsulum, mesopleurae and middle segment posteriorly with large, separated punctures; suture between dorsulum and scutellum foveolate; mesosternum carinated anteriorly, not laterally, the epimerum and episternum mesothoracis indistinctly separated; enclosure of middle segment well marked, with about 18 striæ; tibiæ and tarsi spinose, anterior tarsal comb well developed; wings with a fuscous cloud including the marginal, second and third submarginals and part of the third discoidal cells, a fuscous stain along the basal nervure, stigma vellowish, nervures black; abdomen strongly punctured, particularly ventrally, pygidial area with strong punctures, scarcely ridged laterally. Rufous; anterior and posterior orbits, the former narrowly, pronotum, greater part of mesopleura, scutellum, postscutellum, middle segment almost entirely, spot on medial and hind coxæ; dorsal segments of abdomen except extreme base of second and the last usually, and greater part of ventrals 2-4, or 5, all yellow; apical antennal joints fuscous. Length 8½-9 mm.
- 3.—Colored like the ♀, except in the following points: clypeus, mandibles, inner orbits broadly, scape beneath, dorsulum at sides, and the legs, more or less, yellow: rufous on middle segment and abdomen more extended. Fuscous cloud reaching apex of wing; clypeus not barbate laterally; antennæ shorter and stouter, joints of flagellum rounded beneath, 8–10 subemarginate; eyes very slightly converging beneath; enclosure of middle segment smaller than in ♀, with about 14, rather feeble, striæ; mesosternum dentate laterally. Length 8 mm.

Los Angeles, California (Coquillett). In collection U. S. Nat'l Museum.

14. Gorytes dentatus Fox.

Gorytes dentatus Fox, Can. Ent., XXV, p. 116, &.

Grand Canon, Arizona (Townsend). This species has no yellow on the middle segment, and the yellow markings of abdomen are narrow, wanting entirely on three last segments.

15. Gorytes pygidialis n. sp.

2.—Eves diverging slightly toward elypeus; the latter scarcely convex; front strongly punctured, with a strong central furrow; scape about as long as the following two joints united, flagellum somewhat thickened apically, the first joint about one-third longer than the second; dorsulum, mesopleuræ and middle segment with large separated punctures, closest on posterior face of middle segment whose enclosure is scarcely defined, with about 16 coarse ridges; mesopleuræ indistinctly carinated, epimerum and episternum mesothoracis indistinctly separated; tibiae and tarsi strongly spinose, the anterior tarsi with a distinct comb; wings clear, except the fuscous cloud which includes the marginal, upper portion of second and third submarginals, thence extending to the basal nervure bordering the first submarginal and first discoidal cells; abdomen strongly punctured, pygidial area long and narrow, ridged laterally and with large punctures. Black; clypeus in part or entirely, mandibles except apex, scape more or less, inner and posterior orbits, basal joints of flagellum beneath and sometimes above, line on pronotum, tubercles, spot behind them, scutellum, postscutellum sometimes, femora and tibiæ in part, fascia at apex of segments 4-5, last segment entirely or in part and apical margin of ventrals of 2 and 3, or 4, more or less, yellow: the width of the fascise varies somewhat; legs reddish testaceous in greater part, basally obscure. Length 9-10 mm.

Var.—Antenna reddish-yellow; dorsal segments of abdomen except the base of 1 and 2, entirely yellow; a small yellow spot on each side of middle segment.

3.—Eyes converging toward the clypeus but not strongly: elypeus barbate laterally, transverse; joints 2-7 of flagellum tumid beneath, the eighth and ninth submarginate; between the antenna a short, distinct carina; mesosternum distinctly carinated, both anteriorly and at the sides. Length 8 mm.

Montana; Colorado (Snow); Las Cruces, New Mexico (Cockerell). The Q is very like *costalis*, but is smaller and has the last segment yellow. If the $\mathcal E$ of *costalis*, when discovered, presents no better characters for distinction than those of the Q, the two will probably have to be united.

16. Gorytes costalis Cress.

Gorytes costalis Cresson, Tr. Am. Ent. Soc., IV, p. 225, Q.

Texas; Algonquin (Nason) and Peoria, Illinois. A specimen from St. Augustine, Florida (Johnson) has the legs entirely reddish testaceous, only the two first segments margined with yellow and the fuscous of the wings is much more extended than is usual. I am indebted to Mr. Henshaw for the opportunity of examining the type of this species.

17. Gorytes hamatus Hdl.

Gorytes hamatus Handlirsch, l. c., p. 403, S. pl. 2, f. 17.
Gorytes maculatus Provancher, Le Nat. Can. XXII, p. 140. Q.

Texas (Belfrage); Colorado; Dakota; Montana; Washington State; Nevada; Los Angeles, California (Coquillett). This is a variable species both in size and coloration. The middle segment is sometimes bispotted, and the legs may be yellow and black or the femora may be more or less reddish. The spine of the ninth antennal joint is much more distinct in some specimens than in others. Length 7–9 mm.

18. Gorytes microcephalus Ildl.

Gorytes microcephalus Handlirsch, l. c., p. 405, & .

Georgia (Handlirsch): Colorado. I have taken it in the latter part of June, in Camden County, New Jersey, but not commonly.

19. Gorytes Pergandei Hdl.

Gorytes Pergandei Handlirsch, l. c., p. 407. 8.

Virginia and Illinois (Handlirsch). Unknown to me. The middle segment is said to be more coarsely sculptured posteriorly than in its allies, *microcephalus* and *barbatulus*, being "almost cicatricose."

20. Gorytes nebulosus Pack.

Gorytes nebulosus Packard, Proc. Ent. Soc., Phila., VI, p. 424, Q.

Massachusetts (Packard); New Jersey; Georgia. The front in this species is fully as broad as long, and the pygidium is broader than usual.

21. Gorytes rugosus Pack.

Gorytes rugosus Packard, l. c., p. 427, &.

Brunswick, Maine (Packard). Unknown to me. This will, no doubt, eventually prove to be the 3 of nebulosus.

22. Gorytes armatus Prov.

Gorvies armatus Provancher, Add. Hym. Quebec, p. 272, &.

Ottawa, Canada (Provancher). Unknown to me. This species is said to have the mandibles spined near the base on "superior" margin. The occurrence of such a character in Gorytes is questionable; and it is not unlikely that Provancher has been misled by the lateral bunches of hair, with which the clypeus of the males of this section is furnished, and which frequently present a waxy appearance, thereby resembling a spine to some extent. The removal of this character from consideration suggests the uniting of armatus with rugosus.

23. Gorytes barbatulus Hdl.

Gorytes barbatulus Handlirsch, l. c., p. 408, 3.

Illinois and Texas (Handlirsch); Agricultural College, Mississippi (H. E. Weed); District of Columbia. The female specimens, doubtfully referred to barbatulus by Handlirsch, belong to denticulatus,

24. Gorytes denticulatus Pack.

Gorytes denticutatus Packard, Proc. Ent. Soc., Phila., VI, p. 430, & (non Q). Gorytes barbatulus (in pt.) Handlirsch, l. c., p. 410, Q.

Florida; Georgia; Louisiana; Mexico. Handlirsch is right in assuming Packard's type to be a δ , instead of a Q, as I have examined the type. The middle segment may or may not be yellow-spotted, and the first abdominal segment is sometimes variegated with rufous. I have no doubt but that denticulatus is identical with placidus, which I have not seen.

25. Gorytes placidus Sm.

```
Gorytes placidus Smith, Cat. Hym. B. M. IV, p. 368, 3 Q. Gorytes rufipes Smith, ibid. p. 369, Q. Gorytes placidus Handlirsch, l. c., p. 530.
```

East Florida (Smith). Unknown to me. I fully agree with Handlirsch in uniting placidus and rufipes.

26. Gorytes spilopterus Hdl.

```
Gorytes spilopterus Handlirsch, l. c., p. 414, Q, pl. I, f. 18.
```

Colorado; Nevada; Montana; Washington State.

27. Gorytes pictifrons Fox.

Dienoplus pictifrons Fox, Proc. Acad. Nat. Sci. Phila., 1893, p. 549, Q &.

Washington State. Seems to differ only from *mendicus* by having the enclosure of middle segment striated basally, a character liable to vary.

28. Gorytes mendious Hdl.

Gorytes mendicus Handlirsch, Ann. k. k. naturh. Hofmuseums, VII, p. 278, Q. British Columbia (Handlirsch). Unknown to me.

29. Gorytes Coquillettii u. sp.

♀.—Eyes strongly converging toward the clypeus; the latter rounded behind, its anterior margin a little incurved; front with punctuation indistinct, apparently coriaceous; antenne short, flagellum clavate, the first and second joints about equal in length, scape short and broad, longer, however, than the two following joints united; dorsulum and mesopleurae finely and closely punctured; suture between dorsnlum and scutellum foveolate; mesosternum not ridged, the epimerum and episternum mesothoracis separated; middle segment finely punctured, the enclosure large, well-defined and covered with about 16, oblique striæ, the central furrow rather broad; legs stout, tibiae and tarsi spinose, the fore tarsi with a distinct comb; wings clear throughout, nervures and stigma black, submedian cell of hind wings terminating at the origin of the cubital vein; abdomen elongate, the segments not much constricted at the sutures, indistinctly punctured, finely so ventrally, pygidium with strong punctures, margined at the sides. Black: first three or four abdominal segments more or less, and hind femora, except base, reddish, antennæ beneath, clypeus, labrum, mandibles except apex, line on pronotum, tubercles, spot on scutellum, spot at apex of fore and medial femora, short stripe on the medial and hind tibiæ exteriorly, two transverse spots on apical margin of the first abdominal segment and a long, sinuate stripe on each side of the apical margin of segments 2-4, whitish-vellow; tarsi dark; front and dorsulum brownish tomentose, that on elypeus, sides of thorax and in particular the middle segment, silvery. Length 7 mm.

Los Angeles, California, in April (Coquillett). In collection of U. S. Nat'l Museum.

30. Gorytes insolitus n. sp.

3. -- Head rather large; eyes converging toward the clypeus; the latter large, most prominent anteriorly, anterior margin truncate, not barbate, front finely and closely punctured, without a median impressed line; antennæ tolerably stout, tlagellum with joints 2-9 tuberculate beneath, particularly the sixth joint, from which joint the flagellum is suddenly thickened; scape short triangular; thorax finely and closely punctured, most strongly on mesopleura; metapleura striated; suture between dorsulum and scutellum foveolate; mesosternum ridged anteriorly; enclosure of middle segment large, well defined, the strike coarse, not well marked; hind tarsi thick, scarcely spined, fore tarsi somewhat flattened; wings clear throughout, nervures and stigma black, submedian cell of hind wings terminating a little before the origin of cubital vein; abdomen short and broad, not constricted at the segments, finely punctured; ventrals 3-5 with a prominent transverse fringe of appressed yellow hair, last ventral bifid. Black; clypeus, labrum, mandibles except apex, spot between antennie, sometimes wanting however, inner orbits, scape, flagellum beneath, line on pronotum, tubercles, a spot behind them, scutellum, dot on postscutellum, apex of femora more or less, tibize except within, fore and medial tarsi except last joint, a fascia at apex of segments 1-6, twice emarginate anteriorly and enlarged laterally, and apical margin of second ventral in part, sometimes, all yellowish; middle segment with silvery pubescence; hind tarsi Length 6 mm. dark.

Southern California; Nevada. The small size, stout form, and shape of antennæ easily distinguish this species.

31. Gorytes gracilis Patt.

```
Hoplisus gracilis Patton, Can. Ent., XI, p. 210, Q. Gorytes gracilis Handlirsch, l. e., p. 456, Q \mathcal{J}.
```

Connecticut (Patton); Georgia (Handlirsch). Unknown to me.

32. Gorytes mirandus Fox.

Gorytes mirandus Fox, Can. Ent., XXIV. p. 152, 3. Nevada.

33. Gorytes laminiferus n. sp.

3.—Eyes but little converging toward clypeus the latter convex, rather small, transverse; front with large, shallow punctures; antennæ long, scape broad, a little shorter than the following two joints united, flagellum thickest between middle and apex, first joint

longer than the second, joint 8 excised beneath, joints 9 and 10 much smaller, also excised beneath, the ninth indistinctly so, last joint rather long and slender; dorsulum and mesopleuræ with large, rather shallow punctures; mesosternum carinated laterally and anteriorly; epimerum and episternum mesothoracis distinctly separated; middle segment posteriorly cicatricose, its enclosure very strongly defined, the striæ coarse and rather irregular; legs long, tibiæ and tarsi spinose, fore femora formed into a broad lamina; wings yellowish, including nervures and stigma, submedian cell of posterior wings terminating at the origin of the cubital vein; abdomen with first segment long and narrow, subpetiolate as in mirandus, apical segments distinctly punctured, last ventral segment bifid. Black;



Fig. 2. Fore femue, Gorytes laminiferus.

antennae entirely and base of wings rufous; clypeus, inner and posterior orbits, face below antennae, labrum, mandibles except apex, line on pronotum, tubercles, long spot behind them, scutellum, postscutellum, spot on each side of middle segment, and a broad fascia at apex of dorsal seg-

ments 1-6 and ventrals 2-4, entirely yellow; last two ventrals reddish; legs variegated with reddish, yellow and black, abdomen tomentose. Length 11 mm.

Washington State. Apparently close to gracilis, but differs in the enclosure of middle segment being striated throughout, coarse punctures of dorsulum, yellow wings, etc. Handlirsch does not mention the anterior femora in his description of the 3 of gracilis, and it is therefore likely that they are not laminate as in mirandus and laminiferus.

34. Gorytes atrifrons Fox.

Gorptes atrifrons Fox, Can. Ent., XXIV, p. 151, Q .

Nevada.

35. Gorvtes albosignatus Fox.

Gorptes albosignatus Fox., ibid, p. 152, Q 3.

Montana; Colorado (Gillette). The specimen from the latter locality, a ♀, measures but 7 mm. The basal spot of clypeus is sometimes divided.

36. Gorytes geminus Hdl.

Gorytes geminus Handlirsch, l. c., p. 478, Q 3.

Virginia (Handlirsch). Unknown to me. The flagellum in both sexes is said to be entirely black, the \circ thus being distinguished from both atricornis and canaliculatus. The \circ has the flagellum joints about twice as long as broad, in which it agrees with canaliculatus, but differs thereby from atricornis \circ . G. canaliculatus (\circ) has the flagellum beneath and two spots on middle segment yellow, whereas in geminus these parts are said to be black.

37. Gorytes vicinus Hdl.

Gorytes vicinus Handlirsch, Ann. k. k. naturh. Hofmuseums, VIII. p. 279, Q. Washington State (Handlirsch). Unknown to me. It is evidently close to atricoruis; but the wings are said to be strongly tinged with vellow.

38. Gorytes atricornis Pack.

Gorytes atricornis Packard, Proc. Ent. Soc. Phila., VI, p. 428, Q &.

Canada; Maine; New Hampshire; Massachusetts; Washington State; Nevada. The middle segment may or may not be spotted.

39. Gorytes canaliculatus Pack.

Gorytes canaliculatus Packard, ibid., p. 428, Q.

Canada. The flagellum of the \mathcal{E} is shorter than in *atricornis* and is yellowish beneath, and the enclosure of middle segment has 15-16 even striæ.

40. Gorytes asperatus n. sp.

Q.—Eyes toward the clypeus distinctly converging, about as in canaliculatus; scape short, stout, subtriangular, about as long as the following two joints united; flagellum evidently a little clavate [last seven joints missing], the first joint about one-third longer than the second; clypeus rather long, transverse, feebly convex, its posterior margin nearly straight; front finely and closely punctured, faintly impressed, thorax finely and closely punctured, faintly impressed, thorax finely and closely punctured between dorsulum and scutellum foveolate; mesosternum sharply ridged; middle segment coarsely rugose, except on the sides near the base, enclosure large, strongly marked, covered with irregular rugæ; legs stout, comb of fore tarsi distinct; basal two-thirds of wings yellowish, marginal cell fuscous, nervures dark, stigma yellow, submedian cell of hind wings terminating beyond the origin of the cubital yein; abdomen rather short and broad, finely punctured,

tirst segment not striated basally, pygidial area triangular, indistinctly margined at the sides, with large, sparse punctures. Black; clypeus except fore margin, labrum, mandibles except apex, inner orbits, antennæ beneath, line on pronotum, tubercles, spot behind them, scutellum, line on metanotum (postscutellum), small spot on each side of middle segment, femora at apex and anterior pair beneath, tibiæ except a spot within, tarsi except apical joints, a broad fascia on dorsal abdominal segments 1–5, and a spot on the apical margin of second ventral laterally, which at the extreme sides is enlarged and runs toward the base of the segment, all yellow. Length 8 mm.

3.—Similar to the ♀ as the coloration, but the flagellum entirely black; eyes large strongly converging toward the clypeus, the space between them at the base of the latter about equal to half that at the vertex; clypeus but little shorter than broad; flagellum stout, a little thickened apically, the joints (first two excepted) about twice as long as broad, last joint a little longer than the preceding one; tibiæ and tarsi scarcely spinose, hind tarsi thickened; wings but slightly yellowish basally; greater part of ventral segments yellowish. Length 7–8 mm.

Southern California. Distinguished from canaliculatus by the yellowish wings, particularly in the female, irregular sculpture of enclosure of middle segment, and much broader eyes of male, which give the head, seen from the front, a very transverse shape. There are four 3 specimens before me from Washington State which I refer doubtfully to this species. The yellow markings are more restricted, there being no yellow on the tubercles and middle segment. The markings, also, are a paler yellow.

41. Gorytes decorus n. sp.

Q.—Eyes converging toward the clypeus, but a little less strongly so than in the two preceding species; front finely and closely punctured; clypeus transverse, somewhat convex, with large punctures; antennæ tolerably long, not thickened apically, scape elongate, about as long as the first joint of the flagellum, the latter joint scarcely one-third longer than the second; thorax shining, indistinctly punctured; mesosternum distinctly carinated, the epimerum and episternum mesothoracis separated; suture between dorsulum and scutellum foveolate; middle segment irregularly rugose posteriorly,

the enclosure large, well defined, and covered with about 12 strong, somewhat wavy strize; tibize and tarsi spinose; wings subhyaline, the marginal cell excepted, nervures brownish, stigma yellowish, submedian cell of posterior wings terminating much beyond the origin of the cubital vein; abdomen shining, almost impunctate, first segment not striated basally, pygidial area flat, rounded at apex, distinctly margined laterally, strongly punctured. Black; base of clypeus, scape beneath, sometimes a small spot on inner orbits beneath, pronotum, tubercles, a spot behind them, a stripe bordering the dorsulum laterally, scutellum, spot on metanotum, large spot on each side of middle segment, a fascia at apex of dorsal segments 1-5 and a narrow one at apex of ventrals 2 and 3 or 4, yellow; legs except base testaceous, the fore and medial femora more or less yellow beneath; basal half of flagellum beneath of the same color as legs, which color sometimes extends to the upper portion. 8 mm.

 \mathcal{S} .—Colored like the \mathcal{Q} , but the clypeus entirely yellow and the flagellum entirely black; eyes strongly converging beneath, the space between them at the base of clypeus equal to somewhat more than half of that at the vertex; clypeus about twice as broad as long in the middle; flagellum long, somewhat setaceous, the joints more than twice as long as broad, the first two joints about equal in length; bind tarsi less thickened than in asperatus. Length 7–8 mm.

Montana. The color of legs, large spots of middle segment and almost want of yellow on orbits are good superficial characters to separate decorus from its allies.

42. Gorytes simillimus Sm.

```
Goryles simillimus Smith, Cat. Hym. B. M., IV. p., 367, Q. Goryles ephippiatus Packard, Proc. Ent. Soc. Phila., VI. p. 423, &. Goryles simillimus Handlirsch, l. c., p. 500, Q &.
```

Occurs from Canada to Georgia (Handlirsch), westward through the more northern States to Washington. The spots on middle segment are not constant. A \circ specimen from New Jersey, collected in the latter part of June, I refer to simillimus doubtfully. Its legs are highly colored with yellow and reddish, mandibles with a yellow spot basally, and the furrow between the metapleuræ and middle segment is foveolate throughout, whereas in typical specimens the foveæ are confined to the top. Another specimen, a \circ , from Washington State has the enclosure of middle segment striated throughout.

43. Gorytes angustus Prov.

Corptes laticinctus Provancher (nec Shuckard), Add. Hym. Quebec. p. 274. ₹. Corptes angustus Provancher, Le Nat. Can., XXII, p. 141. ♀.

Vancouver (Provancher); Washington; California; Nevada. A variable species as to size and coloration. The abdomen in two (Q) specimens before me is densely tomentose so that when held in certain lights, its maculation is almost concealed.

44. Gorytes nevadensis Fox.

Gorytes nevadensis Fox, Can. Ent., XXIV, p. 150. 9 3.

Nevada.

45. Gorytes venustus Cress.

```
Gorytes venustus Cresson, Proc. Ent. Soc. Phila., IV, p. 472, Q & . Hoplisus venustus Cresson, Synopsis, p. 280. Gorytes venustus Handlirsch, l. c., p. 504.
```

Colorado; Texas; New Mexico (Sante Fé, Cockerell); Mexico (Handlirsch).

46. Gorytes Smithii Cress.

```
Gorytes Smithii Cresson, Proc. Ent. Sect., A. N. S. Phila., 1880, p. 18, ₹ (non ♥) (Tr. Am. Ent. Soc., VIII).
Hoplisus Smithii, Cresson, Synopsis, p. 280.
Gorytes Smithii Handlirsch, I. c., p. 531.
```

Illinois: Kansas. The type of this species is a δ , and not Q as stated by Cresson.

47. Gorytes floridanus Fox.

```
Hoplisus foreolata Fox (nee Handlirsch), Ent. News, I, p. 106. ♀. Gorytes floridanus Fox, ibid., II., p. 196.
```

Florida. The eyes converge less toward the clypeus in this species than in *Smithii*.

48. Gorytes phaleratus Say.

```
Gorytes phateratus Say, Bost. Journ. Nat. Hist., I, p. 367. Gorytes fulvipennis Smith, Cat. Hym. B. M., IV, p. 367. Q. Gorytes apicalis Smith, ibid., p. 369, Q. Gorytes modestus Cresson, Proc. Ent. Soc. Phila., IV, p. 473, $\(\delta\). Gorytes rufoluteus Packard, ibid., VI, p. 425, $\(\delta\). Gorytes flavicornis Packard, ibid., p. 429, $\(\delta\). Q. Gorytes phateratus Handlirsch, I. c., p. 507, $\(\delta\).
```

Occurs from Canada to Texas and Mexico; Colorado; Dakota. A variable species as the synonymy indicates.

49. Gorytes propinquus Cress.

```
Gorytes propinquus Cresson, Tr. Am. Ent. Soc., 1, p. 379, ₹ (non ♀). Gorytes abdominatis Handlirsch, 1, c., p. 510.
```

New Mexico; Texas. Not identical with abdominalis as supposed by Handlirsch.

50. Gorytes abdominalis Cress.

Gorytes abdominalis Cresson, l. c., p. 474, $\beta \ Q$. Hoplisus abdominalis Cresson, Synopsis, p. 279. Gorytes abdominalis Handlirsch, l. c., p. 510.

Colorado.

51. Gorytes bipartitus Hdl. Gorytes bipartitus, Handlirsch, l. c., p. 521.

Georgia.

52. Gorytes divisus Sm.

Gorytes divisus Smith, Catal. Hym. B. M. IV. p. 370, &.

Georgia (Smith). Unknown to me. This differs only from bipartitus, apparently, by the suture between dorsulum and scutellum being smooth, not foveolate. It is very likely, however, as suggested by Handlirsch, that Smith's statement is erroneous.

53. Gorytes rufomaculatus n. sp.

- so than in bipartitus, however; front with large punctures, strongly impressed down the middle; clypeus convex, strongly punctured, about one-quarter broader than long, subemarginate in middle of anterior margin; antennæ shorter than in bipartitus, the flagellum subclayate; thorax smooth, impunctate; mesosternum distinctly carinated; suture between dorsulum and scutellum foveolate; enclosure of middle segment broad and short, well marked and divided by a longitudinal furrow; suture between metapleure and middle segment not foveolate; legs robust, tibiæ and tarsi spinose; wings clear, except the marginal cell, nervures testaceous, stigma yellow, submedian cell of hind wings terminating much beyond the origin of the cubital vein; abdomen short and broad, first segment impunctate, the following segments distinctly punctured, pygidial area rather long, coarsely punctured and distinctly margined later-Black; base of clypeus, inner orbits, line on pronotum, tubercles, spot behind them, scutellum except base, and a fascia at apex of dorsal segments 1-3, yellow; antennie, legs, large spot on each side of middle segment, small spot on dorsulum at wings, tegulæ and the first abdominal segment at the sides, rufous. 9-10 mm.
- 3.—Colored like the Q, but the clypeus entirely, a fascia on abdominal segments 4 and 5, and the fore tarsi, yellow; clypeus nearly as long as broad; antennæ shorter than in bipartitus, flagellum

with joints not rounded-out as in that species, the last 6 or 7 joints not twice as long as broad; seventh dorsal segment distinct, broad, rounded at apex; hind tarsi somewhat thickened. Length 8 mm.

Dakota; Montana; Colorado (Gillette).

54. Gorytes fasciatus n. sp.

3.—Eyes strongly converging toward the clypeus; the latter convex, distinctly broader than long; front strongly punctured, with a medial impressed line; antennæ much longer than in rufomaculatus, joints of flagellum cylindrical, rather long; thorax impunctate; mesosternum distinctly carinated; suture between dorsulum and scutellum foveolate; enclosure of middle segment wellmarked; suture between metapleur:e and middle segment foveolate above only, and is deeper than in rufomaculatus; legs tolerably robust; wings yellowish on basal two-thirds; fuscous in marginal cell only, submedian cell of hind wings terminating much beyond the origin of cubital vein; abdomen long, dorsals 1 and 2 impunctate, the remainder strongly punctured, seventh dorsal distinct, rounded apically. Black; clypeus, inner orbits, face below antennae, labrum, mandibles except apex, scape and pedicellum, line on pronotum, tubercles, spot behind them, scutellum posteriorly, spot on each side of middle segment, fore femora beneath, tibia and tarsi more or less, a broad fascia on dorsal abdominal segments 1-6, on ventrals 2 and 3 and spot on each side of ventrals 4-6, bright yellow: basal joints of flagellum, tegulæ and greater part of legs, reddish. Length 10 mm.

Colorado. Differs from the two preceding in the yellowish wings, yellow spots on middle segment, broad fascia of abdomen, and by the suture between metapleuræ and middle segment being foveolate above.

December 3.

The President, GENERAL ISAAC J. WISTAR, in the Chair. Forty-six persons present.

Trap Dykes in Chester County, Pennsylvania.—Theo. D. Rand stated that two important trap dykes in Chester County had seemed almost to have escaped notice. One of these, a peculiar porphyry, described by Mr. Goldsmith as containing the variety of silica, vestan, is best shown in Williams' quarry, near Aldham, on the Phœnixville branch of the Pennsylvania Railroad. thence in a northeastwardly direction with a width of about 100 ft. It is not apparent to the westward, but a rock which Mr. Goldsmith has pronounced identical occurs near Barneston Station on the Waynesburg branch of the Pennsylvania Railroad. of this rock have a loud and clear ring when struck, as shown in specimens exhibited to the Academy by Mr. Borden.

The other dyke forms a bluff on the right bank of the Brandywine, almost in Downingtown, and perhaps 500 ft. north of the bridge which carries the Lancaster Turnpike over the creek. exposed on the Pennsylvania Railroad just above the station, and again much more largely a quarter of a mile further west, where on the south side it is exposed for a depth of nearly thirty feet. Thence it may be traced by fragments up the South Valley hill for probably five hundred feet in a general S. S. W. direction. About two miles southwest, near the source of Broad Run and nearly north of Romansville, it again appears, but no outcrop between could be In the same direction, about two miles further, it appears at Mortonville, on the right bank of the west branch of the Brandv-Three-quarters of a mile further, at the crossing of Buck Run by the old road from Mortonville to Doe Run, it is exposed in large loose masses. A mile beyond it appears south of Doe Run village and thence southwestward is almost or quite continuous, being in vast quantity southwest of the Marlborough Hall Schoolhouse. It is crossed by the Pomerov and Newark Railroad at the southwestern part of the S curve near the source of the south branch of Doe Run. Here it looks almost like cobblestones, to so great a degree has boulder decomposition occurred. Three miles beyond, it was found by Mr. Harry Wilson, of Green Tree, to whom my acknowledgments are due for much aid in tracing this dyke. Further southwest in Penn and Lower Oxford townships are several trap outcrops, some of them included by Prof. H. Carvill Lewis

in the Conshohocken dyke, but they had not yet been identified with

This trap is quite coarse grained and is quite similar in its aspect throughout its whole extent, though coarsest to the northwest. It was examined by Mr. Goldsmith (specimens from the outcrop on Buck Run), who informed Mr. Rand that it is a gabbro-phonolite, containing as it does plagioclastic feldspar, sanidin augite, diallage, magnetite and hematite.

December 10.

The President, General Isaac J. Wistar, in the Chair. Forty-four persons present.

The death of Samuel G. Lewis, a member, was announced.

December 17.

The President, General Isaac J. Wistar, in the Chair. Thirty-one persons present.

Papers under the following titles were presented for publication: -

- "Eclogæ Botanicæ, No. 2," by Edw. L. Greene.
- "Notes on the Study of the Cross-Fertilization of Flowers by Insects," by Ida A. Keller, Ph.D.

The Committee on the Hayden Memorial Award reported as follows:—

REPORT OF THE COMMITTEE ON THE HAYDEN MEMORIAL AWARD.

The Committee on the award of the Hayden Memorial Medal and accompanying fund respectfully reports, that, at a meeting held on the 4th of December last, it was unanimously agreed to confer the award for the year 1895, upon Prof. Karl Alfred von Zittel of Munich, Germany, whose services to the sciences of geology and paleontology extend continuously over a period of thirty years.

In naming this candidate the Committee feels that it is honoring the sciences of which Prof. von Zittel is so distinguished an exponent, and only properly recognizes the researches which appeal to every student of geology.

Born in 1839, Prof. von Zittel was, at the age of twenty-four, appointed to the Professorship of Mineralogy at Karlsruhe, and three

years later to the Professorship of Paleontology at the University of Munich, a position, jointly with that of Director of the Paleontological Museum, which he still holds. His published works cover a large range of personal investigation, not the least important of which are the researches into the structure and physiography of the Libyan Desert and the Sahara. His monumental work, "Handbuch der Paläontologie," which has only recently been completed, stands without rival in the literature of geology.

For this meritorious work the Committee respectfully recommend the award.

PERSIFOR FRAZER,
ANGELO HEILPRIN,
BENJ. SMITH LYMAN,
J. P. LESLEY.
THEO. D. RAND.

Committee.

DECEMBER 24.

The President, GENERAL ISAAC J. WISTAR, in the Chair. Twenty-eight persons present.

DECEMBER 31.

The President, GENERAL ISAAC J. WISTAR, in the Chair. Two hundred and seventy-three persons present.

The following were ordered to be printed :-

CONTRIBUTIONS TO THE FLORA OF GREENLAND.

BY THEO, HOLM.

There is hardly any part of the arctic region that has been more thoroughly explored by botanists than the narrow strip of land which constitutes the west coast of Greenland, bordering on the inland ice.

Numerous expeditions, especially from Denmark and Sweden, have visited the country, and the literature upon this subject gives us a relatively complete knowledge of the distribution of a large number of plants in addition to notes on the general character of the vegetation. It is true, however, that the vegetation of several places, especially on the northern part of the coast, is still almost unknown to us. Explorations of late date have contributed to extend our knowledge of these more or less inaccessible localities, and the material collected is, therefore, of great importance. Interest attaches to two American expeditions to the northwestern coast, Cape York, Wostenholm Island, McCormick Bay, etc., localities which were either unknown or had so far only been slightly touched upon by botanists.

Mr. Wm. E. Meehan has reported on the results of these expeditions, extending considerably the range of several plants. He has enumerated the various plants collected, and several rare species are recorded. A set of the duplicates was presented to the National Herbarium at Washington, and they have been studied by me with great interest, because of my own exploration of the coast of Greenland.

Some of Mr. Meehan's identifications are incorrect, and I therefore present the following notes in the hope of contributing to the accuracy of the results. The corrections are merely a supplement to Mr. Meehan's paper.

It is stated that Dryas octopetala, next to Papaver, is perhaps the

¹ A Contribution to the Flora of Greenland. Proceed. Acad. of Nat. Sci. Philadelphia, April, 1892,

commonest flower in Greenland. The plant sent to the National Herbarium represents D, integrifolia Vahl, not D, octopetala, of which, so far, but a very few specimens have been collected on the west coast by former expeditions.

Other corrections are as follows:--

Ranunculus pygmæus Wahl. is R. hyperboreus Rotth.

Draba hirta L. from Disco is D. arctica Vahl.

Draba hirta L. from the Nunatak is D. nivalis Liljeb.

Cochleavia officinalis L. is C. groenlandica L.

Stellaria longipes Goldie is S. humifusa Rotth.

Potentilla pulchella B. Br. is P. Vahliana Lehm.

Saxifraga nivalis L. was mixed with S. rivularis L.

S. stellaris L. is the arctic variety comosa Poir.

Erigeron uniflorus L. is the variety pulchellus Fr.

Vaccinium uliginosum L. is the arctic variety microphyllum Lge.

Pyrola rotundifolia L. is P. groenlandica Horn.

Salix arctica R. Br. is S. glauca L.

Luzula arcuata Mey. is L. confusa Lindeb.

Eriophorum polystachyon L. var. latifolium is E. argustifolium Roth.

Carex atrata L. is C. misandra R. Br.

Poa nemoralis L. is P. glauca Vahl.

Poa pratensis L. is P. flexuosa Wahlbg.

Trisetum sesquiftorum Trin. is T. subspicatum Beauv.

Calamagrostis Langsdorffii is C. phragmitoides Hn.

Woodsia ilvensis Br. is W. hyperborea R. Br.

Several other species enumerated by Mr. Meehan seem doubtful, but there are no specimens of these in the collection sent to the National Herbarium.

Lychnis apetala L. is evidently L. triflora R. Br. or L. affinis Vahl; as it is stated by Mr. Meehan that the specimens had from one to six flowers.

Cornus canadensis L. has never before been found in Greenland, but we suggest that the specimens represent C. succica L., a plant which is not uncommon in that region.

Campanula rotundifolia L. is probably the variety arctica Lge. Pedicularis capitata Adams, is noted from Disco. It has so far

¹ Compare Johan Lange: Conspectus Floræ Groenlandicæ. Copenhagen, 1880.

only been found near Foulkefjord $(78^{\circ}\ 18')$, so that the identification seems doubtful.

The same is the case with $Pedicularis\ rersicolor\ Wahl.$, which is not known from Greenland: it may have been confounded with P. flammed L., which is quite common.

Abies obovata Loud, is evidently a misprint.

Glyceria fluitans is also doubtful. It has never before been observed in Greenland, although there are several other species of Glyceria quite frequent in various places.

ECLOGÆ BOTANICÆ, NO. 2.

BY EDWARD L. GREENE.

1. Some New Western Plants.

Trifolium truncatum.

T. amplecteus Greene, Pitt. I. 6, not of Torr. and Gray. T. stenophyllum Greene, Fl. Fr., 34, partly, not of Nutt. T. Franciscanum var. truncatum Greene, Man., 100.

Annual, 5 to 10 inches high, branching from the base, slender, flaccid when young, the branches and peduncles wiry in age; herbage vivid green and glabrous: lowest leaflets broadly cuneiform and truncate, less than ½ inch long, the upper larger and ampler, 1 inch long, oblong-cuneiform or oblong-linear, truncate or obtuse, often retuse, not manifestly venulose, sparingly toothed: very slender peduncles exceeding the leaves: heads subglobose, about ½ inch in diameter when mature: corolla yellowish-white, tipped with dark purple, the tube at length inflated to the broadly obpyramidal and truncate, except as abruptly pointed by the withered remains of the tips of the petals.

This, one of the most common clovers of the middle California inland districts, I was long unable to believe to be an unrecognized species; and, as the bibliography shows, I have made repeated efforts to reconcile it with one and another of the poorly described species of Nuttall. Then, at last, in the Manual of Bay-Region Botany, I made it a part—a named variety—of what I thought must be a new species; but, within a few months from the time of publishing T. Franciscanum, I was privileged to see, in the Herbarium of the British Museum, the type specimen of Nuttall's T. stenophyllum; and I was surprised to discover, in that type, just what I had taken as the type of my own T. Franciscanum. From that type, a common species of the seaboard districts, the present plant is very distinct. The name truncatum is adopted for the species in allusion to the very broad and flat-topped bladdery-inflated corolla-tube, rather than to the form of the leaflets, which, however, are very commonly truncate also.

Trifolium lilaoinum.

Annual, flaccid, the erect or merely decumbent branches 6 to 10 inches high: herbage apparently glabrous, but the growing parts more or less hirsutulous under a lens: lowest leaflets obovate, the upper oblong, or elliptic-lanceolate, minutely spinulose-serrulate: peduncles elongated, far surpassing the leaves and somewhat scapiform: hemispherical and amply involucrate heads \(\frac{3}{4}\) inch broad; involucre of 8 or 10 obovate broad and somewhat overlapping laciniately cleft lobes; subulate-setaceous and plumose calyx-teeth about as long as the campanulate thin and scarious 5-nerved tube: corolla \(\frac{1}{2}\) inch long, of a rich deep lilac-purple tipped with pink or white.

A most beautiful ally of *T. barbigerum*, and of apparently quite limited range; but it is common on the lower slopes of one or two hills at South San Francisco, Cal., and has been collected once by Mr. Bioletti and once by myself on the eastern side of the bay still further southward.

Trifolium rostratum.

Annual, glabrous, very slender, diffuse, dwarf, the branches only 2 or 3 inches long: stipules rounded, spreading, laciniate: very slender petioles elongated; leaflets cuneate-obcordate, only 1 inch long, evenly and acutely serrate-toothed: peduncles exceeding the leaves; involucre small but manifest, about 4 or 5 lines wide, lobed and laciniate: head less than ½ inch broad, rather few-flowered: calyxteeth longer than the subcampanulate tube, oblong-ovate, tapering to a rigid aristiform apex: corolla purple, tipped with white, the keel with a long beak-like apex at least a third as long as the body.

A species of quite remarkable floral structure, collected only by Mr. V. K. Chestnut, at Lake Merritt, Oakland, California, 1889; at that time referred by me (Fl. Fr., 30), with much hesitation, to *T. appendiculatum*.

Boisduvalia diffusa.

Much branched from the base, the slender, wiry, white and shining sparingly leafy branches 8 to 12 inches long, very decumbent or almost prostrate, and, with the leaves, sparsely hirtellous when young, mostly glabrate in age: the scattered leaves, ovate and oblong-ovate, and ovate-lanceolate, \(\frac{1}{4}\) inch long, all sessile, and all, even the lowest as well as the uppermost, with a flower in the

axil; petals about a line long, bifid, deep red-purple: capsule about 4 lines long, of oblong-lanceolate outline, curving outward, about 50-seeded: seeds dark brown, glabrous, somewhat angular, and of subclavate-oblong outline.

Dry bed of the upper Humboldt River, near Deeth, Nevada, Aug. 5, 1895.

Valerianella magna.

Glabrous, the stout stems sharply angular, 3 to 5 feet long, tortuous, half-reclining on fences or among bushes, and with rather many small axillary branches: cymes thyrsoidly congested at the ends of the stem and branches: corolla white, bilabiate, with ample funnel-form tube and a short thick spur: fruit glabrous externally, triquetrous-ovoid, the ventral concavity formed by the ample wings closed below, open above, the wings themselves strongly hispid-ciliate within.

Collected only by the author, in Knight's Valley, Sonoma Co., Cal., June, 1894. Species noteworthy on account of its great size and half-climbing habit; the fruit showing an affinity with *V. aphanoptera*.

Valerianella ciliosa.

Slender, erect, simple, seldom a foot high, corolla small, deep pink, very distinctly bilabiate, the rather slender and tapering spur much longer than the body and produced far below the ovary: fruit of roundish outline but modified by a very prominent stout apiculation, the back glabrous, provided with a very broad ribbou-like though distinctly bevelled keel, which is very densely ciliate along both margins, the subrostriform apiculation bearing similar hairs, the turgid-margined abruptly inflexed wings revealing the ventral cavity by an elliptic acute opening.

Plentiful on northward slopes of low hills west of Napa Valley, California, growing with *V. macrocera*; but very distinct, no less in fruit characters than in form of corolla.

Lessingia pectinata.

Slender and very diffuse, the ascending or more widely spreading and almost prostrate branches a foot long or more; herbage scarcely woolly even when young, green, sparingly stipitate-glandular and scabrous throughout; only the lowest leaves woolly, these and also those of stem and branches pectinate-pinnatifid, the segments pungently spinescent-tipped: involucral bracts narrow, acute, glandular-puberulent: corollas yellow.

Species known only from Monterey, California, where it has been collected in recent times by Parry, Pringle, Tidestrom and others, but earlier, as shown in the herbarium at Kew, by Hartweg. In the American herbaria it is found mixed sometimes with *L. germanorum*, sometimes with *L. glandulifera*..

Pyrrocoma eriopoda.

Caudex ligneous, covered with a dense white wool connected with the bases of the petioles of the oblong lanceolate obtuse coarsely toothed coriaceous glabrous or minutely scabrous leaves; stem erect, rigid, 1 to 2 feet high, with a few ascending or suberect branches; cauline leaves spatulate, the rameal ovate, acute, remotely serrate, less than 1 inch long; heads solitary on the ends of the branches and in the axils of the leaves; involucres turbinate-campanulate, about ½ inch high; bracts very rigid, oblong linear, green throughout, but more herbaceous at the erect pungently acute apex; rays 15 to 20, not showy.

Collected at the Soda Springs, Esmeralda County, Nevada, July, 1888, by Mr. Shockley.

Pyrrocoma solidaginea.

Stems rather stout, decumbent, 12 to 18 inches high, lanuginous-tomentose throughout, but the leaves, and often all but the base of the stem glabrate at maturity: radical leaves lanceolate, on rather slender petioles, 2 to 5 inches long, entire or irregularly serrate, abruptly acute; cauline spatulate, sessile by an auriculate-clasping base: stem parted at the middle or toward the base into numerous slender suberect branches bearing numerous racemosely disposed, small heads: involucres campanulate, \(\psi\) inch high; bracts imbricated loosely in about 3 series, linear, or oblong-linear, the greenherbaceous erect tips pungently acute: rays 12 to 18, small, light yellow.

Along the Humboldt River, at Palisade, Nevada, 24th of July, 1893. Species much resembling a *Solidago*; the small heads not rarely numbering as many as seventy-five on a single stem.

Pyrrocoma subviscosa.

Stems not rigid, 14 to 20 inches high, only slightly decumbent: leaves, upper part of stem, and the inflorescence glandular-puberu-

lent and resinous-viscid: leaves not in the least degree coriaceous; radical 6 or 8 inches long, lanceolate or linear-lanceolate, very acute, saliently and sharply serrate-toothed; the sessile cauline ones more strongly toothed and the teeth spreading: heads only 3 to 5, corymbose at summit of the stem: involucres broadly hemispherical, 1 to 3 inch broad; bracts linear-lanceolate, acute, in about 3 not very unequal series, herbaceous almost throughout except the innermost: rays 30 or more, showy.

Near the Humboldt Wells, in eastern Nevada, 25th of July, 1893. To be compared only with *P. lanceolata*, from which it differs most notably in the membranaceous texture of the whole plant as well as in the fine close glandular indument.

Aster militaris.

Rigidly erect, 1 to 1½ feet high, equably leafy and simple up to the somewhat fastigiately corymbose panicle: leaves 2 or 3 inches long, scabrous-puberulent on both faces, and with scabrous-ciliolate margins, midvein prominent, lateral nerves none, the upper cauline lanceolate, very acute, mucronate by the excurrent strong midvein, tapering to a narrow half-clasping base, entire or obscurely serrate-toothed: involucre turbinate, the oblong-linear obtuse bracts numer ous and much imbricated, green-herbaceous along the midvein and at tip, pubescent, appressed; rays numerous, pale-purplish: achenes sparsely pubescent: pappus not copious, rather fragile.

A well-marked species of genuine Aster, but not intimately related to any other known. Obtained at Grant's Pass, in southern Oregon, September, 1892, by Mr. Howell.

Aster amplissimus.

Erect, rather slender, 1 to 2 feet high, simple up to the summit, then parting into 3 or more pedunculiform short branches, each bearing a single very large head; stem red, bearing more or less white hirsutulous pubescence, this often running somewhat in lines, or on one side only, except under the heads, when it is denser: leaves all ample, thin, entire; the radical 8 to 12 inches long, oblanceolate, tapering to a slender winged and ciliolated petiole; cauline few and remote, from somewhat spatulate-lanceolate to linear-lanceolate, acutish, sessile by an auriculate-clasping base; heads ½ inch high, more than 1 inch broad; bracts from oblong- to linear-lanceolate, acute, in 2 series but subequal, the outer series quite herbaceous, not

spreading, bristly-ciliate, otherwise glabrous; rays large, rose-red or purple; achenes sparsely strigose; pappus firm.

In wet subalpine meadows, toward the limit of trees on Mt. Reinier, Washington; collected by the writer, 21st of Angust, 1889; probably not rare in the higher Cascades, and possibly forming a part of the confused A. foliaccus var. frondens of Gray's Synoptical Flora, but very distinct from the type of that variety, which belongs to a different region.

Aster frondeus.

Aster foliaceus, var. frondeus Gray, Syn. Fl., I. Part 2, p. 193, in part only.

Stems stoutish, decumbent, 1 to 2 feet high, green and nearly glabrous, mostly simple up to the summit and bearing a solitary head, or two or more on very short peduncles: leaves not thin, glabrous except the scabrous-ciliolate margins, entire; radical obovate-oblong, petiolate; cauline spatulate; acutish, 2 to 4 inches long, auriculate-clasping: heads rather more than ½ inch high, twice as broad: bracts of involucre of about equal length, the outer ovoid or oblong and amply foliaceous; inner more spatulate, but herbaceous almost throughout: rays ½ inch long, light blue or purplish.

Plant of the Rocky Mountain region in Colorado and Utah, thence northwestward to the borders of California and perhaps Oregon; inhabiting middle altitudes; its habit much like that of Solidago Parryi (Aplopappus Parryi Gray), but heads few or solitary.

Vagnera pallescens.

Rather slender, horizontally inclining (not erect), 2 or 3 feet high, the whole plant of a pale glaucous-green, but not glabrous: leaves sessile, ample, ovate-elliptic, obtusish, or with abrupt short apiculation, thin and widely spreading, 4 to 6 inches long, nearly glabrous above, rather stiffly hirtellous beneath: panicle of racemes rather open, 4 to 6 inches long: flowers white, very fragrant: berries deep cherry-red.

Species inhabiting higher than middle elevations of the California Sierra, from at least Fresno Co., northward: very unlike the stout erect upright-leaved bright green V. amplexicanlis of lower altitudes, and of more northerly range, to which it has been referred.

2. Revision of Tropidocarpum.

To the knowledge of this very noteworthy genus of plants, as it was published by Sir William Hooker almost sixty years since,

nothing new was contributed until within the last decade. It was, indeed, as recently as the year 1888 that, in a peculiar district of the Californian territory, I discovered a very clear, new species, presenting fruit characters so precisely conformed to those of some capparids, that I at once published the species as T. capparidenm; and still more recently a third species has been detected by Dr. A. Davidson, in southern California, and published by him under the uncomplimentary name of T. dubium.

On my return from Europe a year ago, having seen and carefully examined not only Hooker's type specimens, but also other valuable and instructive materials at Kew, I was ready to give, and had hoped to have written before this, what is still much needed, a critical revision of the species.

This generic type is altogether Californian, none of the species ranging eastward beyond the western foothills of the Sierra Nevada, or extending northward beyond the valley of the upper Sacramento; though to the southward one has been found as far beyond the State boundary as San Quentin on the peninsula of Lower California.

From almost all known cruciferous plants, and from all other American cruciferæ, these differ notably, and very constantly, in their leafy, or at least leafy-bracted inflorescence; a character which they have in common with all capparids; and, if the remarkable *T. capparideum*, with its ample bladdery and wholly partitionless pod, dehiscing from the apex rather than from the base, had been the type of the genus, one might say that the seeds alone favor the retention of it within the order of Cruciferæ, all other less essential characters being those of the Capparidiæ.

By some error, either of Mr. Bentham's pen or of the printer, the number of species of *Tropidocarpum* is given, in the *Genera Plantarum*, as six, instead of one, or at most two; for at the time that work was published only the two original Hookerian species had been published, and even of these, one was beginning to be looked upon as of questionable validity.

Although the plants vary considerably in mode of growth, pubescence, etc., the pods are of such diversity as to render it impossible that any botanist should treat the species as one only; and, if not one, simply, no less than four must, in all consistency, be recognized. These may be characterized essentially as follows:—

T. gracile Hook., Ic., t. 43; Torr. and Gray, Fl., 1, 94; Greene, Fl. Fr., 278, and Man., 27.

Pod 1 to 1½ inches long, lance-linear to linear, strongly obcompressed throughout, the cross-section nearly or quite linear; partition extremely narrow, but apparently never wanting; seeds in one row, filling each narrow keel-like valve, in outline somewhat quadrately oblong, black.

T. macrocarpum Hook, and Harv, in Herb, Kew. "? T. dubium" Robinson, in Gray, Syn. Fl., I, 141, ex descr., but not as to Davidson's type. T. gracile, var. scabriusculum, Greene, Fl. Fr., 278, and Man., 27, partly, but not T. scabriusculum Hook.

Pod 1½ to 3 inches long, narrowly linear (often little more than ½ line wide), very flatly obcompressed throughout, or occasionally the lower ¼ or ½ as flatly compressed laterally, this part destitute of partition, but the upper division obviously partitioned: ripe seeds unknown.

T. dubium Davidson, Eryth., II, 180.

Pod ½ to 1½ inches long, lance-linear, 1 line wide, the cross-section distinctly and rather sharply rhombic, either 1-celled throughout, or the upper ½ or 1 obcompressed and partitioned: seeds half as large as in *T. gracile*, dark brown, obovoid.

T. capparideum Greene, Pitt., I. 217; Fl. Fr., 278; Man., 27; probably "? T. capparideum," Robinson, I. c.

Pod oblong, or linear-oblong, about 4 inch long, slightly obcompressed, the cross-section elliptic-oblong, partition wholly wanting; valves 4, but two narrower than the others and more persistent: seeds in 4 rows.

The first of the above species is the most variable one, being usually erect and simple, with little pubescence, the pods without any. In a more freely branching state, with abundant rather harsh pubescence, it is *T. scabriusculum* Hook., though not what I formerly so considered; and I find the transition from typical *T. gracile* to this so numerous, and the distinction so slight, that I should hardly concede to the latter even varietal rank.

The second species. T. macrocarpum, hitherto unpublished, is what I had mistaken for T. scabriusculum; and it was at Kew that I discovered my error, where I found this very distinct species indicated as a new one, in the handwriting of Harvey, with the above name assigned it. Dr. Davidson, of Los Angeles, included it

in his T. dubium, but it is very different from the type of that species in its pod.

The third species, Dr. Davidson's *T. dubium*, as to the typical plant, is an excellent one by the sharply rhombic cross-section of the short pod. In the only specimen of his which I have access to there is no instance of that twist in the pod which he assigns to the species; whence I infer that he has included in it, the preceding: but the essential character of that is its extremely long and narrow very flat pod.

The fourth species, T. capparideum, is such a remarkable connecting link between two or three distinct natural orders, that herbarium botanists of the old school would naturally sit more at ease if such a plant had not been discovered. It has invariably a 4-valved pod and 4 placentæ. The valves separate from the placentae beginning at the top, just as in the capparids; and when all four of the valves have fallen away, the four placentee, joined together at the summit, remain in place, quite as in certain genera of Papaveraceae. The pods are constantly devoid of every trace of a partition, and there is not the least suggestion of anything anomalous about the plant. In its locality it is even more abundant than any other species, and less disposed to vary than is the typical species of the genus. The statement in the Synoptical Flora, p. 141, as to the capsules, "commonly containing a small capsule-like structure at base," it is based on a single instance. Dr. Robinson's imagination would seem to have led him to guess that this malformation may be common. I alone have seen more of this plant than have all other botanists, by at least tenfold, and am prepared to say that no species of the genus is less variable in its fruit, or more constant in all its excellent specific characters.

NOTES ON THE STUDY OF THE CROSS-FERTILIZATION OF FLOWERS BY INSECTS.

BY IDA A. KELLER.

One of the most remarkable discoveries in plant physiology was certainly that of the cross-fertilization of plants by the aid of insect That this discovery, made toward the end of the last century, was founded upon actual fact has been verified by almost every one who has become interested in this most remarkable Apparent as it is in many cases, in more instances, phenomenon. cross-fertilization by means of insects is simply a conjecture. There is no more fruitful source of error, perhaps, in the experience of all scientific knowledge than a sudden brilliant discovery, which is founded upon careful observations in a limited number of cases, and the wholesale application of its results without the exercise of sufficient caution. Again and again, the organic world has been shown to be so complex that no one simple formula can be found to express adequately the exact situation in each of a great variety of cases. Experience is constantly showing that each particular case must be carefully studied by itself before we can with any degree of certainty gain a thorough understanding of any general phenomenon in plant or animal life.

In my attempts to obtain an impartial view of the subject of cross-fertilization, so far as the actual observations made in this field up to the present day will permit, I was struck with a number of curious facts in connection with the development of our knowledge in this direction. I must, however, apologize for the rather meagre presentation of the subject. I have had neither the time nor the opportunity to acquaint myself thoroughly with its entire literature, and the original observations which I have made in this line are limited in number.

Conrad Sprengel, as we all know, discovered "The Secret of Nature Revealed in the Formation and Fertilization of Flowers." Over one hundred years have passed since this was recorded, and yet the plant world offers in this respect one puzzle after another.

Instead of having exhausted the study of the subject by this time, it seems to be gaining in interest.

Naturally enough, it was not the tendency of scientists to try to disprove what was evidently true from the observations of Sprengel, but rather to develop more fully our knowledge of cross-fertilization. I need only refer to the famous work of Darwin, to that of the well-known German botanists, Hildebrand, H. Müller, Kerner, and to that of the many close observers of our own day.

The fact that cross-fertilization is of utmost value to the individual species has been emphasized by Darwin. In fact, this great discoverer contends repeatedly that pollen applied to the pistil of the same flower is a positive injury to the species. to note how this idea has influenced the authors of botanical text-books. As one instance in many, I need only refer to Gray's To the rather long chapter devoted to the Structural Botany. description of the adaptation of flowers to insure intercrossing, a few paragraphs are added in which the writer, it seems to me rather unwillingly, admits that there are also special adaptations to insure close fertilization, in fact, that there are cases which positively exclude all chances of a cross. Of cleistogamous flowers, Gray says: "Here the intention and the accomplishment of self-fertilization are unmistakable. This peculiar dimorphism consists in the production of very small or inconspicuous and closed flowers, necessarily selffertilized and fully fertile in addition to ordinary, conspicuous, and much less fertile, though perfect flowers." He then continues: "It has been said that the ordinary flowers in such plants are sterile, and perhaps they always are so, except when cross-fertilized: in most cases they are habitually infertile or sparingly fertile. Probably they suffice to secure in every few generations such benefit as a cross may give, while the principal increase is by cleistogamous, selffertilization, which thus offsets the incidental disadvantage of the former mode." I have quoted the writer verbatim, because the extract shows so plainly his mental attitude in regard to the significance of this phenomenon. Here we have a concession in regard to the extreme fertility of cleistogamous flowers, followed by a suggestion in regard to the few mostly infertile conspicuous flowers which accompany the former and from these, and the statement that

¹ Gray's Structural Botany, p. 241.

no species is altogether cleistogamous, taken as a premise, the following conclusion is drawn: "Thus, cleistogamy, with all its special advantage, testifies to the value of intercrossing." The same bias, looking favorably upon cross-fertilization, may be observed in most writers on the subject. The prevailing impression seems to be that close fertilization is, as a rule, only resorted to when all the chances for cross-fertilization are at an end.

It appears that the problem permits of a wholly different solution. Among the few writers who admit this, there is perhaps none who speaks with as much decision and who adduces as many facts to prove his assertions as does Mr. Meehan. In his interesting paper, entitled "Are Insects any Material Aid to Plants in Fertilization"—the conclusions are as follows:—

First: The great bulk of colored flowering plants are self-fertilizers.

Secondly: Only to a limited extent do insects aid fertilization.

Thirdly: Self-fertilizers are every way as healthy and vigorous, and immensely more productive than those dependent on insect aid.

Fourthly: That where plants are so dependent, they are the worse fitted to engage in the struggle for life, the great underlying principle in natural selection.

These views are directly opposed to the impression one would naturally receive from text-books on botany. It is evident that it is of the utmost importance to study the significance and, if possible, the cause of each of the various factors with which we have to deal as pointing either towards cross- or towards close-fertilization. As already suggested, it is always a critical matter to generalize where thousands of species are concerned which have developed under a variety of circumstances.

Let us now consider the chief adaptations which point towards cross-fertilization:—

- I. Distinct sexes.
- II. Specially adapted or conspicuous corolla.
- III. Peculiar position of stamens and pistils.
- IV. Difference in the time of maturity of stamens and pistils.
- I. Distinct sexes. The male and female flowers being separated it is a matter of necessity that the pollen of one flower finds its way to the stigma of another flower. From a teleological point of view

the intention is clearly shown. We cannot, however, speak with certainty of cross-fertilization even in all these cases, except in wholly directions plants, at least not in Darwin's understanding of the term, which is, that "cross-fertilization always means a cross between distinct plants raised from seeds." We must, therefore, be careful not to include too hastily in this category monrections plants, where the male and female organs are borne on distinct flowers but on the same plant.

II. A specially adapted or conspicuous corolla. It is these showy, irregular or peculiarly shaped corollas that insects may readily be observed to visit. The questions which here arise are numerous. The first one to present itself is this: Has the corolla been developed for the purpose of attracting insects, and is it the proof which nature gives us that cross-fertilization is a necessity or that it is at least favorable to the preservation of the species? This seems to have been definitely answered in the affirmative. The number of cases where the insect has actually been seen to transport the pollen from one plant to another, however, are few, compared with the great number of species whose flowers would come under this head, this connection it must be remembered how very often the insect is simply a robber. This past summer I observed, e. q., a very large patch of Gerardia pedicularia, the flowers almost all being pierced at the base of the corolla by bees perching on the outside and never touching stamens or pistil. Now, wherever it is more convenient for the insect to reach the desired substance without boring a hole it is apt to be taken for a benefactor, even if it simply takes from the flower without rendering any service in return. There is another suggestion I would offer in regard to insect visitors. bees travelling to and from flowers of Kalmia latifolia I noticed that very frequently pollen is thrown upon the pistil of the same flower when the stamens are unfastened by the insect. I am not prepared to assert, however, that such flowers proved fertile. I simply throw this out as a suggestion and it should be taken for what it is worth. Professor Willis made somewhat similar observations on the flowers of Phacelia tanacetifolia. He describes the crawling of insects over the dense cymes; touching stamens and styles indiscriminately, and probably knocking the pollen on the stigmas from the surrounding anthers.² Further, he says in regard to Phacelia Campanularia:

² Contributions to the Natural History of the Flower, Jour. Linnaen Society, London, Botany, Vol. XXX, p. 55.

"Bees alight sometimes on the corolla, touching styles and stamens, crushing them all up together with the styles, and probably causing self-as much as cross-fertilization." This in spite of the fact that the flower of this plant is to all appearance well adapted to secure cross-fertilization. I should not be surprised if, sooner or later, upon close examination, it would be found that in many cases where this adaptation to insects seems so perfect, the insect visitors aid in securing self-fertilization, as these observations seem to indicate.

III. Peculiar position of stamens and pistils. In the preceding paragraph I have already briefly referred to the flowers of Kalmia latifolia, perhaps the best illustration of such an arrangement. The wheel-shaped corolla, with the ten pockets in which the anthers are held, is sufficiently familiar to require no further description. Stamens and pistil mature at the same time. The anthers are held in the pockets of the corolla; when visited by insects they are set free and the pollen is thrown with considerable force from the anther sacs through the orifices. As I have remarked before I have observed repeatedly that pollen was thrown upon the stigma of the same flower. Careful observations should decide the question, how far in such cases, where there is such a peculiar arrangement in the position of stamens and pistils in regard to each other, close fertilization is possible.

Even should it be impossible in any case that autogamy, or close fertilization, is effected, it must be remembered that whenever a plant bears many, or clusters of flowers, the chances of cross-fertilization are reduced. Insects in such cases may visit many flowers of the same plant, but this is not cross-fertilization in Darwin's sense of the term.

IV. Dichogamy or difference in the time of maturity of stamens and pistils. This appears to me the most suggestive and interesting phase of this intricate problem. From a teleological point of view, i. e., if we look for a purpose, we must agree with Darwin and his followers that this is one of the most remarkable adaptations favoring cross-fertilization. Modern science insists, however, that we must use inductive methods, and it is the tendency of the present day to search rather for the causes than for an underlying purpose. If, on the one hand, we affirm that every organ is modified to serve some particular use, we cannot believe, on the other hand, that such modifi-

³ Ibid., p. 57.

cations are directly due to external factors over which the plant has no control. I am aware that the principle of natural selection may find its application in the most subtle cases; at the same time it requires, in this particular instance, a considerable strain to make In reference to dichogamy Mr. Meehan says positively that the difference between the time of maturity of stamen and pistil is caused by varying degrees of temperature and that dichogamy has its origin in this circumstance, "that whatever its significance, it arises from no effort innate to the plant itself, but from an outside force that can have but little interest in cross-fertilization."4 It is peculiarly characteristic of the present day to seek for the effect of external conditions and to experiment with the modifications that can be brought about by changing these. For example, Prof. Goebel says in reference to eleistogamic flowers, "We do not yet know the conditions necessary for the production of cleistogamic flowers, but it may be assumed even now that this production is influenced by external factors wherever a plant has the power to produce such flowers." He then cites experiments made with Impatiens fulva, where cleistogamic flowers are the result of poor nutrition. Accordingly, it appears at least possible that experiments might give similar results in reference to dichogamy.

Attention has often been called to the fact that in plants especially adapted to insure cross-fertilization, there exists in almost every case a possibility of self-fertilization. The above statements in regard to dichogamy, if of any value, point to a different conclusion concerning the final or at least possible autogamy from that which is generally accepted. It is assumed that the flower is so constructed that there is every chance of a cross, provided the insect appears to do the work. This failing, the arrangement is such as to allow pollen to come in contact with the stigma of the same flower. It is evident that in every case which seems to point towards cross-fertilization it is always to a great extent a matter of chance whether the visitor arrives or not, even when the adaptation seems most perfect. It should be decided if cross-fertilization or autogamy is the rule with every species which seems constructed so as to attract insects, and this work should be done in as many different

Proc. Acad. Nat. Sci. Phila., Nov. 27th, 1888, p. 394.
 Goebel, Pflanzen-biologische Schilderungen. Marburg, 1893, 11 Theil, 2 Lief., p. 363.

localities and at different times of the year as possible, since there is no doubt there are great variations possible in the fertilization of flowers in the same species caused by different conditions of heat, moisture, etc.

If autogamy should in any case prove the rule we must regard fertilization by aid of an insect as an exception, not to call it an accident. Dichogamy probably is then in a measure due to external conditions. If this is true it is simply the result of a "lagging behind" in the ripening time of either stamens or pistils, and the final autogamy is the result of a subsequent "catching-up" in this respect. This is, as I have said before, probably the most interesting side of the question, and the one which will no doubt prove the most satisfactory for experimental investigation.

In conclusion I desire to make the following suggestions:-

First:—It is evident that the study of the phenomenon of cross-tertilization of flowers by means of insects is still a profitable field for observation and discovery.

Second:—The effect of external conditions in reference to dichogamy should be the subject of critical experiments.

Third:—Teleological explanations should be avoided as much as possible, here as elsewhere, according to the spirit of modern investigation.

Finally:—The relative number of cases of cross- and close-fertilization should be compared, and it should be determined if cross-fertilization actually takes place in all cases where this is assumed. The following annual reports were read and referred to the Publication Committee:—

REPORT OF THE RECORDING SECRETARY.

The meetings of the Academy have been held during the year without any intermission, a quorum being always present even during the midsummer months. The average attendance has been thirty-three. The verbal communications have been of interest and have frequently been followed by animated discussion. The speakers have been Messrs. Goldsmith, Rand, Woolman, Ryder, Ives, Woodbury, Boyer, Holman, Rex, Morsell, Morris, Dixon, Leonard, Daland, Abbott, Allen, Pilsbry, Parvin, Ball, Hopkins, Vaux, Calvert, Oberholtzer, Horn, McCook, Keely, Skinner, Foote, Miller, Lyman, Willcox, Cope, Mercer, Heilprin, Smock, Sommerville, Brinton, Schumo and Miss Walter. Several of the most important of these communications have been reported by their authors for publication in the *Proceedings*.

Since the last report 608 pages of the *Proceedings*, illustrated by eighteen plates, have been issued, together with 114 pages and seven plates of the *Journal*, constituting Vol. IX, Part 4. The text of the memoir by the late Andrew J. Parker on the Primate brain has been printed and will be issued as the third part of Vol. X as soon as the plates can be prepared.

The Conchological Section has continued the publication of the Manual of Conchology, the sustained value of which is testified to by the undiminished subscription list. 585 pages, illustrated by 85 plates, nearly all of them colored, have appeared during the year, while the Entomological Section and the American Entomological Society have published, during the same period, 340 pages and 15 plates of the Entomological News and 316 pages and 6 plates of the Transactions. These several issues constitute a total of 1,963 pages and 131 plates, a gratifying evidence of the activity of the Publication Offices of the Academy.

Thirty-nine papers have been presented for publication from November, 1894, to November, 1895, as follows: Samuel N. Rhoads 6, Clarence B. Moore 3, Wm. J. Fox 3, Witmer Stone 2, Henry A. Pilsbry 2, John A. Ryder 2, Theodore D. Rand 1, Gilbert D.

Harris 1, J. B. Ellis 1, J. B. Ellis and B. M. Everhart 1, William Kennedy 1, D. D. Baldwin 1, Henry Sutor and H. M. Gwatkin 1, Arnold E. Ortmann 1, Emma Walter 1, Charles Morris 1, W. B. Scott 1, Ida A. Keller 1, Thomas Meehan 1, D. W. Coquillet 1, J. Percy Moore 1, Warren M. Foote 1, Edwin Chapin Starks 1, Gerard Fowke 1, Edw. J. Nolan 1, T. D. A. Cockerell 1, Theo. Holm 1. Thirty-four of these have been printed in the *Proceedings*, two others have been accepted for publication, and the remaining three, those by Mr. Moore, will form a portion of Part 4, Vol. X of the *Journal*.

Twenty-three members and three correspondents have been The deaths of fourteen members and of twelve correspondents have been announced; the resignations of four members, Messrs. R. W. Ryerss, B. Alex. Randall, Mayland Cuthbert and H. N. Rittenhouse, have been accepted, and ten names have been stricken from the roll in consequence of non-payment of dues. will thus be seen that the elections have not been sufficient to counterbalance the losses and that the number of members on the roll is less than at the close of the year 1894. In another and more important respect the past year has not been a prosperous one for the Academy, because of the loss of five of its most active members at short intervals. Reference is made to the deaths of J. B. Brinton, M.D., Geo. A. Rex, M.D., John H. Redfield, W. S. W. Ruschenberger, M.D. and John A. Ryder. The benefits conferred by these in their several ways on the society have been recorded by grateful resolutions and memoirs in the pages of the Proceedings.

The most important administrative event of the year was the signing, June 18th, of the revised articles of agreement between the Academy and the American Eutomological Society, by which it is hoped harmonious coöperation in scientific work has been permanently secured.

The formation of an Anthropological Section was duly authorized April 30th, and the work accomplished during the ensuing months has proven the desirability of such a bond of union among those interested in that department of science.

Mr. Henry A. Pilsbry was elected to the Professorship in the Department of Mollusca; and Prof. Heilprin having resigned the Chair of Invertebrate Paleontology was immediately appointed by the Council to that of Geology.

The deaths of the active members before alluded to, left several vacancies in the Council and Committees. Dr. Brinton was succeeded in the Council by Mr. Chas. P. Perot; Dr. Rex by the Hon. John Cadwalader; Mr. Redfield by Dr. Harrison Allen, while Mr. Henry A. Pilsbry was elected to succeed Dr. Ruschenberger as Curator.

The Committee on the Hayden Memorial Award has this year reported in favor of conferring the medal and balance of the interest of the fund on Prof. Karl Alfred von Zittel of Munich, in recognition of his distinguished services to paleontological science.

The lecture room and hall of the Academy have, as heretofore, been used for meetings and lectures by several scientific societies, including the Geographical Club, the Botanical Club, the Delaware Valley Ornithological Club, the Mineralogists' Club, Wood's Holl Biological Association and the Odontographic Society.

All of which is respectfully submitted.

Edw. J. Nolan, Recording Secretary.

REPORT OF THE CORRESPONDING SECRETARY.

The Corresponding Secretary respectfully reports that during the past year, commencing December 1st, 1894, there have been received from ninety-nine societies, museums and private individuals one hundred and ninety-four acknowledgments of the receipt of the publications of the Academy, and from thirty-one societies, editors, etc., thirty-eight notices that their publications have been forwarded to the Academy, together with six applications to exchange publications for reports, etc., and asking for missing numbers of the regular publications of the Academy.

Eleven letters on various subjects have been received and ten were written. Ten circulars and invitations to the Academy to participate in congresses or meetings and announcements of the deaths of scientific men have been received and answered.

During the year three correspondents have been elected and notified. The deaths of twelve correspondents have been reported. Seven hundred and twenty acknowledgments of gifts to the

library and eighty-four of gifts to the museum have been forwarded.

Respectfully submitted,

Benj. Sharp, Corresponding Secretary.

REPORT OF THE LIBRARIAN.

The past year has been a most prosperous one for the library of the Academy. The entire additions amount to 10,389. Of these 6,032 are volumes, 4,111 pamphlets and parts of periodicals, and 10 maps, photographs, etc.

Nearly one-half of these accessions form the James Aitken Meigs Library, bequeathed to the Academy, together with an important pecuniary legacy, by John G. Meigs, the father of Dr. J. A. Meigs. There are many works in the collection which duplicate those already in the library of the Academy. These have not yet been separated from the other volumes. The total of accessions also includes 217 duplicates and miscellaneous works received from Mr. Meehan, in addition to 182 volumes included in the statement given below.

The current growth of the library, excluding the Meigs' bequest and the duplicates above alluded to, depended on the following sources of supply:—

Societies.	2,462	U. S. Treasury Dep.,	5
I. V. Williamson Fund, 1		Geological Survey of New	
Editors,	930	Jersey,	5
Authors,	187	Geological Survey of Canada,	5
Thomas Meehan,	176	Geological and Nat. Hist.	
Charles P. Perot,	32	Survey of Minnesota,	4
U.S. Dept. of Agriculture,	29	U. S. War Dept.,	4
U.S. Dept. of the Interior,	28	Geological Survey of India,	4
Wilson Fund,	18	Geological Survey of Ala-	
U. S. Dept. of State,	$12 \pm$	bama,	3
General Appropriation,	12	William J. Fox,	3
Geological Survey of Russia,	11	U. S. Commissioners of Fish	
Tennessee State Board of	1	and Fisheries,	3
Health,	11	Illinois State Board of Agri-	
Ministry of Public Works,		culture,	::}
France,	10	Smithsonian Institution, .	3

Purson of Ethnology II S	1	U. S. Coast and Geodetic	
Bureau of Ethnology, U. S. Dept. Interior,	3	Survey,	1
Bentham Trustees, Kew Gar-		U. S. Dept. of Labor,	1
dens,	3	Massachusetts Commission-	
H. A. Pilsbry.	3	ers of Inland Fisheries, .	1
California State Mining Bu-		Dept. of Mines, Nova Scotia,	1
reau,	2	J. G. Whiteman,	1
Philip P. Calvert,	2	Guatemalan Government,	1
Iowa Agricultural College,	2	Illinois State Bureau of La-	1
Iowa Geological Survey,	$\frac{7}{2}$	bor,	1
British Government,	$\frac{1}{2}$		1
Dept. of Mines, New South	-	C. W. Ruschenberger,	1
	2	Natural History Survey of	1
Wales,	-	Illinois,	.1
Norwegische Commission		Indian Museum Trustees, .	1
der Europäischen Grad-		H. T. Broadhurst,	1
messung,	2	J. Percy Moore,	1 1
Comision Geológica de Mex-		B. B. Valentine,	1
ico,	2	Kentucky Inspector of	
British Museum,	2	Mines,	1
	ı	Manchester Museum,	•
The additions to the libr	ary th	us credited were assigned to	the
several departments as follow	vs:—		
Journals,	1,059	Anthropology,	18
Botany,	203	Physical Science,	18
Geology,	114	Mineralogy,	14
General Natural History,	86	Encyclopedias,	13
Entomology,	58	Helminthology,	12
Voyages and Travels,	43	Ichthyology,	10
Medicine,	40	Herpetology,	9
Ornithology,	37	Bibliography,	5
Anatomy and Physiology,	30	Chemistry,	3
Mammalogy,	29	Geography,	2
Conchology,	27	Miscellaneous,	44
Agriculture,	20	Table Contract of the Contract	
The classification of the	James	Aitken Meigs Library is as	fol-
lows:—			
	019	Delimina	172
Anthropology,	913 708 -	1101.8101.	160
Medicine,	656	1	154
Literature,			110^{4}
History and Biography,	628		$\frac{110}{104}$
Anatomy and Physiology, .	535	~~~~,	76
Journals,	382	Fine Arts,	70 74
General Natural History,	184	Geography,	6 °±

1895.]	VATURAL SCIENCES OF PHILADELPHIA. 560	7
Physical Scien	e, 70 Entomology,	7
Geology,	40 Mammalogy,	6
Botany,		1
Useful Arts,		2
Chemistry, .	18 Miscellaneous, 13	3
Bibliography		
	5.08	9

It will thus be seen that an important section of the library is not strictly in place in the Academy, and, as has been already stated, when carefully arranged and catalogued, a large number of duplicates will doubtless be found. The gift, notwithstanding, is the most important the library has received, exclusively, since the I. V. Williamson Library Fund came into the possession of the Academy, and a brief account of the legacy, as a matter of permanent record, may not be out of place.

Mr. John G. Meigs was born in Philadelphia in 1801. engaged during his active life in the manufacture and sale of shoes, his place of business being on the west side of Fifth Street above Chestnut. He was so well regarded by his friends and customers, because of his honorable dealing, as to have acquired the enviable name of "Honest John Meigs." By strict attention to his work and judicious investments in real estate, he laid the foundation of a fortune which enabled him later to retire from the cares of business life. While not himself a man of college education, he was fully aware of the desirability of intellectual training. His son, James Aitken Meigs, was therefore encouraged to take advantage of the public school system of education, culminating in the Bov's Central High School, from which he graduated in 1848. He then matriculated in Jefferson Medical College, from which he obtained his diploma as Doctor of Medicine in 1851. He was elected a member of the Academy the following year, and was immediately placed under those influences which were so important in determining his future distinguished career. He served as Librarian from August, 1856, until May, 1859, when he was compelled to resign the office in consequence of the increase of his professional engagements.

After his retirement from business, Mr. Meigs and the Doctor were much more intimately associated than is usually the case even with father and son. The mother having died July 28th, 1870, at the age of sixty years, the two men kept house together, during the latter years of their lives at No. 1408 Spruce Street, where they accumu-

lated the library which is now in the possession of the Academy. Notwithstanding the old gentleman's lack of literary and scientific training, there was a sufficient community of tastes between the two to establish a close fellowship, the son's pursuits being encouraged and his successes gloried in by the father. The premature and unexpected death of Dr. Meigs occurred November 9th, 1879, in his fiftieth year.

Appreciative biographical notices of Dr. Meigs have been published by Dr. H. C. Chapman in the Transactions of the College of Physicians of Philadelphia, 3d Ser., Vol. V, and by Dr. George Hamilton in the Transactions of the Medical Society of the State of Pennsylvania for 1880, so that it is not necessary to dwell further on the incidents of his career. The character of the library, as indicated by the classification here given, is sufficient evidence of the extraordinary catholicity of his tastes.

After the sad bereavement, his father, with a natural desire to remain surrounded by objects to which were attached such tender associations, declined to part with either books or instruments. The latter were carefully packed away, and the library remained just as the son had left it, until the death of Mr. Meigs.

Early in 1893 your Librarian was informed that a zealous but indiscreet member of another society had assured Mr. Meigs that the Academy not only did not desire possession of the library but, on account of its miscellaneous character, would decline to receive it were it offered. A statement of the utterly erroneous nature of this assertion was immediately sent to Mr. Meigs, and in an interview the following day he was assured that possession of at least the scientific portion of the collection was earnestly desired, and that its proper arrangement in connection with the Academy's library would be a memorial of Dr. Meigs most in harmony with his own desire and eminently fitting in view of his interest in the society and the substantial benefits he had derived from his association with it.

Mr. Meigs warmly expressed his sympathy with these views, but at once stated that the library would not be given to any society except on condition that it would be kept intact. His attention having been called to the fact that the books were entirely unclassified and that their usefulness would be greatly increased if properly grouped, he not only conceded this point but expressed his willingness that the scientific works should be arranged in connection with the appropriate sections of the main library, if the gift were made to the Academy, but that before considering farther the propriety of making such gift or bequest he must be assured that none of the volumes would be parted with by sale or otherwise, but that, apart from the conceded arrangement of the scientific works, the rest of the collection should be kept together permanently as the James Aitken Meigs Library. This condition was accepted on behalf of the Academy by your Librarian in the presence of Mr. Meigs' friend, Dr. R. K. Hinton, and his housekeeper, Miss Lizzie Rogers.

A few days later the will was made, leaving to the Academy the books, scientific instruments and the sum of \$20,000, one-half of which is for the exclusive benefit of the library. The other half is left without restriction or condition and has not yet been specifically appropriated by the Council. Mr. Meigs died May 10th, 1895, and the library was shortly after removed to the Academy. It is confidently believed that the legacy depended on the agreement made with Mr. Meigs regarding the custodianship of the library. It is therefore held to be incumbent on the Academy to act in conformity with this understanding, although the wording of the will grants a greater degree of liberty.

The scientific portions of the James Aitken Meigs Library have been placed, as far as the present supply of case-room will permit, with the appropriate sections of the general library, the volumes being appropriately labelled; while the works on literature, philosophy, history, religion, etc., have been arranged temporarily in the Council room. The duplicates will ultimately be placed in the main library, when the Academy will, of course, be at liberty to dispose of the works replaced by them.

The late John H. Redfield, as a farther evidence of his long-continued interest in the botanical department of the Academy, directed by will the sale of his scientific library and collections, the receipts to be invested for the benefit of the Botanical Section. The books have been disposed of at auction. The duplicates included in the Meehan gift were sold at the same time by direction of Mr. Meehan, the sum realized to be applied to the same object: the increase of that which, by resolution of the Botanical Section, is to be known as the John H. Redfield Fund.

Through the foresight of the Corresponding Secretary a new section, which cannot fail to be of importance to the Department of Instruction, has been added to the library during the year. It consists of a collection of lantern slides, for the purpose of lecture illustration. Those now in the possession of the Academy have been derived from the following sources: John G. Meigs' bequest 135, Prof. Alfred Bickmore 100, Dr. Benjamin Sharp 45, Prof. E. D. Cope 26, Dr. H. Skinner 16, and Prof. D. G. Elliot 4. The collection has been classified and catalogued by Dr. Sharp and is now ready for use.

Acknowledgment is again due Mr. Wm. J. Fox for the faithful and intelligent discharge of his duties as assistant to the Librarian during the past year.

All of which is respectfully submitted.

Edward J. Nolan, Librarian.

REPORT OF THE CURATORS.

The Curators report that the various collections in their charge are in a still more satisfactory state of preservation than at the time of their last annual report, while great progress has been made during the year in the rearrangement and cataloguing of the several departments and many valuable additions have been received.

Although the first floor of the new museum building is practically ready for exhibition, it has not yet been thrown open to the public, as the work of arranging and labelling, which yet remains to be done, would be very much hindered thereby. Mr. Clarence B. Moore has presented three additional cases for the display of the rich additions he has made to the Moore Archaeological Collection, and his collections from the Florida Indian mounds and a series of aboriginal pottery specimens from the mounds of Ohio and Tennessee have been arranged in them. A large clay altar from Ohio has been mounted in a special case, and several maps and photographs, illustrating the collection, have been placed upon the walls.

The Professor of Ethnology and Archæology having been unable to devote any time to the arrangement of the collection in his department, Professor Putnam, of the Peabody Museum, Cambridge,

has been engaged to classify and label the Mexican archaeological specimens, and has already completed a portion of the work. Much additional archaeological material has been transferred during the year to the new building, three additional cases and six large tables being provided for its reception.

A boiler has been erected in the engine-house and the heating plant of the new building is thus rendered practically complete.

The west end of the main floor of the old museum has been separated by a partition of glass and woodwork, thus forming a commodious apartment which will soon be occupied by the Entomological Section. New radiators have been provided for heating the same, while radiators have also been placed in the rooms formerly occupied by the Wm. S. Vaux Collections, east of the library gallery.

Early in the year the entire collection of bird skins was removed from the eramped quarters in the library and cellar and placed in the southeast room, formerly devoted to the Wm. S. Vaux Collections, which now forms an excellent study room for those engaged in ornithological investigation, while the adjoining room has been used as a general work room for the taxidermist and others engaged in the preparation of specimens. The northeast room on the same floor has been devoted to the use of the artists and transient workers. The basement of the new building has also been fitted up for the use of the taxidermist, and all the larger work has been done there. The transfer of the west end of the main floor of the old museum to the Entomological Section has necessitated considerable rearrangement of cases, and the removal of the osteological collections to the second floor of the new building, while the mammal and fossil cases are necessarily much crowded. This condition is, however, only temporary, and as soon as cases can be provided the entire series of mammals will be transferred to the new building, leaving ample room for the display of the paleontological collections.

Rev. Dr. L. T. Chamberlain has generously provided a second fine case for the Lea Collection of Eocene Fossils, and has employed Prof. G. D. Harris during the year to make a careful study of the original Lea type collection, with the result that the whole is now entirely rearranged on specially printed labels, and all the type specimens carefully designated.

Mr. C. W. Johnson has been engaged, also by the Rev. Dr. Chamberlain, on another expedition to the Eocene formation in

Louisiana and Texas in the interest of the Lea Collection, and has brought back a valuable series of additions. Dr. Chamberlain has also had a handsome wainscoting erected in the vestibule of the new building, above which are to be placed the slabs of fossil foot-prints presented by the late Dr. Isaac Lea.

Apart from the preparation and arrangement of the accessions, the work in the museum during the year has been mainly confined to the arranging and cataloguing of the departments of Ethnology, Ornithology and Mineralogy.

In the first department, the entire collection of human crania has been consistently numbered and carefully checked off in the printed catalogue of the Morton Collection, a large amount of uncatalogued material systematically entered, and the whole copied into the new catalogue and brought up to date.

In the ornithological collection, over 4,000 specimens have been worked over on the plans previously outlined, and many additional specimens mounted. All the types have been unmounted and placed in air-tight cases. For this purpose, one large additional tin case has been provided, and twenty large packing cases have been procured for the temporary storage of duplicate specimens of large water birds. Fuller particulars in this department are furnished in the report of the Ornithological Section.

In cataloguing the minerals great progress has been made, nearly 4,000 specimens have been entered in the catalogue, and a large portion of the remainder arranged for cataloguing.

In the department of mollusca, a large amount of new material which had accumulated has been mounted, catalogued and placed in the museum, while many valuable accessions have been received during the year. A large amount of work has been done on the identification and rearrangement of the land mollusca.

The taxidermist, Mr. McCadden, in addition to his work in renovating the ornithological collection, has devoted much time to the mounting and preparation of new material received during the year by gift and purchase, and many valuable specimens have thus been placed on exhibition, especially in the department of Mammalogy and Ornithology.

The gifts of specimens during the year have been so numerous that the Curators have been unable, for want of cases, to properly arrange more than a few of them for exhibition. One of the most important accessions of the year is a series of specimens obtained by Dr. Benj. Sharp during a summer expedition on board the U. S. Revenue Cutter "Bear." These collections, however, have just been received, and have not yet been studied or prepared for presentation.

Dr. S. G. Dixon and Mr. H. C. Mercer obtained, during the year, additional collections of fossil remains from the Port Kennedy limestone cave. These have been properly prepared, presented and added to the valuable series obtained last year.

During May and June, Mr. S. N. Rhoads made a journey through the State of Tennessee in the interest of the Academy, and obtained valuable collections of the reptiles, birds, mammals and mollusks of this interesting region, all of which have been placed in the museum, and reported upon in the *Proceedings* of the Academy.

Other valuable accessions during the year have been a collection of Pennsylvania and New Jersey birds, received from Samuel N. Rhoads, with other small collections of birds from T. H. Montgomery, Jr. and A. Sydney Logan.

The Delaware Valley Ornithology Club has continued to add liberally to its interesting collection of local birds. Under the efficient management of Mr. Jefferis, the Wm. S. Vaux Collections have been largely increased and kept in most satisfactory condition.

The botanical collection, during the past year, has been under the care of Messrs. Thos. Meehan and Stewardson Brown, while the Entomological Department has continued under Dr. Skinner's supervision. To all these gentlemen, the Curators desire to express thanks for their valuable assistance, and also to Messrs. Schulze, Boyer, Woolman and Keely, who have devoted much time to the cataloguing and arrangement of the microscopical collections.

The Curators would also acknowledge the efficient work of their assistants, Messrs. Witner Stone and Samuel N. Rhoads, to whose earnestness and fidelity the successful progress of the museum work is largely due; and they also express their appreciation of the work of the taxidermist, Mr. D. N. McCadden, and the valuable assistance of the students of the Jessup Fund, Miss Helen M. Higgins, Messrs. Henry W. Fowler, H. C. Borden, Wm. J. Gerhard and E. G. Vanatta.

The interest of the general public in the museum is shown by the large attendance of visitors during the year, while specialists in

various departments have frequently consulted the collections. Specimens have been loaned to Messrs. R. Latchford, F. W. Stokes, O. F. Cook, H. C. Mercer, Professors B. W. Evermaun, Chas. E. Bessey, W. B. Cook and R. Ridgway.

HENRY C. CHAPMAN,

Chairman of the Curators.

REPORT OF THE MICROSCOPICAL AND BIOLOGICAL SECTION.

The meetings of the Section during the past year have been regularly held, the attendance averaging slightly more than the previous year. The best communications of the Section have been always reserved for the meetings with the Academy, and consequently our minute-book is not a record of all the work done. Thus, during February last Dr. C. L. Leonard exhibited, under the auspices of the Section, thirty lantern slides showing cell motion. Dr. Dixon, Prof. Ryder, Mr. Woolman, Mr. Holman, Mr. Schumo, Mr. Keely and the Recorder have made communications before the general meeting in connection with the work of the Section. Before the Section itself, Messrs. Woolman, Keely, Parvin, Brown, Schulze, Holman and Schumo made communications of special interest. suffered severely in the deaths of two esteemed members, Dr. George A. Rex and Prof. John A. Ryder, the former of whom was Conservator of the Section at the time of his death. Resolutions of respect were drawn up, presented to the Academy and printed for distribution among the members.

Mr. F. J. Keely succeeded Dr. Rex as Conservator.

Early in the year a committee was appointed to devise plans whereby teachers of the public schools might be instructed in the natural sciences. The Academy itself acting in the matter, the special committee decided to co-operate with it.

The new rooms for the Section will probably be ready for occupancy in the spring, and it is intended to furnish them so that there will be enlarged facilities for research.

There are at present in the Section sixty members and contributors.

Mr. F. J. Keely, the Conservator of the Section, reports as follows:—

The instruments of the Section are in a serviceable condition, new spring clips on two of the smaller stands having been the only repairs required. In addition to their use at the separate meetings of the Section, at least four of the stands have been regularly on the table at the joint meetings with the Academy, on which occasions interesting slides have generally been provided by members, or when this was not the case, the collection of the Section was drawn upon. The collection of slides is in fairly presentable condition, those that required it having received an extra ring of cement. During the year the following additions have been made:—

An arrangement for cutting sections of minute objects, devised by Mr. Ryder, presented by Mr. Trenner.

One Welsbach Light, one Maltwood Finder. Purchased.

One Beck Binocular Microscope, one Zentmayer Monocular Microscope, one Histological Microscope, one Dissecting Microscope, one Class Microscope, together with a large number of accessories, including twelve objectives and 200 slides, formerly the property of J. Aitken Meigs, M. D., bequeathed by his father, John G. Meigs.

One dozen mounts of selected diatoms, and one dozen strewn slides of diatoms, presented by J. A. Schulze.

Seven slides of nerves, presented by M. V. Ball.

The following officers have been elected for the ensuing year:—

Director, . . . Benjamin Sharp, M.D.

Vice-Director, . . . John C. Wilson.
Treasurer, Chas. P. Perot.

Conservator, . . . F. J. Keely.

Corresponding Secretary, . . . John G. Rothermel.

Recorder, . . . M. V. Ball, M. D.

M. V. Ball, Recorder.

REPORT OF THE CONCHOLOGICAL SECTION.

During the year 1895 specimens have been added to the collection of mollusks from 115 persons, the accessions including a large proportion of species new to the collection and a considerable number of type specimens.

Accessions of special value have been received from Mr. D. D. Baldwin, who gave the types of many new species of Achatinella; from W. T. Bednall, who has continued to send us rare and new South Australian Chitons; from C. F. Newcombe, a large series of marine shells dredged near Victoria, B. C.; and from the late Robert Walton, whose collection was presented entire. Other valuable material has been received from Prof. H. E. Sargent, O. A. Nylander, O. A. Crandall, G. H. Clapp C. W. Johnson, Wm. J. Fox and others. Messrs. Ford, Roberts and Van Nostrand have continued to enrich our series with various new and rare species as in former years.

The Conservator has obtained in exchange for duplicate material a considerable number of species new to our collection, including a fine series of Transylvanian shells from E. A. Bielz, with specimens of many of Bielz's own species; a series of Tonquin land shells from M. Ph. Dautzenberg; a large number of North African Helices from M. O. Debeaux, including many species described by him; also a full series of Mr. C. J. Maynard's species of Strophia. The Conchological Section has acquired, by purchase, about 150 species of shells, all new to the collection of the Academy.

The collection of alcoholic mollusks has been materially increased by many accessions during the year, among which may be mentioned the gift by Mr. J. B. Henderson, of Washington, D. C., of a series of Jamaica land mollusca collected by him, and a small but valuable collection of Madeira land mollusks from Rev. R. Boog Watson. A specimen of Nautilus pompilius in alcohol has been purchased by subscription of members of the Section and the Academy.

Work in the museum has been confined to the proper placing of new material, it being deemed inadvisable to attempt any extensive work of rearrangement until additional room can be placed at the disposal of the Conchological Department. With the assistance of Mr. E. G. Vanatta, who has recently been appointed on the Jessup Fund, the Conservator has made good progress toward labelling and cataloguing specimens which have accumulated during the past few years; and, with the same efficient help, it is believed that all arrears of work on material of this nature will be completed during the winter.

The Conservator has been chiefly occupied in the preparation of the several numbers of the Manual of Conchology; but no small amount of time has been consumed in the work of identifying specimens for conchologists and in correspondence on conchological subjects. It is believed, however, that the large amount of new and interesting material secured by this means repays for the labor and time involved.

H. A. Pilsbry, Conservator,

REPORT OF THE ENTOMOLOGICAL SECTION.

The usual monthly meetings of the Section have been held and were well attended by its members and associates. Numerous verbal communications of great interest entomologically have been made by nearly all the members. The collections are in a good state of preservation considering the faulty cases in which some orders are These will gradually be replaced by safe dust- and pest-proof The library is growing rapidly, and during the year receptacles. four hundred and ninety-five entries have been made in the donation A large number of insects have also been presented. present quarters devoted to the Section are entirely inadequate, and it hopes soon to be able to occupy the new room set apart for it by the Academy. Two members and two associates have been elected. The journal of the Section, Entomological News, has been successfully continued and three hundred and forty pages and fifteen plates published during the year just closed. It will be continued in the new year, and an illustrated edition of six hundred copies of thirtytwo pages per month will be printed. At the annual election held

December 9th the following were elected officers to serve during the coming year:—

Director. George H. Horn, M.D. Charles S. Welles, Vice-Director, Henry Skinner, M.D. Recorder. Ezra T. Cresson. Treasurer, William J. Fox. Secretary, Henry Skinner, M.D. Conservator. (Charles W. Johnson, Publication Committee, James H. Ridings. HENRY SKINNER, Recorder.

REPORT OF THE BOTANICAL SECTION.

The Botanical Section respectfully reports that the general progress noted in former annual reports still continues, notwithstanding the severe loss sustained by the death last April of its most zealous and untiring member, John H. Redfield, who had been the able Conservator of the Academy's Herbarium since the formation of the Section. His death renders the recommendation of former years, that a permanent Conservator should be employed, still more pressing. It is believed that a fund of \$20,000 would yield enough to make a fair start in this direction. Mr. Redfield perceived this necessity, and generously willed that his scientific books and collections should be sold to form the nucleus of such a fund. this laudable object some of the members of the Section organized a "Redfield Memorial Herbarium Fund," to which a little less than \$1,000 have been subscribed, hoping to add to it the coming year. It is earnestly hoped that the Academy will lend a vigorous aid in the establishment of this fund. Until the whole amount is subscribed, the interest will go to the purchase of additions to the collection. It has been estimated that the work of verifying, arranging and fastening down specimens, now going on by the voluntary work of the members of the Section, could not be completed under four or five years, even though there were no new additions. necessity for a regularly employed official is therefore obvious.

The Section is clear of debt and has a balance in the treasury. Meetings are held regularly on the second Tuesday in each month, except during the three summer months, and matters of wide botanical interest have been regularly discussed. Mr. Stewardson Brown has been serving very efficiently as Conservator pending the annual election. His report showing the condition of the Herbarium, is herewith appended.

The officers elected for the ensuing year are as follows:-

Director,				Thomas Meehan.
Vice-Director,				Charles E. Smith.
Recorder,				Charles Schäffer, M.D.
Treasurer,				Stewardson Brown.
Corresponding	Secre	etary,		Joseph D. Crawford.
Conservator,				Stewardson Brown.

THOMAS MEEHAN,

Director.

The Conservator of the Botanical Section reports as follows:—
In presenting this report for the year your Conservator wishes to congratulate the Section on the general good condition of the Herbarium at the present time.

The permanent mounting of the specimens in the general Herbarium, commenced some years ago, has been carried steadily forward during the present year, largely through the untiring efforts of the Director of the Section, Mr. Thomas Meehan; and we can now report the work done as far as Umbelliferse.

The additions received during the year have been 1,683 species, of which 332 are lower Cryptogams, and 1,351 Phanerogams and Ferus; of the latter, 442 species are from North America, 426 from tropical America, 253 from Asia, and 226 from Australia and Polynesia.

Notable among these are the following collections:--

245 species of Newfoundland plants received from the Howard Herbarium, Cambridge; 111 species of Northern California plants received from Prof. E. L. Greene; 425 species of Mexican plants collected in 1894, by Prof. C. G. Pringle, and purchased through the liberality of some of the members of the Section; 253 species of Asia Minor plants collected by Prof. Bornmuller, and purchased for the Section, and 126 species from the Azores Islands, collected in 1893 by Mr. C. S. Brown, and purchased for the Section.

Of these collections, some 350 species are new to the Herbarium. It will be seen from the foregoing that a large proportion of the additions during the past year have been acquired through purchase, entailing a considerable expenditure on the part of a few of the members, owing to the lack of funds available for such purposes. While such outlay will undoubtedly be necessary to some extent in the future, yet it is hoped that by a proper system of exchanging, which we expect to effect shortly, much additional material can be acquired. The Section now has in hand a considerable quantity of material which can be readily used for this purpose as soon as adequate space is furnished for its arrangement, which time we hope is not far distant.

The attention of the Section was called to the crowded condition of the present cases, in the report of the Conservator for 1894, and it is hoped before the report for 1896 is made this much-needed room for expansion will have been provided, and the present cases fitted with doors of the best dust-proof construction.

Respectfully submitted,

Stewardson Brown,

Conservator, pro tem.

REPORT OF THE MINERALOGICAL AND GEOLOGICAL SECTION.

Eight meetings of the Section have been held during the past year with an average attendance of about eight members. Papers have been read by Messrs. Goldsmith, Rand and Woolman.

The additions to the cabinet, except to the William S. Vaux collection, have not been large, but there seems to be a greater interest awakened during the last portion of the year, which it is hoped may continue.

An excursion was made by the Section on May 25th, which seemed to be very satisfactory to those attending it.

The Director would urge, if means can be found for the purpose, the increase of the local collection, which, he believes, could be made of value. The chief expense of this would be in cases, as it is probable that nearly all the specimens needed would be presented;

in fact a considerable number have been promised as soon as case-room is provided.

At the meeting of the Section, held December 23d, the following officers were elected for the ensuing year:—

						Director.		
			THEO. D. RAND,					
,				Respectfully submitted,				
Corresponding S and Recorder		ary }				Chas. Schäffer.		
Treasurer, .						John Ford.		
Conservator,						Wm. W. Jefferis.		
${\it Vice-Director},$						Wm. W. Jefferis.		
Director, .						Theodore D. Rand.		

REPORT OF THE ORNITHOLOGICAL SECTION.

The work of cataloguing and rearranging the Ornithological collection has gone on steadily during the past year; and, although not quite so many specimens have been worked over as in the previous year, this has been more than compensated by the large increase in the labelling and cataloguing.

The Conservator has been enabled to devote a considerable amount of his time to the work, as has also Mr. McCadden, the taxidermist, while valuable assistance has been rendered by Mr. Henry W. Fowler, Miss Helen M. Higgins and Mr. Wm. J. Gerhard.

During the year 4,193 mounted specimens have been worked over, the best of them being remounted and the types and duplicates reduced to skins, and all the material not hitherto named has been carefully identified and catalogued. In addition to this a large number of temporary lists were copied into the regular catalogue, which has now been brought up to date, while a considerable number of labels for specimens in the exhibition cases have been prepared. This work for the year aggregates 4,125 labels written, and 9,979 entries in the catalogue. The groups renovated in the mounted collection comprised the Cathartidæ, Falconidæ, Bubonidæ, Strigidæ, Fringillidæ, Ploceidæ, Laniidæ, Motacillidæ, Alaudidæ, Artamid;

and Dicæidæ, while specimens were remounted for exhibition in the Muscicapidæ, Oriolidæ, Dicruridæ, and Campophagidæ.

The accessions during the year have amounted to 1,020 specimens, the most important being a collection of birds from Pennsylvania and New Jersey, presented by S. N. Rhoads, a small collection of Pennsylvania birds from Dr. Thos. H. Montgomery, a small collection from Tennessee made during May and June by Mr. S. N. Rhoads, and a well-mounted collection of game birds from Mr. A. Sydney Logan. A fine pair of Flamingoes has been purchased for mounting, and a number of valuable specimens from the Zoological Society of Philadelphia have been prepared, either as mounted specimens, skins or skeletons.

The southeast room on the gallery floor of the library was placed at the disposal of the Section early in the year, and the entire collection of skins removed to it, where they are much more accessible to the student; while the enlarged quarters furnish increased facilities for work in this department. One large tin case for the preservation of type specimens has been provided during the year, as well as twenty wooden packing cases for the temporary storage of duplicate specimens of large water birds and birds of prey.

The entire collection of skins has been examined during the year and found to be in excellent condition.

The Delaware Valley Ornithological Club has rendered valuable aid to the Section in arousing a lively interest in ornithology in this vicinity. It continues to hold its meetings at the Academy and to contribute many valuable specimens to the collection of local birds, as well as to the general collection.

Much assistance has been rendered during the year to students in the way of identifying material, etc., and specimens have also been loaned to specialists.

The work of renovating the old mounted collection has advanced so far that it is hoped that it may be entirely completed during the coming year, with the exception of labelling and final arrangement. This cannot be accomplished until new dust-proof exhibition cases are provided, and the advisability of procuring these at an early date cannot be too earnestly urged.

At the annual meeting of the Section, held December 16th, 1895, the following officers were elected:—

Director, .				Dr. Spencer Trotter.
${\it Vice-Director},$				George S. Morris.
Recorder, .				Stewardson Brown.
Secretary, .				William A. Shryock.
Treasurer and	Conser	vator,		Witmer Stone.

Respectfully submitted,

WITMER STONE,

Conservator.

REPORT OF THE ANTHROPOLOGICAL SECTION.

The Anthropological Section of the Academy, the formation of which was authorized by votes of the Academy on April 23d and 30th, 1895, was organized on the evening of April 30th, Dr. Harrison Allen being chosen as Chairman, Charles Morris as Secretary and Treasurer. It has held meetings in May, October, November and December, and has received special communications from Mr. John Ford on Indian grave mounds, from Drs. Mills, Ball and others on brain and skull degeneration, and from Dr. Sharp on the Ethnology of Alaska and Siberia. Twenty-eight members have joined the Section. A meeting for organization was held in December, at which the following officers were elected:—

Director,			Harrison Allen, M.D.
$Vice ext{-}Director, \qquad . \qquad .$			Dr. C. N. Peirce.
Recorder, . *			Charles Morris.
Secretary and Conservator,			M. V. Ball.
		Сн	ARLES MORRIS,
			Recorder.

REPORT OF THE PROFESSOR OF INVERTEBRATE PALEONTOLOGY.

The Professor of Invertebrate Paleontology respectfully reports that the condition of the collections that were under his charge until December 1st—when his duties became associated with the Department of Geology—remains much as it was at the time of the filing of the last annual report. As for a number years past, the one great obstacle to arrangement and classification in the deficiency

of exhibition-room and cases; indeed, at the present time, there is even less room than heretofore, owing to the necessary division of the main hall into a section devoted to entomological interests. Only with occupancy of the new hall can proper relief be expected.

The usual spring course of lectures has followed as a continuation of the courses of past years, and it is gratifying to be able to report that the attendance has been steadily increasing year by year, the enrolled students for the past season numbering 116. Emphasis is again laid on that portion of the instruction which is associated with field-work, when an opportunity is given to examine practically much of that which is first illustrated in the class-room. In addition to the regular Saturday field-parties, the course included, for a limited number, an examination in the month of August of the Rocky Mountain region, when the practicability of so extended a class-excursion was clearly demonstrated. The region studied comprised sections of Colorado, Wyoming, Utah and New Mexico, and specifically the Pike's Peak district, gold mines of Cripple Creek, "bad lands," Great Salt Lake, cañons of the Price, Grand and Arkansas Rivers, the volcanic masses of the San Juan, etc.

As Professor of Geology, the undersigned would respectfully recommend, the disposition of the geological materials of the Academy, space in the new hall, and that enough of it be given for that form of display which is now a part of the method of almost every new museum. A geological exhibition means not merely a display of rock specimens for themselves, but illustration of the dynamics and economics of the science. Therefore, sections of rock-strata, models of geological structure, well and coal borings, etc., are eminently necessary for a proper or modern exhibition.

Respectfully submitted,

ANGELO HEILPRIN,

Prof. of Invert. Paleontology (to Dec., 1895),

now Prof. of Geology.

REPORT OF THE PROFESSOR OF ETHNOLOGY AND ARCHÆOLOGY.

The Professor of Ethnology and Archeology reports that during the current year a regular course of lectures on his branch was delivered in the Lecture Hall of the Academy. The audience was large, and a growing interest was manifested in the subject.

The collections in this department are in process of installation in the new building and a portion of them is satisfactorily displayed. With proper facilities all the objects illustrating this important branch of natural history in possession of the Academy, can now be grouped together and opened for inspection.

D. G. Brinton, M.D., Professor of Ethnology.

REPORT OF THE PROFESSOR OF INVERTEBRATE ZOOLOGY.

The Professor of Invertebrate Zoology respectfully reports that during the past year he has delivered two lectures, one upon "Corals and the Coral Islands," and one upon "Zoological Gardens."

The additions to the museum during the year have been neither numerous nor important.

The course of lectures planned and mentioned in the report of last year was not delivered owing to preparation for and departure upon an expedition to Bering Sea, the Arctic Ocean and adjacent shores.

Permission was obtained from the Treasury Department of the United States to accompany the U. S. Revenue Cutter "Bear" during her cruise in the Arctic Ocean. The Aleutian and Seal Islands and the northern shores of Siberia and Alaska were visited. Collections were made at all points where it was possible. Collections of plants, birds, marine forms and native implements were among the most important made. The skin of a walrus and the skins of a male, female and young fur seal were obtained. For permission to secure the skins of the fur seals the Academy is indebted to the special favor of the U. S. Treasury Department.

As the collections were not received until after the close of the fiscal year, a report upon them must be deferred.

A course of six lectures on the "Influence of the Environment

upon Animal Life" will be delivered in January and February, 1896, and during the spring two lectures in addition will be given upon the results of the Alaskan and Siberian expedition.

Respecfully submitted,

BENJ. SHARP,
Prof. of Invert. Zoology.

REPORT OF THE PROFESSOR OF HISTOLOGY AND MICROSCOPIC TECHNOLOGY.

The Professor of Histology and Microscopic Technology respectfully reports that he has given laboratory instruction in microscopic technic and carried on, as heretofore, original research in bacteriology.

The gifts of instruments and slides will be reported by the Biological Section.

SAMUEL G. DIXON,

Prof. of Histology and Microscopic Technology.

REPORT OF THE PROFESSOR OF MALACOLOGY.

The Professor of Malacology reports that there have been added to the museum several thousand species of mollusks; among others, the types of many new forms of Polyplacophora and Achatinellidæ, and an alcoholic specimen of Nautilus pompilius may be mentioned. The Tectibranchiata have been studied and identified, and an illustrated monograph of the group has been published. Other museum work has been begun on the identification and classification of the South American Bulimi.

One lecture upon the "Protective Devices of Mollusks' has been delivered. A course of five lectures upon the structure and classification of mollusks, and two lectures upon "Economic Uses of Mollusca" and "Mollusks of the Atlantic Coast" will be delivered during February, March and April of the coming year.

Respectfully submitted,

H. A. Pilsbry,

Prof. of Malacology.

REPORT OF THE CURATOR OF THE WILLIAM S. VAUX COLLECTIONS.

The Curator of the William S. Vaux Collections reports that the mineralogical cabinet is in good order. There are a number of specimens which, too large to be placed in the present cases, are exposed to the dust and liable to be injured. A special case should be provided for them. Since his appointment as Curator he has added 618 specimens to the collection, bringing the number up to 7,780.

The archeological collection is also in good condition, but no additions have been made to it during the past year.

WM. W. JEFFERIS,

Curator.

The election of Officers, Councillors and Members of the Finance Committee to serve during 1896, was held with the following result:—

President, Samuel G. Dixon, M.D.

Vice-Presidents. . . Thomas Meehan.

Rev. Henry C. McCook, D.D.

Recording Secretary. . . Edward J. Nolan, M.D.

Corresponding Secretary, . Benjamin Sharp, M.D.

Treasurer, . . . George Vaux, Jr.

Librarian, . . . Edward J. Nolan, M.D.

Curators, . . . Henry A. Pilsbry.

Henry C. Chapman, M. D.

Arthur Erwin Brown.

Samuel G. Dixon, M.D.

Councillors to serve three years, Uselma C. Smith.

William Sellers.

Charles E. Smith. John Cadwalader.

Finance Committee, . . Charles Morris.

Chas. E. Smith.

Uselma C. Smith.

William Sellers.

Charles P. Perot.

Council, to serve for an unex-

pired term . . . Isaac J. Wistar.

ELECTIONS DURING 1895.

MEMBERS.

January 29.—R. Shirley Borden, Frank Haimbach.

February 26.—Silas L. Schumo.

March 26.—Edwin S. Dixon, Harry Blake Tyler, J. W. Horter,

M.D., Charles L. Brown, Willett E. Rotzell, M.D.

April 30.—Frederick Prime, Sol. R. Fridenberg, Lightner Witmer.

May 28.-H. G. Griffith, M.D., W. J. Gillespie, M.D.

August 27.—Chas. W. Burr, M.D.

October 29.—John M. Justice, Howard W. Du Bois, Charles C. Harrison.

November 26.—Guliehna M. S. P. Jones, Wilfred H. Harned, Seneca Egbert, M. D., Samuel H. Gilbert, W. W. Frazier, John Cadwalader, Jr.

CORRESPONDENTS.

February 26.—P. B. Sarasin, of Basel; D. Estanislao S. Zeballos, of the Argentine Republic.

April 30.—Rudolph Virchow, of Berlin.

ADDITIONS TO THE MUSEUM.

1895.

ARCHÆOLOGY, ETHNOLOGY, ETC.

Dr. M. V. Ball. Five human brains (criminal).

Frank Chew. Collection of Indian axes and arrowheads, Maryland. John G. Meigs' Bequest. Nine human crania, including five Etruscan skulls from Corneto, Italy.

C. B. Moore. Large collection of aboriginal mound relics, including implements, pottery, ornaments and human crania and skeletons from central Florida. Two pre-Columbian crania of Huron-Iroquois Indians, Ontario.

H. E. Sargent. One tray sherds pottery, Tennessee River, Ala.

Dr. Benjamin Sharp and Prof. Libbey. Ten Kanaka skulls, Sandwich Islands.

MAMMALS.

Thomas Biddle. Articulated skeleton of *Hylobates mülleri*, Sarawak, Borneo.

Dr. S. G. Dixon. Ear-bone of seal, Islesboro, Me.

J. Edward Farnum. Mounted Cephalophus natalensis, E. Africa.

Herman Haupt, Jr. Skulls of *Arctomys* and *Scatops*, Minnesota and Illinois.

Dr. J. M. McFarlane. Four skulls of Rangifer caribou, Quebec.

C. B. Moore. One skin and skull of Peromyscus floridamis.

Chas. P. Perot. Tympanic bone of whale.

H. A. Pilsbry. One mounted Sciuropterus volans, Philadelphia.

Purchased. One mounted *Oreanmos montanus*, Cascade Mts., Washington (juv.). Skin and skull of *Rangifer caribon*, Maine.

Mounted specimen of Alces americanus, Maine.

S. N. Rhoads. One mounted Neotoma magister and one skin of Mephitis mephitica.

H. E. Sargent. Skull of Procyon lotor, Alabama.

Dr. B. Sharp. Two shrews and one sea otter skin (juv.), Alaska.

S. Thompson. Mastodon fragment, Mt. Holly, N. J.

Zoological Society of Philadelphia. Mounted specimens of Zalophus californianus (2), Rangifer caribon, Castor fiber canadensis (2), Macropus nalabatus, Connochetes gnou, Felis teo, Dasyprocta fuliginosa, Tamandua tetradactyta, Dasyprocta cristata, D. variegata, Ursus maritimus, Antilope cervicapra, Felis viverrina, Midas

rufimanus, Cynocephalus anubis and Atherura africana. Skeletons of Macacus ochreatus, Paradoxurus (sp.?), Capromys (sp.?), Mazama temama, Kobus defassus (2), Bison bison, Capreolus capreolus, Cervus porcinus, Camelus bactrianus, Metursus labiatus, Vulpes velox and Erethizon dorsatus. Skins of Paradoxurus (sp.?), Dasyproeta (sp.?), Lemur (sp.?), Macropus (sp.?), Capromys (sp.?), Dasyproeta acouchy, Mazama temama (2), Kobus defassus (2), Bison bison (juv.) and Vulpes velox. Skulls of Dasyproeta fuliginosa, Hapate aurita, Tamandua tetradactyla, Dasyproeta eristata, D. variegata, Mazama temama and Cynocephalus anubis.

BIRDS.

W. L. Baily. One Acadian owl skin, Pennsylvania.

A. L. Buckwalter. One parrot.

Mrs. M. J. Chase. Nine mounted specimens and two skins, California. One hundred and eighteen skins, mostly *Trochilidæ*.

Delaware Valley Ornithological Club. Forty-one mounted birds and seven nests and sets of eggs.

Dr. S. G. Dixon. Mounted Meleagris gallopavo, Virginia.

Miss Irma F. Hering. One mounted Olor columbianus.

In exchange. One skin of Nyctea nyctea, Greenland.

A. Sydney Logan. Forty-eight mounted specimens of game birds.

T. H. Montgomery, Jr. Seventy-six skins, Pennsylvania and Maine. George S. Morris. Éighteen skins.

Purchased. Twenty-six skins, California. Two skins *Phanicopterus* ruber, two skins *Ardea carulea*.

S. N. Rhoads. Six hundred and eighty skins of Pennsylvania and New Jersey birds. Three skins *Dendragapus franklini*.

Tennessee Expedition; collected by S. N. Rhoads. Fifty-eight bird

Zoological Society of Philadelphia. Mounted specimen of Psophia viridis. Skins of Psophia viridis, Zenaida castanea, Dominicella rubra, and Psittacus erithacus. Skeletons of Struthio camelus, Argusianus argus (2), Buteo vulgaris.

REPTILES AND BATRACHIANS.

James Bradley. One Dermochetys coriacea, Asbury Park, N. J.

I. N. DeHaven. One Amblystoma punctatum, Ardmore, Pa.

J. Hope. One Naia bungara.

H. A. Pilsbry. Fifteen reptiles and batrachians, Florida.

S. N. Rhoads (Exp. to Tennessee). Two hundred and sixty-six specimens Reptilia and Batrachia, Kentucky and Tennessee. Fifteen reptiles, Florida. Seventy-nine specimens, Somerset Co., N. J.

Witmer Stone. Four turtles, Chester Co., Pa.

Dr. R. R. Taylor. One rattlesnake, W. Virginia.

——. One Menopoma allegheniensis.

Zoological Society of Philadelphia. Alcoholic specimens of Sternotherns derbianus, Uromastix hardwickii, Python moturus, Naia bungara (2), Varanus niloticus, Trachycephalus marmoratus and Hyla arborea.

FISHES.

Wm. E. Meehan. Thirteen deformed Salmo fontinalis, U. S. Fish Commission, Allentown, Pa.

Dr. T. D. Myers. Two Hybopsis tiguttatus, Monocaey River, Md. Messrs. Pilsbry and Johnson. Achirus tincatus, Lake George, Fla.——. Lophius piscatorius, lower Delaware River.

Crustacea.

Geo. H. Clapp. Three specimens of Cambarus viritis, Canada. John Thompson. One Limitus polyphemus, Cape May, N. J.

INSECTS.

C. W. Johnson. One case of *Diptera*, Pennsylvania and New Jersey. Miss A. H. Miller. Hornet's nest, Lawrenceville, Va.

S. N. Rhoads. Three Cychrus, one Chalcophorus, New Jersey and Tennessee.

Dr. H. Skinner. One case of Lepidoptera, Pennsylvania and New Jersey. Three Lepidoptera.

Miss J. D. Winsor. Three Beetles.

Lower Invertebrates.

Henry Dixon. Three trays *Diploria carchriformis*, Bermuda. John Ford. One *Escharetta variabilis* (Inv.), Ocean City, N. J. Com. Forsyth, U. S. N. Two *Brissus pectoralis*, Bahamas. C. W. Johnson. One *Melitodes ochracaa*, Tonga 1sl.

Invertebrate Fossils.

A. A. Alexander. One Ammonites ptacenta, Lenola, N. J. W. W. Jefferis. One Monticulipara lycoperdon, Glens Falls, N. Y. Louis Woolman. Seven trays, Greenwich, N. J.

RECENT MOLLUSCA.

Anastasio Alfaro (National Museum of Costa Riça). Seventy-two specimens, Salinas Bay, Costa Rica.

Dr. Harrison Allen. Hyatina arborca, Nantucket Island.

Mrs. Geo. Andrews.—Land shells, Black Mts., with types of two new species.

A. W. Anthony. Five species (alcoholic).

D. D. Baldwin. Large collection of Achatinellidae, with types of thirty-five new species and eleven species in alcohol.

E. A. Barber. Helicodonta obvoluta, England (alcoholic).

Mrs. Beaman. Nine species West Mexican marine shells.

W. T. Bednall. Twenty-nine species (marine), South Australia.

E. A. Bielz (in exchange). One hundred and sixty-two species, Transylvania.

F. E. Blanes. Cuban Helices in alcohol.

H. Clay Borden. Physa, Pa.; Helix aspera, banana bunch (alcoholic).

Chas. S. Boyer. Ostrata, Japan.

B. Buckingham. Two species, Bermuda.

J. H. Campbell. Specimens of Acanthochites.

Mrs. G. W. Carpenter. Forty-three species of marine shells.

J. E. Chilberg. Polygyra townsendiana, living.

Geo. H. Clapp. Nine species, living Vitrina timpida.

Conchological Section. One hundred and twenty-eight species (purchased)

M. Cossmann (in exchange). Fourteen species of land and freshwater shells.

P. Z. Cox (in exchange). Two species Zaila, E. Africa.

O. A. Crandall. Twenty-two trays of Physa; Texan land shells.

Jas. Crawford. Sixteen species, South Africa.

W. H. Dall. Twenty-two species.

Ph. Dantzenberg (in exchange). Thirty species of land shells, Tonquin.

Rev. A. Dean. Four species, African; three American.

O. Debeaux. Fifty species of North African land shells, in exchange.

W. H. De Camp. Two species of fresh-water shells.

J. M. Delaney. Specimens of Bulla ovulum.

Dr. S. G. Dixon. Four species, Maine.

Dr. C. S. Dolley. Five species of land mollusks, Italy.

Mrs. H. E. Dwight. Five species marine shells.

John Ford. Forty-two species.

W. J. Fox. Twenty-three species, West Virginia, and other specimens.

Mrs. E. M. Gaylord. Specimens of Chama pellucida.

Dr. W. D. Hartman. Melania corporosa.

Chas. Hedley. Specimens of land shells, Australia.

J. B. Henderson. Nineteen species of Jamaica land shells in alcohol,

A. A. Hinkley. Ten species, Strepomatida.

Geo. A. Hubbard. Strobilops from Minnesota.

Dr. W. E. Hughes. Polygyra denlifera, Canada.

F. W. Hutton. Specimens of Chiton sinclairi.

J. E. Ives. Three species.

W. W. Jefferis. Campeloma and Unio, Ft. Edward, N. Y.

C. W. Johnson. Twenty-six species.

1. A. Lapham. Specimens of Pomatiopsis cincinnationsis.

F. R. Latchford. Collection of Canadian mollusks.

Roberts Le Boutillier. Ostrara virginiana, near Boston.

Geo. Lichtenthaler. Lucapina and Lucapinella in alcohol.

Geo. T. Marston. Four species of fresh-water shells, Wisconsin.

C. J. Maynard (in exchange). Sixty-six trays of Cerion.

D. N. McCadden and Dr. W. E. Hughes. Seven species of Virginian land shells.

 D. Mitchell. Unio mitchelli, Macoma tampaensis and Tellina mitchelli.

Wm. Moss. A new Flammulina from New Zealand, and other shells.

Miss K. Musson. One species of Helix.

('. F. Newcombe. Eighty species of marine shells dredged near Victoria, B. C.

Dr. E. J. Nolan. Helix pomatia and H. arbustorum, Bavaria.

A. H. Norton. Three species.

(). A. Nylander. Collection of shells from northern Maine.

H. A. Pilsbry. Collection of Planorbes, mainly from Western and Southern States; several species of land and marine mollusks.

John Ponsonby (in exchange). Thirty-seven species of land shells from Haiti and South Africa.

L'Abbé Provancher. Eight Canadian species.

S. N. Rhoads. Mollusks from Washington and Pennsylvania.

John Richie, Jr. Four trays of shells.

S. R. Roberts. Several species of land shells.

E. W. Roper. Types of Patetta kermadecensis; several land mollusks.

F. A. Sampson. $Pometiopsis\ intermedia$, California, and four species land shells (alcoholic).

H. E. Sargent. Fifty-five species of shells, Alabama and Minnesota; five species in alcohol.

M. Schepman. Marine shells from the Bahamas.

Morris Schick. Seven species of aquatic mollusks.

Dr. B. Sharp. Twenty-five species.

Dr. H. Simroth. Soft parts of Dorcasia alexandri.

U. C. Smith. Numerous Jamaica land shells.

Fr. Stearns. Twenty-two species of Japanese mollusks in alcohol; one species, Oahu.

R. E. C. Stearns. Five species.

W. Stone. Planorbis dilatatus, Pennsylvania.

L. H. Streng. Campetoma and Bythinia, Michigan.

S. H. Stupakoff: Four species, Pittsburgh, Pa.

H. Suter. New Zealand and Tasmanian mollusks.

E. R. Sykes. Seven species of marine mollusks.

U. S. Department Agriculture. Annicola, Tryonia, Bythinella, and Fluminicola from Nevada and "Death Valley."

E. G. Vanatta. Ten species of shells.

H. D. Van Nostrand. Three species of Cerion; eleven species of marine shells, Japan.

Bryant Walker. Several Michigan mollusks.

Robert Walton. Four hundred and fifty species.

R. B. Watson. Collection of Madeira mollusks in alcohol.

G. W. Webster. Strobilops, Florida

A. G. Wetherby. Land mollusks, Tennessee and North Carolina.

Chas. Le Roy Wheeler. Several mollusks from Cape May.

Geo. Williamson (in exchange). Collection of Louisiana mollusks.

Willard M. Wood. Zonites, San Francisco, Cal.

L. Woolman. Two species, fresh-water mollusks, New Jersey.

Purchased by subscription. Nantilus pompilius L., in alcohol.

PLANTS.

Mrs. Bartol. Bryophyllum catycinum and Bougainvillea glabra, cultivated, Florida.

Geo. M. Beringer. Twenty-nine species of *Encalyptus*, cultivated in California.

Walter Deane. Lemna valdiviana, Randolph, Mass.

Dr. Geo. E. Davenport. Aspidium simulatum and Aspidium cristatum x marginate; Massachusetts.

J. B. Ellis. Century Thirty-three, North American Fungi.

Dr. E. L. Greene. One hundred and eleven species, northern California plants.

Dr. H. A. Greene (through Geo. M. Beringer). Thirty-three species North American Marine Algae.

Wm. Hacker. Forty-eight species North American plants.

Herbarium of Harvard University. Two hundred and forty-five species of New Foundland plants collected by B. L. Robinson and H. Schrenk.

Roberts Le Boutillier. Fruit of Entada scandens from Jamaica.

Thomas Meehan. Ravenel's Fungi Caroliniani Exsiccati, Fascicles IV and V. Sixty-five species of North American plants. Two hundred and fifty-three species of Asia Minor plants collected by Bornmüller; four hundred and twenty-five Mexican plants collected by C. G. Pringle; one hundred and twenty-six species of Azores Island plants collected by C. S. Brown.

Mrs. Potts. Two hundred and fifty-three species of plants collected in Asia Minor by Bornmüller.

John H. Redfield. Seven species of North American plants.

Dr. Chas, Schäffer. Two hundred and fifty-three species of Asia Minor plants collected by Bornmüller. Uselma C. Smlth. Seeds of Entada scandens from Jamaica and one hundred species of plants from Jamaica.

Charles E. Smith. Two hundred and fifty-three species of Asia Minor plants.

Baron Ferdinand Von Müller (through Thomas Meehan). Eleven species of Australian plants.

MINERALS AND ROCKS.

H. C. Borden. Seven specimens of Pyrite, French Creek, Pa.

L. T. Chamberlain. One Calcite, Alabama River, Ala.

A. H. Fisher. Two trays, Obsidian and Lazurite.

Dr. E. Goldsmith. One Dolomite with Quartz, Belvidere, N. J.

E. A. Groth. One Garnet, Fairmount Park, Pa.

H. Haupt, Jr. Fifteen specimens, United States and Russia.

H. G. Ives. One Limonite, Chester Co., Pa.

Mineralogical and Geological Section. Muscovite, Chester Co., Pa.

Theo. D. Rand. One each, Tale and Uranophane, Pennsylvania and Georgia.

Lieut. Ruschenberger, U. S. N. Native Copper, Coquimbo, Chili.

Jas. F. Sullivan. Petrified wood, 2 spec., Gibbsboro, N. J.

Students Mineralogical Club. Twenty-four specimens, Pennsylvania.

William S. Vaux Fund. One hundred and eighty-two specimens for Wm. S. Vaux collection of minerals.

INDEX TO GENERA, ETC.

1895.

Abastor , 407	- Amphibia 394
Abies	Amphicuephes
Acanthis	Amphisphæria . 21, 23, 26, 418
Acanthostigma 414	Amphiuma 406
Accipiter 464, 478	Amphiuma
Acemyia 311, 334	Anas 467, 468
Acer 434, 435	Anatid: 467
Acer	Anatidae
Achatinella 214–226, 237	Andrenosoma 324
Achatinellastrum 215	Andrenosoma
Achatinellastrum 215 Achatinellidæ	Anhingidae 466
Aciura	Anisopogon 323
Aclesia	Anolis 404
Aeris 396	Anomia 100, 104, 114–124,
Aeroglossa 333 Aerostieta 337	128, 129 Anopheles
Acrosticta	Anopheles 319
Acrotoxa 337 Actieon 122, 123 Actitis 474	Anseres
Actieon 122, 123	Anthoniyia 336
Actitis 474	Anthomyidae
Adenostylum 426	Anthostomella 424
Adrana 47 Ægeon	Anthostomella 424 Anthrax 325, 326
.Egeon 197	Anthus 498
Ægialitis 474, 505	Anthras 55, 520 Anthras 498 Antrostomus 484 Anura 594, 405, 407 Apex 215, 219
Agarouia 122	Anura
Agelaius	Apex 215, 219
Agkistrodon 393, 405	A DIVS10
Aglaia 251, 252	Aposphaeria 431
Agromyza	Apporhais
Agromyzidæ	Aquila 464, 479
Ailanthus 416	Architectonica 122
Aix	Archytas
Alactaga 278	Arctostaphylos 430
Alcedinidæ 482	Arctotherium 447
Alle 504	Ardea 472 Ardeidæ 471
Alligator 403	Ardeidæ 471
Allograpta	Ardella 472
Amastra 215, 228–234, 237	Arenaria 503
Amauropsis 84	Argis 181
Amauropsis	Argis
Amblystomidae 402	Argyramceba 325
Amblystomidae 402 Amerosporium 435	Aromochelys
Ammodramus 489	Aromochelys
Ampelidæ 493	Asclepias 425
Ampelis 464, 493	Ascochyta 433

Asilidae 333 Bufo 336 Asilidae 336 Asilidae 336 Asilidae 336 Asilidae 336 Asilidae 336 Autophologal and properties of the pr	598	PROCEEDING	s of	THE ACADEMY OF [1895.
Aspidonectes	Asilidae		323	Bufo 396
Aspidonectes	Audino	50.0	20.1	Bufonidæ
Aster	Aspidonectes	386, 404	. 406	Bulbifusus 71
Aster	Asplenium,		434	Bulimella 97, 117, 122, 127, 215,
Astacus 178 Astacu	Aster	426, 550	, 551	217
Astarte	Asteroma		431	Bulla 122
Astarte	Astacus		178	Buteo 479
Asyndetus 328 Caelia 339 Atdapha 32 Calamagrostis 544 Athoracophorus 237 Calamita 397 Atrophopalpus 333 Calidris 505 Atrophopoda 333 Calliphora 335 Atys 127 Calliste 251, 252 Auriculella 214 Calobata 306, 336 Avjenia 117 Calosphæria 26 Avienia 117 Calosphæria 26 Aythya 468, 469 Calosphæria 26 Baccharis 438 Calosphæria 251, 252 Calospiza 251, 252 Calospiza 251, 252 Cauptrophorus 97, 100, 114, 115, Campenius 420 Barramia 474 Campenius 322	Astarte		48	Byssoarca : 114, 120, 123, 125-130
Asyndetus 328 Caelia 339 Atdapha 32 Calamagrostis 544 Athoracophorus 237 Calamita 397 Atrophopalpus 333 Calidris 505 Atrophopoda 333 Calliphora 335 Atys 127 Calliste 251, 252 Auriculella 214 Calobata 306, 336 Avjenia 117 Calosphæria 26 Avienia 117 Calosphæria 26 Aythya 468, 469 Calosphæria 26 Baccharis 438 Calosphæria 251, 252 Calospiza 251, 252 Calospiza 251, 252 Cauptrophorus 97, 100, 114, 115, Campenius 420 Barramia 474 Campenius 322	Astyris		74	Cadulus 116, 119, 123, 127
Atlalapha 32 Calamagrostis 544 Athoracophorus 237 Calamita 397 Atomosia 323 Calarius 505 Atrophopoda 333 Callidris 505 Atys 127 Calliste 251, 252 Auriculla 214 Calospheria 26 Aythya 468, 469 Calospheria 26 Aythya 468, 469 Calospheria 251, 252 Aythya 468, 469 Calospheria 26 Calospheria 26 Calospheria 26 Calospheria 251, 252 Calospheria 26 Calospheria 26 Calospheria 26 Calospheria	Asyndetus		328	Cienia
Athoracophorus 237 Calamita 397 Atrophopalpus 333 Calidris 505 Atrophopada 333 Callidris 505 Atrophopada 333 Calliste 251 252 Auriculella 214 Calosphaeria 26 24 21 Calosphaeria 26 26 235 252 225 <td< td=""><td>Atalapha</td><td></td><td>32</td><td>Calamagrostis 544</td></td<>	Atalapha		32	Calamagrostis 544
Atomosia 323 Calcarius 505 Atrophopoda 333 Calidris 503 Atys 127 Calliste 251, 252 Auriculella 214 Calobata 306, 336 Avicula 117 Calosphaeria 26 Aythya 468, 469 Calosphaeria 251, 252 Baccha 330 Baccharis 26 Baccharis 438 Calosphaeria 251, 252 Baccharis 438 Calosphaeria 26 Baccharis 438 Calosphaeria 251, 252 Calosphaeria 26 Calosphaeria 261, 252 Calosphaeria 26 Calosphaeria 251, 252 Calosphaeria 261, 141, 115, 115, 125 Calosphaeria 251, 252 Calosphaeria 251, 252 Calosphaeria 251, 252 Calosphaeria 26 Calosphaeria 251, 252 Campanula 244 Campanula 244 Campanula 244 Campelius 28	Athoracophorus		237	Calamita
Atrophopalpus 333 Calidris 503 Atrophopoda 333 Calliste 251, 252 Auriculella 214 Calobata 306, 336 Avithya 468, 469 Calosphaeria 26 Aythya 468, 469 Calosphaeria 251, 252 Baccharis 438 Calyptrophorus 97, 100, 114, 115, Bassariscus 447 Campephilns 484 Bastrachia 447 Campephilns 484 Batrramia 474 Campephilns 484 Belosepia 116, 118, 120, 122-124, Campellaria 65-67, 97, 114, 122, 123, Belvosia 312, 532 Canicellaria 65-67, 97, 114, 122, 123, Bembecinus 266 Capunodium 414 Bembecinus 266 Caprimulgide 484 Bembecinus 266 Caprimulgide 484 Bembecinus 266 Carcella 333 Bembex 351, 354-362 Carcella 333 Bibio 319 Carcex 544	Momosia		323	
Avicula 117 Avicula 117 Avicula 117 Avicula 117 Avithya 468, 469 Baccha 330 Baccha 330 Baccha 330 Baccha 330 Baccharis 438 Bascanion 388, 391 Bassariscus 447 Batrachia 447 Batrachia 447 Balla 64 Belosepia 116, 118, 120, 122-124, 128, 130 Belvosia 312, 332 Belwosia 312, 332 Bembecinus 266 Bembecx 351, 354-362 Bembidula 351-354 Bembidula 351-354 Bibio 319 Bibio 319 Bibionida 319 Carcella 333 Carcella 333 Carcella 67, 68, 114, 116, 117, 119, 125 Carricela 67, 68, 114, 116, 117, 119, 119, 119, 110, 110, 110, 110, 110	Atrophopalpus.		333	Calidris 503
Avicula 117 Avicula 117 Avicula 117 Avicula 117 Avithya 468, 469 Baccha 330 Baccha 330 Baccha 330 Baccha 330 Baccharis 438 Bascanion 388, 391 Bassariscus 447 Batrachia 447 Batrachia 447 Balla 64 Belosepia 116, 118, 120, 122-124, 128, 130 Belvosia 312, 332 Belwosia 312, 332 Bembecinus 266 Bembecx 351, 354-362 Bembidula 351-354 Bembidula 351-354 Bibio 319 Bibio 319 Bibionida 319 Carcella 333 Carcella 333 Carcella 67, 68, 114, 116, 117, 119, 125 Carricela 67, 68, 114, 116, 117, 119, 119, 119, 110, 110, 110, 110, 110	Atrophopoda		333	Calliphora
Avicula 117 Avicula 117 Avicula 117 Avicula 117 Avithya 468, 469 Baccha 330 Baccha 330 Baccha 330 Baccha 330 Baccharis 438 Bascanion 388, 391 Bassariscus 447 Batrachia 447 Batrachia 447 Balla 64 Belosepia 116, 118, 120, 122-124, 128, 130 Belvosia 312, 332 Belwosia 312, 332 Bembecinus 266 Bembecx 351, 354-362 Bembidula 351-354 Bembidula 351-354 Bibio 319 Bibio 319 Bibionida 319 Carcella 333 Carcella 333 Carcella 67, 68, 114, 116, 117, 119, 125 Carricela 67, 68, 114, 116, 117, 119, 119, 119, 110, 110, 110, 110, 110	Atvs.		127	Calliste 251, 252
Bassariseus 447 Campephilus 484 Bastrachia 447 Campienemus 328 Bartramia 474 Camptoneura 337 Bela 64 Camptoneura 337 Belosepia 116, 118, 120, 122-124, 128, 130 Cancellaria 65-67, 97, 114, 122, 123, 127, 130 Cancellaria 65-67, 97, 114, 122, 123, 127, 130 Belvosia 312, 332 Cancer 178, 182 Bembecinus 266 Capriouligidae 434 Bembidula 351-354 Carcella 333 Bibio 319 Cardinalis 491 Bibio 319 Carcella 333 Bigelovia 440 Carce 544 Bityries 266 Carricea 335 Bityries 266 Carcella 333 Bitthynis 173 Carcella 67, 68, 114, 116, 117, 119, Bittacomorpha 320 Carphobris 393 Bombylide 325 Carphobricha 337 Bombylide 326 Castanea	Auriculella		214	Calobata 306, 336
Bassariseus 447 Campephilus 484 Bastrachia 447 Campienemus 328 Bartramia 474 Camptoneura 337 Bela 64 Camptoneura 337 Belosepia 116, 118, 120, 122-124, 128, 130 Cancellaria 65-67, 97, 114, 122, 123, 127, 130 Cancellaria 65-67, 97, 114, 122, 123, 127, 130 Belvosia 312, 332 Cancer 178, 182 Bembecinus 266 Capriouligidae 434 Bembidula 351-354 Carcella 333 Bibio 319 Cardinalis 491 Bibio 319 Carcella 333 Bigelovia 440 Carce 544 Bityries 266 Carricea 335 Bityries 266 Carcella 333 Bitthynis 173 Carcella 67, 68, 114, 116, 117, 119, Bittacomorpha 320 Carphobris 393 Bombylide 325 Carphobricha 337 Bombylide 326 Castanea	Avicula .		117	Calosphæria 26
Bassariseus 447 Campephilus 484 Bastrachia 447 Campienemus 328 Bartramia 474 Camptoneura 337 Bela 64 Camptoneura 337 Belosepia 116, 118, 120, 122-124, 128, 130 Cancellaria 65-67, 97, 114, 122, 123, 127, 130 Cancellaria 65-67, 97, 114, 122, 123, 127, 130 Belvosia 312, 332 Cancer 178, 182 Bembecinus 266 Capriouligidae 434 Bembidula 351-354 Carcella 333 Bibio 319 Cardinalis 491 Bibio 319 Carcella 333 Bigelovia 440 Carce 544 Bityries 266 Carricea 335 Bityries 266 Carcella 333 Bitthynis 173 Carcella 67, 68, 114, 116, 117, 119, Bittacomorpha 320 Carphobris 393 Bombylide 325 Carphobricha 337 Bombylide 326 Castanea	Aythya	468	3.469	Calospiza 251, 252
Bassariseus 447 Campephilus 484 Bastrachia 447 Campienemus 328 Bartramia 474 Camptoneura 337 Bela 64 Camptoneura 337 Belosepia 116, 118, 120, 122-124, 128, 130 Cancellaria 65-67, 97, 114, 122, 123, 127, 130 Cancellaria 65-67, 97, 114, 122, 123, 127, 130 Belvosia 312, 332 Cancer 178, 182 Bembecinus 266 Capriouligidae 434 Bembidula 351-354 Carcella 333 Bibio 319 Cardinalis 491 Bibio 319 Carcella 333 Bigelovia 440 Carce 544 Bityries 266 Carricea 335 Bityries 266 Carcella 333 Bitthynis 173 Carcella 67, 68, 114, 116, 117, 119, Bittacomorpha 320 Carphobris 393 Bombylide 325 Carphobricha 337 Bombylide 326 Castanea	Baccha		330	Calyptrophorus 97, 100, 114, 115,
Bassariseus 447 Campephilus 484 Bastrachia 447 Campienemus 328 Bartramia 474 Camptoneura 337 Bela 64 Camptoneura 337 Belosepia 116, 118, 120, 122-124, 128, 130 Cancellaria 65-67, 97, 114, 122, 123, 127, 130 Cancellaria 65-67, 97, 114, 122, 123, 127, 130 Belvosia 312, 332 Cancer 178, 182 Bembecinus 266 Capriouligidae 434 Bembidula 351-354 Carcella 333 Bibio 319 Cardinalis 491 Bibio 319 Carcella 333 Bigelovia 440 Carce 544 Bityries 266 Carricea 335 Bityries 266 Carcella 333 Bitthynis 173 Carcella 67, 68, 114, 116, 117, 119, Bittacomorpha 320 Carphobris 393 Bombylide 325 Carphobricha 337 Bombylide 326 Castanea	Baccharis		438	118, 130, 145, 147, 159
Bassariseus 447 Campephilus 484 Batrachia 447 Campsienemus 328 Bartrania 474 Camptoneura 337 Bela 64 Camptoneura 337 Belosepia 116, 118, 120, 122-124, 127, 130 Cancellaria 65-67, 97, 114, 122, 123, 122, 123, 122, 123, 122, 123, 122, 123, 122, 123, 122, 123, 122, 123, 124, 122, 123, 124, 122, 123, 124, 122, 123, 124, 122, 123, 124, 122, 123, 124, 122, 123, 124, 124, 124, 122, 123, 124, 124, 124, 124, 122, 123, 124, 124, 124, 124, 124, 124, 124, 124	Bascanion	388	5, 391	
Batrachia 447 Campsienemus 328 Berla Francia 474 Camptoneura 337 Belosepia 116, 118, 120, 122-124, 128, 130 Cancellaria 65-67, 97, 114, 122, 123, 127, 130 127, 130 Belvosia 312, 332 Cancer 178, 182 Bembecinus 266 Capriodium 44 Bembecinus 351, 354-362 Caprinulgidae 484 Bembidula 351-354 Carcella 333 Bibio 319 Carcella 333 Bibionidae 319 Carcella 333 Bigelovia 440 Carcella 333 Bigelovia 440 Carcella 333 Bithynis 173 Cariceal 335 Bithynis 173 Carnivora 447 Bombylidae 325 Carphophis 393 Bairina 381, 382 Carphophis 393 Carpodacus 488 Castariea 431, 435 Bombylius 326 Castilleia	Bassariscus		447	Campephilus 484
Bartramia 474 Camptoneura 337 Bela 64 Cancellaria 65–67, 97, 114, 122, 123, 127, 130 128, 130 127, 130 127, 130 127, 130 127, 130 128, 130 Cancer 178, 182 127, 130 128, 130 Cancer 178, 182 127, 130 128, 130 Canis 43 Canis 43 43 Caprinulgidae 43 43 Caprinulgidae 484 Caprinulgidae 484 Caprinulgidae 484 Caprinulgidae 484 Caprinulgidae 484 Carcella 333	Batrachia		447	Conneignanus 398
Belosepia 116, 118, 120, 122-124, 128, 130 128, 130 1312, 332 Cancer 178, 182 Cappodium 414 Cappodium 414 Cappodium 414 Cappodium 414 Carcella 333 Carcella 333 Carcella 333 Carcer 335 Carcella 67, 68, 114, 116, 117, 119, 119, 119, 119, 119, 119, 119	Bartramia		474	Camptoneura
Belosepia 116, 118, 120, 122-124, 128, 130 128, 130 1312, 332 Cancer 178, 182 Cappodium 414 Cappodium 414 Cappodium 414 Cappodium 414 Carcella 333 Carcella 333 Carcella 333 Carcer 335 Carcella 67, 68, 114, 116, 117, 119, 119, 119, 119, 119, 119, 119	Bela		64	Cancellaria 65–67, 97, 114, 122, 123,
128, 130 Cancer 178, 182	Belosepia 116,	118, 120, 122	-124,	127, 130
Betvosia 312, 332 Cans 43 Bembecinus 266 Capnodium 414 Bembex 351, 354–362 Caprimulgidæ 484 Bembidula 351–354 Carcella 333 Bibio 319 Cardinalis 491 Bibionidæ 219 Carcella 333 Bicyrtes 266 Carcea 544 Bicyrtes 266 Caricea 335 Bigelovia 440 Carcella 333 Bison 244-248 Carcella 335 Bithynis 173 Carcella 335 Bithynis 173 Carcella 335 Caricea 335 Carcella 34 Carcella 35 Carcella 35 Caricea 335 Caricea 35 Carcella 35 Caricea 35 Carricea 35 Carricea 35 Bithacomorpha 320 Carphophis 337 <td>•</td> <td>128</td> <td>s, 130</td> <td>Cancer 178, 182</td>	•	128	s, 130	Cancer 178, 182
Bembecinus 266 Capnodium 414 Bembex 351, 354-362 Caprimulgidæ 484 Bembidula 351-354 Carcella 333 Bibio 319 Carcella 333 Bibionidæ 319 Carculinalis 491 Bibionidæ 319 Carcex 544 Bicyrtes 266 Caricea 335 Bigelovia 440 Caricella 67, 68, 114, 116, 117, 119 125 Bithynis 173 Carnivora 447 Bittacomorpha 320 Carphophis 393 Blarina 381, 382 Carphophis 393 Boisduvalia 547 Carpodacus 488 Bombylidæ 325 Cassidaria 114, 116, 119 Bomsa 326 Carphophis 393 Carphophis 393 Carphophis 393 Cassidaria 114, 116, 119 16, 119 Bombylidæ 325 Castanea 431, 435 Borboridæ	Belvosia	31:	2, 382	Canis 43
Bembidula 351-354 Carcella 383 Bibio 319 Cardinalis 491 Bibionidae 319 Carex 544 Bicyrtes 266 Caricea 335 Bigelovia 440 Caricella 67, 68, 114, 116, 117, 119, Bison 244-248 125 Bitthcomorpha 320 Carphophis 393 Blarina 381, 382 Carphotricha 337 Boisduvalia 547 Carpodacus 488 Bombylide 325 Casidaria 114, 116, 119 Bombylius 326 Castanea 431, 435 Borboride 340 Castor 447 Borophagus 449 Catharista 477 Boturus 471 Cathartes 477 Botryosphaeria 432 Ceidomyide 319 Celastrus 432 Celastrus 432	Bembecinus		266	Capnodium 414
Bibio 319 Cardinalis 491 Bibionide 319 Carc 544 Bicyrtes 266 Caricea 335 Bigelovia 440 Caricea 335 Bison 244-248 125 Bithynis 173 Carnivora 447 Bittacomorpha 320 Carphophis 393 Blarina 381,382 Carphophis 393 Boisduvalia 547 Carphotricha 337 Bombylide 325 Casidaria 114, 116, 119 Bombylide 325 Castanea 431, 435 Bonsaa 475 Castilleia 423 Borboride 340 Castor 447 Borsonia 63 Catharista 477 Botaurus 471 Cathartide 477 Botryosphaeria 432 Ceidomyide 319 Celastrus 432	Bembex	851, 35	4-362	Caprimulgidæ 484
Bibionidae 319 Carex 544 Bicyrtes 266 Caricea 335 Bigelovia 440 Caricea 335 Bison 244-248 125 Bithynis 173 Carnivora 447 Bitfacomorpha 320 Carphophis 393 Barina 381, 382 Carphophis 393 Boisduvalia 547 Carphotricha 337 Bombylide 325 Carphotricha 337 Bombylius 326 Castalea 431, 435 Bonasa 475 Castalleia 431, 435 Borboride 340 Castor 447 Botrophagus 449 Catharista 477 Botryodiplodia 433 Ceidomyide 319 Botryosphaeria 432 Celastrus 432	Bembidula	35	1-354	Carcella
Bison 244-248 125 Bithynis 173 Carnivora 447 Bitfacomorpha 320 Carphophis 393 Blarina 381, 382 Carphotricha 337 Boisduvalia 547 Carpodacus 488 Bombylide 325 Casidaria 114, 116, 119 Bombylius 326 Castanea 431, 435 Bonsaa 475 Castilleia 423 Borboride 340 Castor 447 Borophagus 449 Catharista 477 Botaurus 471 Cathartes 477 Botryodiplodia 433 Cecidomyide 319 Botryosphaeria 432 Celastrus 432	Bibio		-319	Cardinalis 491
Bison 244-248 125 Bithynis 173 Carnivora 447 Bitfacomorpha 320 Carphophis 393 Blarina 381, 382 Carphotricha 337 Boisduvalia 547 Carpodacus 488 Bombylide 325 Casidaria 114, 116, 119 Bombylius 326 Castanea 431, 435 Bonsaa 475 Castilleia 423 Borboride 340 Castor 447 Borophagus 449 Catharista 477 Botaurus 471 Cathartes 477 Botryodiplodia 433 Cecidomyide 319 Botryosphaeria 432 Celastrus 432	Bibionidæ		319	Carex
Bison 244-248 125 Bithynis 173 Carnivora 447 Bitfacomorpha 320 Carphophis 393 Blarina 381, 382 Carphotricha 337 Boisduvalia 547 Carpodacus 488 Bombylide 325 Casidaria 114, 116, 119 Bombylius 326 Castanea 431, 435 Bonsaa 475 Castilleia 423 Borboride 340 Castor 447 Borophagus 449 Catharista 477 Botaurus 471 Cathartes 477 Botryodiplodia 433 Cecidomyide 319 Botryosphaeria 432 Celastrus 432	Bicyrtes		266	Caricea
Bison 244-248 125 Bitthynis 173 Carnivora 447 Bitfacomorpha 320 Carphophis 393 Blarina 381, 382 Carphotricha 337 Boisduvalia 547 Carpodacus 488 Bombylide 325 Cassidaria 114, 116, 119 Bombylius 326 Castanea 431, 435 Bonsaa 475 Castilleia 423 Borboride 340 Castor 447 Borophagus 449 Catharista 477 Botaurus 471 Cathartes 477 Botryodiplodia 433 Ceidomyide 319 Botryosphaeria 432 Celastrus 432	Bigelovia .	<i></i> .	440	Caricella 67, 68, 114, 116, 117, 119,
Bitfacomorpha 320 Carphophis 393 Blarina 381, 382 Carphotricha 337 Boisduvalia 547 Carpodacus 488 Bombylide 325 Cassidaria 114, 116, 119 Bombylius 326 Castanea 431, 435 Bonasa 475 Castilleia 423 Borboride 340 Castor 447 Borsonia 63 Catharista 477 Botaurus 471 Catharide 477 Botryosphaeria 432 Celastrus 432 Celastrus 432 Celastrus 432	Bison	24	4-248	
Blarina 381, 382 Carphotricha 337 Boisduvalia 547 Carpodacus 488 Bombylide 325 Cassidaria 114, 116, 119 Bombylius 326 Castanea 431, 435 Botussa 475 Castilleia 423 Borboridae 340 Castor 447 Borophagus 449 Catharista 477 Borsonia 63 Catharites 477 Boturus 471 Catharidae 477 Botryodiplodia 433 Cecidomyidae 319 Botryosphaeria 432 Celastrus 432	Bithynis		178	Carnivora 447
Bombylius 326 Castanea 431, 435 Bouasa 475 Castilleia 423 Borboridae 340 Castor 447 Borophagus 449 Catharista 477 Borsonia 63 Catharites 477 Botaurus 471 Catharidae 477 Botryodiplodia 433 Cecidomyidae 319 Botryosphaeria 432 Celastrus 432 Celastrus 421 (21)	-Bittacomorpha :		320	Carphophis
Bombylius 326 Castanea 431, 435 Bouasa 475 Castilleia 423 Borboridae 340 Castor 447 Borophagus 449 Catharista 477 Borsonia 63 Catharites 477 Botaurus 471 Catharidae 477 Botryodiplodia 433 Cecidomyidae 319 Botryosphaeria 432 Celastrus 432 Celastrus 421 (21)	Blarina	38	1, 382	Carphotricha
Bombylius 326 Castanea 431, 435 Bouasa 475 Castilleia 423 Borboridae 340 Castor 447 Borophagus 449 Catharista 477 Borsonia 63 Catharites 477 Botaurus 471 Catharidae 477 Botryodiplodia 433 Cecidomyidae 319 Botryosphaeria 432 Celastrus 432 Celastrus 421 (21)	Boisduyalia .		547	Carpodacus 488
Borophagus 449 Catharista 47 Borsonia 63 Catharista 477 Boturus 471 Catharida 477 Botryodiplodia 433 Cecidomyida 319 Botryosphaeria 432 Celastrus 432 Celastrus 432 433 433	Bombylidæ		325	Cassidaria
Borophagus 449 Catharista 47 Borsonia 63 Catharista 477 Boturus 471 Catharida 477 Botryodiplodia 433 Cecidomyida 319 Botryosphaeria 432 Celastrus 432 Celastrus 432 433 433	Bombylius .		. 326	Castanea 431, 430
Borophagus 449 Catharista 47 Borsonia 63 Catharista 477 Boturus 471 Catharida 477 Botryodiplodia 433 Cecidomyida 319 Botryosphaeria 432 Celastrus 432 Celastrus 432 433 433	Bonasa		470	Castilleia
Borophagus 449 Catharista 47 Borsonia 63 Catharista 477 Boturus 471 Catharida 477 Botryodiplodia 433 Cecidomyida 319 Botryosphaeria 432 Celastrus 432 Celastrus 432 433 433	Borboridæ		340	Castor
Botryodiplodia 433 Cecidomyide 319 Botryosphaeria 482 Celastrus 432	- Borobhagus		449	Catharista
Botryodiplodia 433 Cecidomyide 319 Botryosphaeria 482 Celastrus 432	Borsonia		. 63	Cathartes 411
45 6 7 141 (7.141)	Botaurus		471	Cathartidae 400
45 6 7 141 (7.141)	Botryodiplodia		433	Cecidomyidae
Brachycoma 332 Cettis 421 Brachydentera 332 Cenangella 429 Brachydentera 338 Cenangium 428 Brachysporium 440 Ceophlous 483 Branta 470, 471 Cepplus 502, 504 Brasenia 287, 288 Cerastoma 417 Bubalus 247 Ceratopogon 308, 320 Bubo 480 Ceratostomella 23, 30, 418	Botryosphaeria		. 432	(+ 14:
Brachyconia 352 Cenangella 423 Brachydentera 338 Cenangium 428 Brachysporium 440 Ceophlous 483 Branta 470, 471 Cepplus 502, 504 Brasenia 287, 288 Cerastoma 417 Bubahis 247 Ceratopogon 308, 320 Bubo Ceratostomella 23, 30, 418	Bovista		414	Cettis
Brachysporium 440 Cenangium 428 Brauta 440 Ceophlous 483 Branta 470, 471 Cepplins 502, 504 Brasenia 287, 288 Cerastoma 417 Bubahis 247 Ceratopogon 308, 320 Bubo 480 Ceratostomella 23, 30, 418	Brachycoma .		. 332	Cenangella
Brauta 470, 471 Ceophious 450 Brasenia 287, 288 Cerastoma 417 Bubalus 247 Ceratopogon 308, 320 Bubo 480 Ceratostomella 23, 30, 418	Brachydentera		338	Cenanghin
Branta 470, 471 CeppIms 502, 504 Brasenia 287, 288 Cerastoma 417 Bubalus 247 Ceratopogon 308, 320 Bubo 480 Ceratostomella 23, 30, 418	Brachysporium	· · · · · · · · · · · · · · · · · · ·	440	Ceophicus
Bubalus 287, 288 Cerastoma 417 Bubalus 247 Ceratopogon 308, 320 Bubo 480 Ceratostomella 23, 30, 418	Branta	47	U, 471	t eppins
Bubo				t erasjoina
Bilbo , 480 Ceratostoniena 25, 50, 415	Bubains		. 247	Ceratopogon 508, 520
	DHDO,		. 480	veratostonicia

Ceraturgus . 323	Cenosia
Cercospora 438 439	Coluntes 189
Corio 991	Colaptes 483 Colimus 475
Certa	(1.1.1)
Cerion 206-210	Cotuper
Ceraturgus 328 Cercospora 438, 439 Ceria 831 Cerion 206-210 Cerithium 79, 114, 118, 120, 121, 141	Coluber 382, 391, 407 Colubrida 387 Columbigallina 476
145, 147	Columbigallina 476
Ceronia	Colymbus
Cerosporella 438	Compsomyia
Certhia 499	Compsothlypis 495
Carthiida 199	Conjothogium
Carrio	Conjotheeium 433 Conopida 331
(C1) 10 402	Conopidae
Chaetogiossa	Couops
Certifie 18, 14, 18, 12, 12, 12, 147 Ceronia 52 Cerosporella 438 Certhia 499 Certhidae 499 Cervie 482 Chætoglossa 333 Chetomium 20 Chetopsis 337, 338 Chetopsis 317, 338	Contopus 485, 486
Chetopsis	Conurus 464, 480 Conus 55, 114-129 Corbula 52, 97, 103, 113-130, 159 Cordylurida 336 Cornulina 117, 118, 128, 125
CIECTOSPIRCIES	Conus
Chætura 484	Corbula 52, 97, 103, 113-130, 159
Charadriidae 474	Cordyluridae 336
Charitonetta 469	Cornuling 117 118 199 195
Chalidan 100	Company ~ (6
Chelidon	Cornus
Cheledan	Cornus 544 Corvidge 486 Corvus 486, 504, 505
Chelydra 386 Chelydridæ 386	Corvus 486, 504, 505
Chelydridae	Cottidæ 410
Chen	Cottidae
Cherophilus 178, 182	Crangonidae 178, 174, 198 Crassatella 48, 49, 112, 114–120,
Chironomus 320	Crassatella 48 49 112 114-120
Chironomyidae 320	1.15 1.17
Chironomus 320 Chironomyidae 320 Chlorops 318, 339	Crassiseta
Chlorogalonium 190	Cratacorus
Chlorosplenium 429 Chondestes 489	Crataegus 432 Cricetodipus 270, 271–275
	Oricetodipus 270, 271–275
Chondrotus 407	Crocodilia 403
Chordeiles 484	Crocodilus 105
Chorophilus 397	Crocuta
Chortophila 336	Crotalidae 393
Chrysenys 406	Crotalophorus 405
Chryselmys	Crotalus 393 Cryptobranchida 403 Cryptobranchus 403, 406
128	Cryptobranchido 102
Chrysogaster	Cryptobranchine 405
Ohrysogaster 529	Cryptobranchus 405, 406
Chrysomyia	Cryptosphæria 27 Cuculidæ 482 Cucullæa 45,145–147
Chrysopila	Cuculidae 482
Chrysops	Cucullæa 45, 145–147
Chrysops	Cucurbitaria 420
Ciboria 428	Culex 319
Cibota 122	Culicidæ
Cimbiola 67	Cuterebra
Circus	Cyanocitta 186
Cladognorium 130	Cyanocitta 486 Cylichnella
Cladosporium	Cylindramian 197
Clangula 469, 505	Cylindrosporium 435
Clathurella	Cymbiola 122
Clavilithes 73, 74, 113–121, 125,	Cypræa 78
130	Cyrtopogon
Cleigastra	Cytherea 97, 114–116, 118, 120.
	123, 124, 128–130, 146, 147, 252
Clista	Cytoplea 432
Clytionvia	Daetylomyia
Clytiomyia	Doblo co
Chemidophorus	Dafila
Coccyges 482 Coccyzus 482	Dalmania
Coccyzus 482	Dasyllis 324
Cochlearia 544	Degeeria

Dendroica 464, 495, 496 Dentalium . 97, 113, 114, 116, 122,	Elephas 447 Elotherium 279 Elymus 419
Dentalium 97, 113, 114, 116, 122,	Elotherium 279
192 195 126 128 130 147 159 ::	Elymus 419
Deromyia	Empidæ
Desniognathidæ 400	Empidonax 381, 382, 486
Desmognathus	Emyida
Dexide 554	Enclimatoceras 45
Devensia 415	Endopachys 116, 118, 124, 129
Deyeuxia 415 Diachlorus 321	Engystoma
Diadophis 405	Engystoma
Diaphorus 328 Diatrypella 27, 426 Dichaeta 338	Engine 337
Diatrypella	Entoptychus 270, 284
Dichaeta	Ephydra
Dieranomyia 320	Enhydridæ
Didelphys 381	Epilobium 487 Equus 447, 449 Erato 122
	Eguns 447, 449
Didymella 421 Didymosphæria 421 Didymotrichia 21 Diemyctylus 381, 400, 405 Dienoplus 531 Dillwynella 84, 85 Diophus 319 Diospyros 441 Diostrachus 328 Diostrachus 325	Erato
Didymotrichia 21	Erax
Diemvetylus 381 400 405	Erennetes 478
Dienoplus 531	Erigeron 544
Dillwynella 84 85	Eriophorum 544
Dilonhus 319	Eriontern 320
Diographics 441	Erioptera
Diostrachus 398	Eristalis
Divalta 295	Euantha
Diplorthys 447	Engresta 337
Dipalta 325 Diplarthra 447 Diplodia 422, 482, 433 Diplodina 434	Euaresta
Diplodia	Fuerphides 178
Dislouis 319	Enhylms 397
Diplosis 319 Dipodide 270-286 Dipodomys 270, 272 Dipus 270, 271, 272	Enhybus
Dipodice	Funbula 126
Dipodomys	Euphyla
Dipus	Enrosta
Discosia	Enrosta
122–129	Euspongus
122-129	Europena
Ditrupa	Euxesta
Dizonias	Evotomys 38: Exoprosopa 32: Exorista 33: Falco 464, 479, 504, 50: Falconida 47:
Dolichogaster 325	Exoprosopa
Dolichonyx	EXORISTA
Dolichopus	Falco
Dollehopus	Farconde 470
Doridium 252 Doris 348	Farancia 407 Fasciolaria
Doris	Felis 44
Dothidella 427	Pens
Dothiorella	Fimbria
Draba 544	Flabellum
Drillia 59-61, 116 Drosophila 317, 339 320 320	Fonies 41:
Drosophila 317, 359	Fratereula 50- Fraxinus 416, 425, 426, 43
Drosophilide 339 Dryas 543 Dryobates 464, 482, 483	Fraxinus 416, 426, 426, 436 Fridericia
Dryas	Fridericia
Dryobates 464, 482, 485	Fringillida 486 Fucellia
Duplicaria 429	
Dryolates	Fulica 477 Fusarium 447 Fusicoccum 483 Fusus 61, 69, 71, 72, 116, 119, 122 125, 130, 147 Galeoscoptes 490
Ectopistis 472 ;	Fusarum 44
Edentata 447	Fusicoccum
Egeon	Fusus 61, 69, 71, 72, 116, 119, 122-
Eleanoides 381, 464, 478	125, 130, 14
Elanus 478	Gareoscoptes 490

1805 7		S OF PHILADELPHIA 601
1895.]	NATURAL SCIENCES	FOR PHILADELPHIA. 601
Gallinæ	475	Hibiscus
Gallinago .	473	Hilara 327
Gallinula .	478	Hippelates
Gastridium	122	Hippoboscidae 340
Gastropoda.	58 508	Hirmoneura 325
Gavia	503	Hirundinidae
	84	Hogardia 264
Geaster	415	Holcocephala 323
Geomyidæ .	$\begin{array}{cccccccccccccccccccccccccccccccccccc$	Holopogon 323
Geothlypis .		Homalonivia
Gerardia	558	Homo 446
Geron	326	Homostegia 427 Hoplisus 525, 532, 537
	435	Hoplisus 525, 532, 537
	469	Hybos 327
	447	Hydrellia 338
Gloeosporium	435	Hybos
Glyceria.	545	Hylidæ 396
Glyphocrange	on 174	Hypostena
Gnaniptopsile	opus 329	Hypoxylon 27, 426
Gnophomyia	320	Hypoxylon
Gonia		Icteria 381, 497
Gorvtes	$\dots \dots 517-539$	Icteridae 487
Grandinia .	413	Icterus 487
Grindelia .	439	Ictinia 478
Gruidæ	472	Iguanidæ
Grus	$\frac{472}{472}$	Iguanidæ
Gryphæa : .	142	Ixothraupis
Gutierrezia .	434	Ixothraupis
Gymnodexia	315, 334	Jordania 410
Gymnoprosor	oa 332	Juneo 490
Gymnopterus	328	Jurinia
Gymnoptych	us	Kalmia
Gyrinophilus	401	Kinosternon 384
Habia	491	Labiella 927
	407	Lagopus 503, 505
	479	Laminella 215, 227, 228, 237
Haltoria	168	Lagopus 503, 505 Laminella 215, 227, 228, 237 Lanidæ 493
Harporhynch	us 498	Lanius 493
Helmintheru	s 494	Laphria 324
Helminthoph	ila 381, 464, 494, 495	Laphystia 323
Helianthus.	423	Laplysia
Helicobia .	.us 498 s 494 dila 381, 464, 494, 495 423 317, 338 327, 329, 240	Laphystia
ilencier		Lapparia
Helicteres .	238	Larra
Helinaia	494	Larus 465, 503, 504
Heliscomys	286	Lasiosphæria 21
Helophilus.	380, 331	Latirus 71, 103, 113, 116, 117, 119,
tiemerogrom	1a	123, 124, 126, 128, 129, 130
Hemidactyliu	ım 407	Lauxania
Hemipenthes	325	Lauxania
Hendersonia	483	147
Hermetia	321	Lepidophora 326
Herodiones	471	Lepidophora
Herpetodryas	407	Leptidæ
Herpotrichia	21, 415	Leptis 323
Heterochroa	407 21, 415 306, 389	Leptoda
Heterodon	393, 407 270–286	Leptogaster 304, 323
Heteromyida	270-286	Leptosphæria 421, 423
		,

Lepus	241–243, 381	Melogramma
Lessingia	548	Melospiza
Lestiphorus .		Menobranchus
Letendræa	415	Mephitis
	335	Meretrix
Leucopis .	389	Merganser
Levifusus	69, 70, 103, 126, 129	Meromachrus
Ligustieum .	414	Meroncyza
Limicoke	478	Merula
Limnophila .	320	Mesalia 80, 114, 116,
Limnophora .		121–128,
Linosina	340	Mesogramma
Liopeltis	407	Metasphaeria
Liquidambar .	428	Microbembex 351,
Lispe	- , , , , , , , , , , , , , , , , , , ,	Microchætina
Lobioptera	339	Microdon
Loewia		Micropezidae
	338	Micropodidæ,
Lonchæidæ .		Microtus
Longipennes .	465	Midaidæ
Lonicera	441	Midas
Lophiostoma .	26, 419, 420	Milesia
Lophodytes	467	Miltogramma
Lotus	437	Mimus
Loxia	382, 488	Mitra
Lucilia	385	Muiotilta
	147	Mniotiltidae
	128	Modiola
Luzula	544	Mollisia
Lychnis	544	Molothrus
Lycoperdon .	414	Monedula 351–354, 863
Lygodesmia .	414	Monoptygma
Lynx		Motacillida
Machaerodus .	448	Murex 74, 75.
Macrochires .	484	Muridae
Macroclemys .		Musca
Macrosporium	439, 440	Muscidae
Mactra	97, 159, 251	Mustela
Malaclemys .	403, 404, 406	Mycetophilidae
Mallophora	324	Myiarchus
Mallota		Myiobia
Mangilia	62,116	Mylodon
Marginella	67, 116, 123	Myobia
Marsonia .	436	Myothyria
Martesia	53, 114	Myxosporinm
Masicera	382	Natica 103, 114, 116–120,
Masinhva	303, 309	124, 127, 130
Mastodon	447	Natrix
Maynardia	1.1.1.1.1.1.1.1.1.1.1.1.1.1.1.1.1.1.1.	Nectorrangon 174, 181,
Medeterns	328	191
Magalonyy	447	Necturus
Megarony X .	480	Nemestrinidae
Macganeopa	$1 \cdot 1 \cdot$	Nemotelus 304
Malangovium	436	Neoglaphyroptera 304
	483	Neopeckia
Molanopus	21, 22, 416, 417	Neospilota
	na 416	Neotoma
Valagoria	475	Neptunea
meleagris .	410	порашей

1895.] NATURAL SCIENCE	s of Philadelphia, 603
Veverita 100	Passerella 491
Neverita	Passeres
Nicocles	Passerina 491
Nicotiana	Patollon 420
Vintravus 110	Patellea 429 Pecten 112, 114, 118, 130, 131, 148
Nimravus	Destamandae 119
Notinhila 200	Pectunculus
Notiphila	Pedicularis 544, 545
Numenius 474	Pelastoneurus 328
Yvatiantes	Pelecanidae
Nyeticorax	Pelecanus
Ochthera	Pelecypoda 46
Ocyptamus	Poltondro 287-280
Ocyptainus	Peltandra 287–289 Peniophora
Ocyptera 332 Odontomyia 321 Odontopolys 75, 77, 122	Pentstemon 423, 438
Odontonolys 75 77 199	Perchærus 286
Oestridie	Perdicella 215
- Œstrophasia	Perdita
Ohleria	Parintana 50 105
Olfersia	Periploma 52, 125 Perognathus 270–272
Oligosoma	Peromyscus
Olivella	Petrochelidon 492
Olor	Peuciea 490
Omegasyrphus 329	Peziza 428
Omnatius	Phacelia
Oncodocera	Phalacrocoracidae 466
Onychotria 406	Phalacrocorax 466
Opheodrys	Phasioclista
Ophibolus 381-302	Phasiopteryx
Ophibolus	Philohela 473
Ophisaurus	Phleospora 435
Ophiobolus 423, 424	Phoenicurus
Ophyra 835	Pholadomya 114
Ophyra	Phoma 28
Oscinidae	Phora 340
Oscinis	Phorbia
Ostrea 45, 92, 112–124, 145–148	Phoridae 340
Ovibos	Phorocera
Ovularia 437	+ Phos 103 114 116 118 119
Ovularia	122-129
Pachyophthalmus 334	Phrynosoma 404
Pachyrrhina	Phthiria 326
Paciculus 281, 286	Phyllachroa 427
Palemon 173 Paludicole 472 Pandion 464, 480	Phyllachroa
Paludicolae 472	Physalospora 421
Pandion	Physocephala 331
Paracerion 206	Pici 482
Paradinas 298	Picidas 180
Paracrangon 174, 175, 188, 189	Pinna 116, 120, 130
Paragus 329	Piophila 358
Paramœcium 167-169	Piophilidæ
Paralimna 338	Pipilo 491
Paralimna	Pipiza
Parkinsonia 431	Pipunculidæ 331
Parkinsonia	Piranga 492
Parus . 464, 499, 500	Pituophis 407
Parydra	Plagioneurus 328
Passer	Plagiprospherysa
	~ 1 1

Planera 439	Pyrula . 77, 123, 125, 127, 128, 130,
Plantago 427	145
Platyura	Quercus 423, 432, 433
Plecia	Quiscalus 488
Plectrophenax 504, 505	Rallus
Pleospora 421	Danielasia 107
Preospora 421	Ramularia 437
Plethodon 401	Rana
Plethodontida 401	Ranaria 395
Pleurodelidie	Rangifer 246
Pleurolicus 270–286	Ranidæ
Pleurotoma 56–64, 97, 113, 114,	Ranunculus 544
116=118 120 122=130 145 147	Raptores 477
Pleurotomella 56 Plicatula . 104, 114–123, 130, 131	Regulus
Plicatula : 104 114-123 130 131	Rhachicerus 320
Poa 544	Raptores 477 Regulus 382, 500 Rhachicerus 320 Rhamnus 434-436
Podicipidae 465	Rhipidia
Podlibuntare (25	Rhynchocephalus 325
Podilymbus	Nhyhenocepharus
Polemonium	Rhynchopidae 466 Rhynchops 466 Rhus 420, 424, 439
Polioptila 500 Pontocaris 174, 175–197	Knynchops 466
Pontocaris 174, 175–197	Rnus 420, 424, 439
Pontophilus 174, 175, 182–187,	Ricinus 421
191–197	Rimella 78, 114, 115, 130
191–197 Poocetes 489 Populus 416, 417, 420	Ricinus
Populus 416, 417, 420	R 188a
Porzana 473	Rivellia
Potentilla	Rivellia
Prionograngon 174 175 188 189	Roumegueria 498
Proboscidia 447	Rumey 137
Proctacanthus 324	Roumegueria
Program 100	Sagarovida: 289
Progne	Sacomyidae
Drogonoidos 911 991	Calmo 166
Prosenoides	Salmo
Prothectius,	Sambucus
Protocardium	Sapromyza
Protonotaria 381, 494	Sapromyzidæ
Protoptychus 269–286	Sarcomacronychia 334
Pseudemys	Sarcophaga
Pseudobranchus 407	Sarcophagidæ 316, 334
Pseudochæta 309, 310, 333	Sarcotachinella
Pseudoliva 75, 103, 113-130, 145,	Sargus 320
147	Sargus 320 Sarothromyia 334 Sassafras 433
Pseudomyothyria	Sassafras
Pseudovalsa 27	Saucropus 328
Psittaci 480	Saueropus
Psittacidae 480	Saxicola 505
Psilocephala	Saxifraga
Psilopa	Sayornis 485
Psilopus	Scala
Psilota	Scaphiopus 405
Draiding 999	Capitopus 405
Ptecticus 320 Pteropsis 123, 129 Ptilocheta 384	Scafella
rteropsis	Sceloporus
ruiocnæta	Scenopinidae
Pupa 207 Pygopodes 465	Scenopinus 327
Pygopodes 465	Sciara
Pyramidella 76, 127	Scincidae 386
Pyramidella 76, 127 Pyrgota	Seiomyza
Pyrola 544	Sciomyzidae
Pyrrocoma 549	Sciomyzidæ
•	· ·

606	PROCEEDINGS OF	THE ACADEMY OF	[1895.
Toronborn		Urinatoridæ	
Toxophora . Trachystomata .	406 407	Urocyon	
Trematosphæria	94 95	Urodela 4	100 405 407
Trichonoda	881	Ursers	117
Trifolium	546 547	Urtica	139
Trichopoda . Trifolium Trigonarca 103,	113 114 119 128	Vaccinium	20 211
Tringen	508 505	Vagnera	
Trionychidae	386	Valerianella	
Tringa Trionychida Trionyx	404	Valsa	4.95
Trisetum		Venericardia 48, 97, 10	00 103 109
Trochilidae .	485	110, 112, 118, 115, 1	16, 118, 120,
Trochilus	485	121, 123, 124, 127-1	
Trochita	130	, , , , , , , , , , , , , , , , , , , ,	157, 159
Trochosmilia	116, 118	Venturia.	20
Troglodytes	382, 499	Venus	251
Troglodytidae .	498 -	Vermicularia	28, 421
Tropidia Tropidocarpum .		Vertuninus	349
Tropidocarpum .	551-554	Vespa	525
Tropidoclonion .	406	Vireo	464, 493
Tropidonotus	388	Vireonidae	493
Trypeta	338	Virginia	. 405, 407
Trypetidæ	337	Volucella	330
Tuba	128, 128	Volutilithes 45, 67, 77, 1	00, 104-119,
Turbinolia 116, 1	118, 119, 128, 124,	123-128, 1	30, 146, 147
Turdidæ	129, 130	Volvaria	67
Turdidæ	500	Volvula	54, 119, 122
Turdus	1.0082,500,501	Vulpes	
Turnicula .	127	- Whitneya	
Turrieula	$69, 116, 119, 128, \dots$	Woodsia	544
Turris	125, 128	Xanthogramma	329
Turris	1.00 ± 0.00	Xanthomelana	332
Turritella S1 S2	97 114 118-130	Xylophagida	320
	140–148, 157, 158	Xylota	331
Tyrannidae		- Yoldia 🗆 .97, 108, 128, 1	
Tyrannus	485	Zapus	271, 272
Umbellularia	488	Zea	
Urellia		Zenaidura	
Uria		Zodion	
Urinator	465, 502	Zonotrichia	489

GENERAL INDEX.

1895.

Additions to the Museum, 590.

Allen, Harrison, M.D., election to Council, 172. Election to Publication Committee, 172.

Anthropological Section, report

of, 583.

Baldwin, D. D. Description of new Species of Achatinella from the Hawaiian Islands (Plates X and X1), 41, 214.

Ball, M.V., M.D. Report of Microscopical and Biological Sec-

tion, report of, 574.

Botanical Section, report of, 578. Brinton, D. G., M.D. Report of Professor of Ethnology and Archaeology, 585.

Brown, Stewardson, Report of Botanical Section, 578.

Cadwalader, John, election to Council, 40.

Carter, Henry John, announcement of death of, 249.

Chapman, Henry C., M.D. Report of Curators, 570.

Cockerell, T. D. A. Some new Bees of the Genus Perdita, II. The Bees of the Genus Perdita, 516

Committee on Hayden Memorial Award, report of, 541.

Committees, Standing, 9.

Conchological Section, report of, 576.

Cope, Edw. D. The fossil vertebrata from the lissure at Port Kennedy, Pa., 446.

Corresponding Secretary, report of, 564.

Coxe, Eckley B., announcement of death of, 249.

Curator of the William S. Vaux Collections, 587.

Curators, report of, 570.

Dana James Dwight, announcement of death of, 212.

Dixon, Samuel G., M. D., ap-

pointment on Library Committee, 218. Curative effect of taurin, 516. Report of the Professor of Histology and Microscopic Technology, 586.

Elections during 1895, 588.

Ellis, J. B. Notes on specimens of Pyrenomycetes in the Schweinitz Herbarium of the Academy, 10, 20.

Ellis, J. B., and B. M. Everhart. New Species of Fungi from various localities, 375, 413.

Entomological Section, report of, 577.

Foote, A. E., M.D., announcement of death of, 442.

Foote, Warren M. Preliminary Note on a New Alkali Mineral, 408.

Fowke, Gerard. Archæological Work in Ohio, 442, 506.

Fox, Wm. J. Synopsis of the Stizini of Boreal America, 249, 264. Synopsis of the Bembicini of Boreal America (Plate XIV), 351. Synopsis of the North American Species of Gorytes Latr., 443, 517.

Greene, Edw. L. Eclogic Botanicie, No. 2. I. Some new Western Plants; H. Revision of Tropidocarpum, 541, 546.

Harlow, Louis A., M.D., announcement of death of, 443.

Harris, Gilbert D.—On some New and otherwise Interesting Tertiary—Mollusca from Texas (Plates I-IX), 10, 45.

Hayden Memorial Award, report on, 541.

Hayden Memorial Geological Committee, appointment of, 213.

Heilprin, Angelo. The Port Kennedy deposit, 451. Appointment as Professor of Geology,

516. Report of Professor of Invetebrate Paleontology, 583. Hine, Elmore C., M. D., an-

nouncement of death of, 172.

Holm, Theo. Contributions to the Flora of Greenland, 516,

Houston, H. H., announcement of death of, 302

Whitaker, Hulke, John nouncement of death of, 212.

Huxley, Thomas II., announcement of death of, 302.

Index to Genera, 597.

Jefferis, William W., appointment as Curator of the William S. Vaux Collections, 213. Report of the Curator of the William S. Vaux Collections, 587.

Johnson, C. W., and D. W. Coquillet. Diptera of Florida, 291,

Keller, Ida A. The jelly-like secretion of the fruit of Peltandra undulata, 249, 287. Notes on the Study of the Cross-fertilization of Flowers by Insects, 541,

Kennedy, William. The Eocene Tertiary of Texas east of the Brazos River, 41, 89.

announce-Kirkwood. Daniel,

ment of death of, 442. Lamborn, Robert H., announcement of death of, 10.

Lawrence, George N., announcement of death of, 172.

Leonard, C. L., M.D. On a new method of studying cell motion, 10, 38,

Lewis, Samuel G., announcement of death of, 541.

Librarian, report of, 565. Meehan, Thomas. Me Meehan, Memoir of John Howard Redfield, 250, 292. Report of Botanical Section, 578.

Mercer, Henry C. A preliminary account of the re-exploration in 1894 and 1895 of the Bone-Hole, now known as Irwin's Cave, at Port Kennedy, Montgomery County, Pennsylvania, 443.

Microscopical and Biological Section, report of, 574.

Mineralogical and Geological Section, report of, 580.

Moore, Clarence B. Certain River-

mounds in Duval Co., Florida, 442, 443. Two Mounds on Murphy Island, Florida, 442, 443. Certain Sand Mounds of the Ocklawaha River, Florida, 442,

Moore, J. Percy. Notes on Ameri-Enchytr eidæ. New can Species of Fridericia from the vicinity of Philadelphia (Plate XIII), 302, 341.

William Moorhead, $G_{\cdot,\cdot}$ nouncement of death of, 10.

Morris, Charles. The Extinction of Species, 249, 253. Report of Anthropological Section, 583.

Morris, Rev. John G., annomicement of death of, 442.

olan, Edw. J., M.D. A biographical notice of W. S. W. Nolan, Edw. J., M.D. Ruschenberger, M.D., 452. Report of Recording Secretary,

562. Report of Librarian, 565. Norwood, J. G., announcement of death of, 442.

Oberholtzer, Vickers. Geology of the Island of Œland, 249. Officers for 1896, 588.

Ornithological Section, report of,

Ortmann, Arnold E. A Study of the systematic and geographic Distribution of the Decapod Family Crangonidae Bate, 172, 173.

Pilsbry, Henry A., election as Curator, 211. On the status of the names Aphysia and Tethys, 347. Report of Conchological Report of the Section, 576. Professor of Malacology, 586. Pilsbry, Henry A., and E. G.

Vanatta. New Species of the Genus Cerion, 206, 212.

Professor of Ethnology and Archreology, report of, 585.

Professor of Histology and Microscopic Technology, report of, 586.

Professor of Invertebrate Paleontology, report of, 583.

Professor of Invertebrate Zoology, report of, 585.

Professor of Malacology, report of. 586.

Rand, Theo. D. Trap Dykes in Chester Co., Pennsylvania, 540.

Report of Mineralogical and Geological Section, 580.

Recording Secretary, report of, 562.

Redfield, John 11., announcement of death of, 171. Memorial minute, 171. Obitnary notice of, 292.

Report of Anthropological Section, 583.

Report of Botanical Section, 578. Report of Conchological Section, 576.

Report of Corresponding Secretary, 564.

Report of the Curator of the William S. Vaux Collections, 587. Report of Curators, 570.

Report of Entomological Section, 577.

Report on the Hayden Memorial

Award, 541. Report of Librarian, 565. Report of Microscopical and Biological Section, 574.

Report of Mineralogical and Geological Section, 580.

Report of Ornithological Section, 581.

Report of Professor of Ethnology and Archaeology, 585.

Report of Professor of Histology and Microscopic Technology, 586.

Report of Professor of Invertebrate Paleontology, 583.

Report of Professor of Invertebrate Zoology, 585.

Report of Professor of Malacology, 586.

Report of Recording Secretary, 562.

Rex, George A., M. D., announcement of death of, 38. Memorial minute, 40.

Rhoads, S. N. Description of new Mammals from Florida and Southern California, 10, 32. New Subspecies of the Gray Fox and Say's Chipmunk, 41, Notes on Varying Hares 42. of Washington and British Columbia, 212, 241. Distribution of the American Bison in Pennsylvania, with remarks on a new fossil Species, 212, 244. Contributions to the Zoology of Tennessee, No. 1—Reptiles and

Amphibians, 376. Contributions to the Zoology of Tennessee, No. 2—Birds, 375, 463.

Riley, Charles V., announcement of death of, 442.

Ruschenberger, W. S. W., M.D., announcement of death of, 172. Biographical notice of, 452.

Ryder, John A. An arrangement of the Retinal Cells in the Eyes of Fishes partially simulating Compound Eyes, 161. The true Nature of the so-called '' Nettle-Threads" of Paramœcium, 167. Announcement of death of, 172, Memorial minute, 211.

Saporta, Gaston de, announce-

ment of death, 212

Scott, Wm. B. **Protoptychus** Hatcheri, a new Rodent from the Uinta Eocene, 249, 269.

Sharp, Benjamin, M. D. On a collecting tour in Alaska, Bering Sea and the Arctic Ocean, 442. Report of Corresponding Secretary, 564. Report of Professor of Invertebrate Zoology, 555.

Skinner, Henry, M.D. Report of Entomological Section, 577.

Standing Committees, 9.

Starks, Edwin Chapin. Description of a new Genus and Species of Cottoid Fishes from Puget Sound, 375, 410.

Stone, Witmer. On the Priority of the names Calliste, Aglaia and Calospiza, and their use in Ornithology, 213, 251. List of Birds collected in North Greenland by the Peary Expedition of 1891–92, 442, 502. Report of Ornithological Section, 581.

Sutor, Henry, and H. M. Gwatkin. Observations on the dentition of Achatinellidæ, 41, 237.

Thomas, Charles M., M. D., announcement of death of, 516.

Tomes, Sir John, announcement of death of, 442.

Walter, Emma. Does the Delaware Water Gap consist of Two River Gorges? 172, 198.

Williamson, Passmore, announcement of death of, 172.

Wingate, Harold, resignation from Council, 516,

	•			



PROCEEDINGS



HELLE I

Frademy of Natural Sciences

PHILADELPHIA.

1895.

PART I. JANUARY-MARCH.

PUBLICATION COMMITTEE.

THOMAS MEEHAN, EDWARD J. NOLAN, M. D.,

CHARLES E. SMITH,
D., GEORGE H. HORN, M. D.
HARRISON ALLEN, M. D.

EDITOR: EDWARD J. NOLAN, M. D.

PHILADELPHIA:
A CA DEMY OF NATURAL SCIENCES,
LOGAN SQUARE.
1895.

PUBLICATIONS OF THE

ACADEMY OF NATURAL SCIENCES

OF PHILADELPHIA.

Nine volumes of the New Series of the JOURNAL, and Parts 1 and 2 of Volume X (Quarto) have been issued—1847 to 1895. The price per volume of four parts is \$10, or \$3 per part to subscribers, and to others \$12.50 per volume, or \$3.75 per part. Vol. VH contains "The Extinct Mammalian Fauna of Dakota and Nebraska, with a Synopsis of the Mammalian Remains of North America." Illustrated with thirty plates. By Joseph Leidy,

M. D. LL D.

The FIRST SERIES OF THE JOURNAL 1817 to 1842, in eight volumes octavo, may be obtained at \$40 to members, and to the public, \$18.

The FIRST SERIES OF THE PROCEEDINGS of the Academy, published in octavo, 1841 to 1856, of which eight volumes were completed Dec. 31, 1856, may be obtained at \$24 to

to 1505, of which eight volumes were completed Dec. 31, 1500, may be obtained at \$21 to members, and to the public, \$36.

The SECOND SERIES OF THE PROCEEDINGS, commencing January I, 1857 (of which fourteen volumes were completed Dec. 31, 1870), may be obtained at \$42 to members, or \$3 per volume separately; and to the public \$3.75 per volume.

The THIRD SERIES OF THE PROCEEDINGS, illustrated, commencing January 1, 1871, (of which twenty-four volumes were completed Dec. 31, 1894), is published at \$5 per annum to subscribers, payable in advance; single volumes, \$6.25.

AMERICAN JOURNAL OF CONCHOLOGY, 1865-71. Seven vols., 8 vo. Containing 2,500 pages, illustrated by one hundred and fifty plates, many of them colored, besides about a thousand wood engravings. Published at \$70. Price reduced to \$40 for the set. Separate volumes, \$10 each.

BOOKS FOR SALE.

The ACADEMY has the following works for sale at the prices affixed.

DESCRIPTION OF SHELLS OF NORTH AMERICA, with 68 colored plates. By THOMAS SAY.

1830-34, \$10,50,

Monograph of the Terrestrial Mollusca of the United States. With illustrations of all the species. By Geo. W. Tryon, Jr. Fine edition, plate paper, with duplicate plates, colored and tinted, \$20; colored edition, \$1,50; plain edition, \$8,50.

Colored enters, confert and timed, \$20: cotored enters, \$15.09; plan edition, \$8.50, Only one hundred copies printed, which have been mostly sold.

MONOGRAPH OF THE FRESH WATER UNIVALVE MOLLUSCA OF THE UNITED STATES. By S. S. HALDEMAN, 1840-44. With CONTINUATION to 1871. By Geo. W. TRYON, JR. 2 vols., with many colored plates. Fine edition, duplicate plates, \$40; with colored plates, \$25: with plain plates, \$19.

Either the preginal work or the continuation function accounted in Jerical.

ored plates, \$25; with plain plates, \$19.

Either the original work or the continuation furnished separately, if desired.

Synonyms of the Species of Strepomatidle (Melanians) of the United States.

By Geo, W. Tryon, Jr. Cloth, \$2; paper, \$1.75.

List of American Writers on Recent Conchology, with the Titles of their Memoirs and Dates of Publication. By Geo. W. Tryon, Jr. Cloth, \$2; paper, \$1.75.

Monograph of the Order Pholadacea and other Papers. By Geo. W. Tryon, Jr. Cloth, \$2; paper \$1.75.

Complete Writings on Recent and Fossil Conchology of C. S. Rafinesque, Edited by Wm. G. Binney and G. W. Tryon, Jr. \$2.50.

Observations on the Genes Unio. By Isaac Lea, Ll. D. 4to, Vols. 1 to 13. With Index, Nos. 1, 2 and 3, complete. Hustrated with several hundred fine lithographic Plates, 860. Plates, 860. 1, 2 and 5, complete. Indistrated with several numbred line lithogra Plates, 860. Same, Vols, 2 to 13 inclusive, except Vols, 4 and 12. Each volume separately, 85. Synolesis of the Genus Unio. By Isaac Lea, LL. D. Fourth edition. \$5. Contributions to Geology. By Isaac Lea, \$3. Fosti Foot-Marks. By Isaac Lea. Large folio, text and plate, \$2. Same, plate alone. 50 cents.

Notice to Booksellers---All the publications of the Society will be supplied to Booksellers at a discount of 20 per cent on the prices charged to the public.

Application to be made to EDWARD J. NOLAN, M. D., at the Hall of the Academy, on Square.

HAYDEN MEMORIAL GEOLOGICAL FUND.

Mrs. Emma W. Hayden has given to the Academy of Natural Sciences of Philadelphia in trust the sum of \$2,500 to be known as the Hayden Memorial Geological Fund, in commemoration of her husband, the late Prof. Ferdinand V. Hayden, M. D., LL. D. According to the terms of the trust, a bronze medal and the balance of the interest arising from the fund are to be awarded annually for the best publication, exploration, discovery or research in the sciences of geology and paleontology, or in such particular branches thereof as may be designated. The award and all matters connected therewith are to be determined by a committee to be selected in an appropriate manner by the Academy. The recognition is not confined to American naturalists.



CONTENTS.

Cockerell, T. D. A. Some new Bees of the genus Perdita	11
ELLIS, J. B. Notes on some specimens of Pyrenomycetes in the Schwein-	
jtz Herbarium	20
RHOADS, SAMUEL N. Descriptions of new Mammals from Florida and	
Southern California	32
Leonard, Charles Lester, M. D. On a new Method of Studying	
Cell Motion	38
RHOADS, SAMUEL N. New Subspecies of the Gray Fox and Say's Chip-	
munk.	42
Harris, Gilbert D. New and otherwise interesting Tertiary Mollusca	
(Plates 1–9)	45
Kennedy, William. The Eocene Tertiary of Texas, east of the Brazos	
River	89
RYDER, JOHN A. An arrangement of the Retinal Cells in the Eyes of	
	161
Fishes partially simulating Compound Eyes	101
Ryder, John A. The true Nature of the so-called "Nettle-Threads"	167
of Paramœcium.	107
ORTMANN, ARNOLD E. A Study of the Systematic and Geographic Dis-	1.70
tribution of the Decapod Family Crangonide Bate	173
Walter, Emma. Does the Delaware Water Gap consist of two River	
Garges	198
Discourse H. A. and E. G. VANATTA. New species of the Genus Cerion.	-206





PROCEEDINGS

OF THE

Academy of Natural Sciences

0F

PHILADELPHIA.

1895.

PART II, APRIL-SEPTEMBER.

PUBLICATION COMMITTEE.

THOMAS MEEHAN, CHARLES E. SMITH, EDWARD J. NOLAN, M. D., GEORGE H. HORN, M. D. HARRISON ALLEN, M. D.

EDITOR: EDWARD J. NOLAN, M. D.

PHILADELPHIA:

A CADEMY OF NATURAL SCIENCES,

LOGAN SQUARE.





PUBLICATIONS OF THE

ACADEMY OF NATURAL SCIENCES

OF PHILADELPHIA.

Nine volumes of the New Series of the Journal, and Parts 1 and 2 of Volume X (Quarto) have been issued—1847 to 1895. The price per volume of four parts is \$10, or \$3 per part to subscribers, and to others \$12.50 per volume, or \$3.75 per part. Vol. VII contains "The Extinct Mammalian Fauna of Dakota and Nebraska, with a Synopsis of the Mammalian Remains of North America." Illustrated with thirty plates. By Joseph Leidy,

M. D., LL. D.

The FIRST SERIES OF THE JOURNAL, 1817 to 1842, in eight volumes octavo, may be obtained at \$40 to numbers, and to the public, \$48.

The FIRST SERIES OF THE PROCEEDINGS of the Academy, published in octavo, 1841 to 1856, of which eight volumes were completed Dec. 31, 1856, may be obtained at \$24 to

to 1856, of which eight volumes were completed Dec. 31, 1856, may be obtained at \$24 to members, and to the public, \$36.

The SECOND SERIES OF THE PROCEEDINGS, commencing January 1, 1857 (of which fourteen volumes were completed Dec. 31, 1870), may be obtained at \$42 to members, or \$3 per volume separately; and to the public \$3,75 per volume.

The THIRD SERIES OF THE PROCEEDINGS, illustrated, commencing January 1, 1871, (of which twenty-four volumes were completed Dec. 31, 1894), is published at \$5 per annum to subscribers, payable in advance; single volumes, \$6.25.

AMERICAN JOURNAL OF CONCHOLOGY, 1865—71. Seven vols., 8 vo. Containing 2,500 pages, illustrated by one hundred and fifty plates, many of them colored, besides about a thonsand wood engravings. Published at \$70. Price reduced to \$40 for the set. Separate volumes, \$10 each. volumes, \$10 each.

BOOKS FOR SALE.

The Academy has the following works for sale at the prices affixed.

Description of Shells of North America, with 68 colored plates, By Thomas Say. 1830-34, \$10.50.

Monograph of the Terrestrial Mollusca of the United States. With illustrations of all the species. By Geo. W. Tryon, Jr. Fine edition, plate paper, with duplicate plates, colored and tinted, \$20: colored edition, \$13.50; plain edition, \$8.50. Only one hundred copies printed, which have been mostly sold.

Monograph of the Fresh Water Univalve Mollusca of the United States. By S. S. Haldeman, 1840-44. With Continuation to 1871. By Geo. W. Tryon, Jr. 2 vols., with many colored plates. Fine edition, duplicate plates, \$40; with colored plates, \$25; with plain plates, \$19.

Either the original work or the continuation furnished separately, if desired.

ored plates, \$25; with plain plates, \$19.

Either the original work or the continuation furnished separately, if desired.

Synonyms of the Species of Strepomatidæ (Melanians) of the United States.

By Geo. W. Tryon, Jr. Cloth, \$2; paper, \$1.75.

List of American Writers on Recent Concholey, with the Titles of their Memoirs and Dates of Publication. By Geo. W. Tryon, Jr. Cloth, \$2; paper, \$1.75.

Monograph of the Order Pholadacea and other Papers. By Geo. W. Tryon, Jr.

Cloth, \$2; paper \$1.75.

COMPLETE WRITINGS ON RECENT AND FOSSIL CONCHOLOGY OF C. S. RAFINESQUE. Edited by WM. G. BINNEY and G. W. TRYON, Jr. \$2.50.

OBSERVATIONS ON THE GENUS UNIO. By ISAAC LEA, LL. D. 4to, Vols., 1 to 13. With Index, Nos. 1, 2 and 3, complete. Illustrated with several hundred fine lithographic

HIGH. NOS. 1, 2 and 3, complete. Illustrated with several hundred fine lithogra Plates. \$60.

Same, Vols. 2 to 13 inclusive, except Vols. 4 and 12. Each volume separately, \$5.

SYNOPSIS OF THE GENUS UNIO. By ISAAC LEA, LL. D. Fourth edition. \$5.

CONTRIBUTIONS TO GEOLOGY. By ISAAC LEA. \$3.

FOSSIL FOOT-MARKS. By ISAAC LEA. Large folio, text and plate. \$2.

Same, plate alone. 50 cents.

NOTICE TO BOOKSELLERS---All the publications of the Society will be supplied to Booksellers at a discount of 20 per cent on the prices charged to the public.

Application to be made to EDWARD J. NOLAN, M. D., at the Hall of the Academy,

Logan Square.

HAYDEN MEMORIAL GEOLOGICAL FUND.

Mrs. Emma W. Hayden has given to the Academy of Natural Sciences of Philadelphia in trust the sum of \$2,500 to be known as the Hayden Memorial Geological Fund, in commemoration of her husband, the late Prof. Ferdinand V. Hayden, M. D., LL. D. According to the terms of the trust, a bronze medal and the balance of the interest arising from the fund are to be awarded annually for the best publication, exploration, discovery or research in the sciences of geology and paleontology, or in such particular branches thereof as may be designated. The award and all matters connected therewith are to be determined by a committee to be selected in an appropriate manner by the Academy. The recognition is not confined to American naturalists.





CONTENTS.

RYDER, JOHN A. Obituary Minute	211
Baldwin, D. D. Description of new Species of Achatinellidæ from the	
Hawaiian Islands. (Plates X and XI)	214
GWATKIN, H. M., and HENRY SUTER. Observations on the Dentition of	
Achatinellidæ	237
RHOADS, SAMUEL N. Notes on the Varying Hares of Washington and	
British Columbia, with Description of a new Sub-species	241
RHOADS, SAMUEL N. Distribution of the American Bison in Pennsyl-	
vania, with Remarks on a new Fossil Species	244
STONE, WITMER. The Priority of the Names Calliste, Aglaia, and	
Calospiza and their use in Ornithology	251
Morris, Charles. The Extinction of Species	253
Fox, William J. Synopsis of the Stizini of Boreal America	264
Scott, W. B. Protoptychus Hatcheri, a new Rodent from the Uinta	
Eccene.	269
Keller, Ida A. The Jelly-like Secretion of the Fruit of Peltandra	
undulata Raf. (Plate XII)	287
MEEHAN, THOMAS. Memoir of John Howard Redfield	292
JOHNSON, C. W., and D. W. COQUILLETT. Diptera of Florida	303
MOORE, J. PERCY. Notes on American Enchytræidæ I. New Species of	
Fridericia from the Vicinity of Philadelphia. (Plate XIII)	341
PILSBRY, HENRY A. On the Status of the Names Aplysia and Tethys .	347
FOX, WILLIAM J. Synopsis of the Bembicini of Boreal America. (Plate	
XIV)	351
RHOADS, SAMUEL N. Contributions to the Zoology of Tennessee. No.	
1, Reptiles and Amphibians	376







PROCEEDINGS



OF THE

Academy of Natural Sciences

OF

PHILADELPHIA.

1895.

PART III, OCTOBER-DECEMBER.

PUBLICATION COMMITTEE.

THOMAS MEEHAN, EDWARD J. NOLAN, M. D., CHARLES E. SMITH, GEORGE H. HORN, M. D.

HARRISON ALLEN, M. D.

EDITOR: EDWARD J. NOLAN, M. D.

PHILADELPHIA:

ACADEMY OF NATURAL SCIENCES,

LOGAN SQUARE. 1896.



PUBLICATIONS OF THE

ACADEMY OF NATURAL SCIENCES

OF PHILADELPHIA.

Nine volumes of the New Series of the JOURNAL, and Parts 1, 2 and 3 of Volume X (Quarto) have been issued—1847 to 1896. The price per volume of four parts is \$10, or \$3 per part to subscribers, and to others \$12.50 per volume, or \$3.75 per part. Vol. VII contains "The Extinct Mammalian Fauna of Dakota and Nebraska, with a Synopsis of the Mammalian Remains of North America." Illustrated with thirty plates. By JOSEPH LEIDY, M. D. LL. D.

malian Remains of North America." Illustrated with thirty plates. By Joseph Malian, M. D., LL. D.

The First Series of the Journal, 1817 to 1842, in eight volumes octavo, may be obtained at \$40 to members, and to the public, \$48.

The First Series of the Proceedings of the Academy, published in octavo, 1841 to 1856, of which eight volumes were completed Dec. 31, 1856, may be obtained at \$24 to members, and to the public, \$36.

The Second Series of the Proceedings, commencing January 1, 1857 (of which fourteen volumes were completed Dec. 31, 1870), may be obtained at \$42 to members, or \$3 per volume separately; and to the public \$3.75 per volume,

The Third Series of the Proceedings, illustrated, commencing January 1, 1871, (of which twenty-five volumes were completed Dec. 31, 1895), is published at \$5 per annum to subscribers, payable in advance; single volumes, \$6.25.

American Journal of Contained and fifty plates, many of them colored, besides about a thousand wood engravings. Published at \$70. Price reduced to \$40 for the set. Separate volumes, \$10 each.

BOOKS FOR SALE.

The Academy has the following works for sale at the prices affixed. Description of Shells of North America, with 68 colored plates. By Thomas Say. 1830-34. \$10.50.

Monograph of the Terrestrial Mollusca of the United States. With illustrations of all the species. By Geo. W. Tryon, Jr. Fine edition, plate paper, with duplicate plates, colored and tinted, \$20: colored edition, \$13.50; plain edition, \$8.50.

duplicate plates, colored and tinted, \$20: colored edition, \$18.50; plain edition, \$8.50. Only one hundred copies printed, which have been mostly sold.

MONOGRAPH OF THE FRESH WATER UNIVALVE MOLLUSCA OF THE UNITED STATES.

By S. S. HALDEMAN, 1810-41. With CONTINUATION to 1871. By GEO. W. TRYON, JR. 2 vols., with many colored plates. Fine edition, duplicate plates, \$40; with colored plates, \$25: with plain plates, \$19.

Either the original work or the continuation furnished separately, if desired.

SYNONYMS OF THE SPECIES OF STREPOMATIDÆ (Melanians) OF THE UNITED STATES. By GEO. W. TRYON, JR. Cloth, \$2: paper, \$1.75.

LIST OF AMERICAN WRITERS ON RECENT CONCHOLGY, with the Titles of their Memoirs and Dates of Publication. By GEO. W. TRYON, JR. Cloth, \$2: paper, \$1.75.

MONOGRAPH OF THE ORDER PHOLADACEA and other Papers. By GEO. W. TRYON. JR. Cloth, \$2: paper \$1.75.

Cloth, \$2; paper \$1.75.

COMPLETE WRITINGS ON RECENT AND FOSSIL CONCHOLOGY OF C. S. RAFINESQUE. Edited by WM. G. BINNEY and G. W. TRYON, Jr. \$2.50.

OBSERVATIONS ON THE GENUS UNIO. By ISAAC LEA, LL. D. 4to, Vols. 1 to 13. With Index. Nos. 1, 2 and 3, complete. Illustrated with several hundred fine lithographic Plates. \$60.

Same, Vols. 2 to 13 inclusive, except Vols. 4 and 12. Each volume separately, \$5.

Synopsis of the Genus Unio. By Isaac Lea, LL. D. Fourth edition. \$5.

CONTRIBUTIONS TO GEOLOGY. By Isaac Lea. \$3.

FOSSIL FOOT-MARKS. By Isaac Lea. Large folio, text and plate. \$2.

Same, plate alone. 50 cents.

Notice to Booksellers---All the publications of the Society will be supplied to Booksellers at a discount of 20 per cent on the prices charged to the public.

Application to be made to EDWARD J. NOLAN, M. D., at the Hall of the Academy, Logan Square.

HAYDEN MEMORIAL GEOLOGICAL FUND.

Mrs. Emma W. Hayden has given to the Academy of Natural Sciences of Philadelphia in trust the sum of \$2,500 to be known as the Hayden Memorial Geological Fund, in commemoration of her husband, the late Prof. Ferdinand V. Hayden, M. D., LL. D. According to the terms of the trust, a bronze medal and the balance of the interest arising from the fund are to be awarded annually for the best publication, exploration, discovery or research in the sciences of geology and paleontology, or in such particular branches thereof as may be designated. The award and all matters connected therewith are to be determined by a committee to be selected in an appropriate manner by the Academy. The recognition is not confined to American naturalists.



CONTENTS.

RHOADS, SAMUEL N. Contributions to the Zoology of Tennesse (con-	
tinued) FOOTE, WARREN M. Preliminary Note on a New Alkali Mineral	387 408
STARKS, EDWIN CHAPIN. Description of a New Genus and Species of	100
Cottoid Fishes from Puget Sound	410
Localities	413
MERCER, HENRY C. A Preliminary Account of the Re-exploration in 1894 and 1895 of the "Bone-Hole," now known as Irwin's Cave, at	
Port Kennedy, Montgomery County, Pennsylvania	443
COPE, EDWARD D. The Fossil Vertebrata from the Fissure at Port Ken-	1.10
nedy, Pennsylvania Hellprin, Angelo. The Port Kennedy Deposit	$\frac{446}{451}$
Nolan, Edward J., M.D. A Biographical Notice of W. S. W. Ruschen-	
berger, M.D. RHOADS, SAMUEL N. Contributions to the Zoology of Tennessee, No. 2,	452
Birds	463
STONE, WITMER. List of Birds Collected in North Greenland by the Peary Expedition of 1891-2 and the Relief Expedition of 1892.	502
Fowke, Gerard. Archæological Work in Ohio	506
FOX, WILLIAM J. Synopsis of the North American Species of Gorytes,	517
Latr. RAND, THEODORE D. Trap Dykes in Chester County, Pennsylvania.	540
Report of the Committee on the Hayden Memorial Award	541
HOLM, THEO. Contributions to the Flora of Greenland	543
Plants: II. Revision of Tropidocarpum	546
Plants; II, Revision of Tropidocarpum Keller, Ida A. Notes on the Study of the Cross-Fertilization of	0.20
Plants; II, Revision of Tropidocarpum Keller, Ida A. Notes on the Study of the Cross-Fertilization of Flowers by Insects Report of the Recording Secretary	555 562
Plants; II, Revision of Tropidocarpum Keller, Ida A. Notes on the Study of the Cross-Fertilization of Flowers by Insects Report of the Recording Secretary Report of the Corresponding Secretary	555 562 564
Plants; II, Revision of Tropidocarpum Keller, Ida A. Notes on the Study of the Cross-Fertilization of Flowers by Insects. Report of the Recording Secretary Report of the Corresponding Secretary Report of the Librarian Report of the Curators.	555 562
Plants; II, Revision of Tropidocarpum Keller, Ida A. Notes on the Study of the Cross-Fertilization of Flowers by Insects Report of the Recording Secretary Report of the Corresponding Secretary Report of the Librarian Report of the Curators Report of the Microscopical and Biological Section	555 562 564 565 570 574
Plants; II, Revision of Tropidocarpum Keller, Ida A. Notes on the Study of the Cross-Fertilization of Flowers by Insects Report of the Recording Secretary Report of the Corresponding Secretary Report of the Librarian Report of the Curators Report of the Microscopical and Biological Section Report of the Conchological Section Report of the Entomological Section	555 562 564 565 570
Plants; II, Revision of Tropidocarpum Keller, Ida A. Notes on the Study of the Cross-Fertilization of Flowers by Insects Report of the Recording Secretary Report of the Corresponding Secretary Report of the Librarian Report of the Curators Report of the Microscopical and Biological Section Report of the Conchological Section Report of the Entomological Section Report of the Botanical Section	555 562 564 565 570 574 576 577 578
Plants; II, Revision of Tropidocarpum Keller, Ida A. Notes on the Study of the Cross-Fertilization of Flowers by Insects Report of the Recording Secretary Report of the Corresponding Secretary Report of the Librarian Report of the Curators Report of the Microscopical and Biological Section Report of the Conchological Section Report of the Entomological Section Report of the Botanical Section Report of the Mineralogical and Geological Section	555 562 564 565 570 574 576 577 578
Plants; II, Revision of Tropidocarpum Keller, Ida A. Notes on the Study of the Cross-Fertilization of Flowers by Insects Report of the Recording Secretary Report of the Corresponding Secretary Report of the Librarian Report of the Curators Report of the Microscopical and Biological Section Report of the Conchological Section Report of the Entomological Section Report of the Botanical Section Report of the Mineralogical and Geological Section Report of the Ornithological Section Report of the Anthropological Section	555 562 564 565 570 574 576 577 578 580 581 583
Plants; II, Revision of Tropidocarpum Keller, Ida A. Notes on the Study of the Cross-Fertilization of Flowers by Insects Report of the Recording Secretary Report of the Corresponding Secretary Report of the Librarian Report of the Curators Report of the Microscopical and Biological Section Report of the Conchological Section Report of the Entomological Section Report of the Botanical Section Report of the Mineralogical and Geological Section Report of the Ornithological Section Report of the Ornithological Section Report of the Anthropological Section Report of the Anthropological Section Report of the Professor of Invertebrate Paleontology	555 562 564 565 570 574 576 577 580 581 583 583
Plants; II, Revision of Tropidocarpum Keller, Ida A. Notes on the Study of the Cross-Fertilization of Flowers by Insects Report of the Recording Secretary Report of the Corresponding Secretary Report of the Librarian Report of the Curators Report of the Microscopical and Biological Section Report of the Conchological Section Report of the Entomological Section Report of the Botanical Section Report of the Mineralogical and Geological Section Report of the Ornithological Section Report of the Anthropological Section Report of the Professor of Invertebrate Paleontology Report of the Professor of Ethnology and Archaeology	555 562 564 565 570 574 576 577 580 581 583 583 585 585
Plants; II, Revision of Tropidocarpum Keller, Ida A. Notes on the Study of the Cross-Fertilization of Flowers by Insects Report of the Recording Secretary Report of the Corresponding Secretary Report of the Librarian Report of the Curators Report of the Microscopical and Biological Section Report of the Conchological Section Report of the Entomological Section Report of the Botanical Section Report of the Mineralogical and Geological Section Report of the Ornithological Section Report of the Ornithological Section Report of the Professor of Invertebrate Paleontology Report of the Professor of Invertebrate Zoology Report of the Professor of Invertebrate Zoology Report of the Professor of Histology and Microscopic Technology	555 562 564 565 570 574 576 577 580 581 583 583 585 585
Plants; II, Revision of Tropidocarpum Keller, Ida A. Notes on the Study of the Cross-Fertilization of Flowers by Insects Report of the Recording Secretary Report of the Corresponding Secretary Report of the Librarian Report of the Curators Report of the Microscopical and Biological Section Report of the Conchological Section Report of the Entomological Section Report of the Botanical Section Report of the Mineralogical and Geological Section Report of the Mineralogical and Geological Section Report of the Ornithological Section Report of the Anthropological Section Report of the Professor of Invertebrate Paleontology Report of the Professor of Histology and Archæology Report of the Professor of Histology and Microscopic Technology Report of the Professor of Malacology Report of the Curator of the William S. Vaux Collections	555 562 564 565 570 574 576 577 580 581 583 583 585 585
Plants; II, Revision of Tropidocarpum Keller, Ida A. Notes on the Study of the Cross-Fertilization of Flowers by Insects Report of the Recording Secretary Report of the Corresponding Secretary Report of the Librarian Report of the Curators Report of the Microscopical and Biological Section Report of the Conchological Section Report of the Entomological Section Report of the Botanical Section Report of the Mineralogical and Geological Section Report of the Mineralogical and Geological Section Report of the Ornithological Section Report of the Anthropological Section Report of the Professor of Invertebrate Paleontology Report of the Professor of Histology and Archæology Report of the Professor of Histology and Microscopic Technology Report of the Professor of Malacology Report of the Curator of the William S. Vaux Collections	555 562 564 565 570 574 576 577 588 583 583 585 585 586 586 586 587 588
Plants; II, Revision of Tropidocarpum Keller, Ida A. Notes on the Study of the Cross-Fertilization of Flowers by Insects Report of the Recording Secretary Report of the Corresponding Secretary Report of the Librarian Report of the Curators Report of the Microscopical and Biological Section Report of the Entomological Section Report of the Entomological Section Report of the Botanical Section Report of the Mineralogical and Geological Section Report of the Ornithological Section Report of the Anthropological Section Report of the Professor of Invertebrate Paleontology Report of the Professor of Invertebrate Zoology Report of the Professor of Histology and Archeology Report of the Professor of Malacology Report of the Professor of Malacology Report of the Curator of the William S. Vaux Collections Officers for 1896 Elections during 1895	555 562 564 565 570 574 576 577 580 581 583 583 585 586 586 586
Plants; II, Revision of Tropidocarpum Keller, Ida A. Notes on the Study of the Cross-Fertilization of Flowers by Insects Report of the Recording Secretary Report of the Corresponding Secretary Report of the Librarian Report of the Curators Report of the Microscopical and Biological Section Report of the Conchological Section Report of the Entomological Section Report of the Botanical Section Report of the Mineralogical and Geological Section Report of the Mineralogical and Geological Section Report of the Ornithological Section Report of the Anthropological Section Report of the Professor of Invertebrate Paleontology Report of the Professor of Histology and Archæology Report of the Professor of Histology and Microscopic Technology Report of the Professor of Malacology Report of the Curator of the William S. Vaux Collections	555 562 564 565 570 574 576 577 580 581 583 585 585 586 586 586 587 588 588







WHE WHO! LIBRARY

